

Modified Register for Robert Pease

First Generation

1. **Robert Pease** was born in Baddow Essex County England.

Robert married **Margaret** . Margaret was born in Baddow Essex County England.

They had the following children:

+ 2 M i. **ROBERT Pease** was born about 1607. He died in 1644.

Second Generation

2. **ROBERT Pease** (Robert) was born about 1607 in Baddow Essex County England. He died in 1644 in Salem MA.

ROBERT married **MARIE** . MARIE was born in Baddow Essex County England.

They had the following children:

+ 3 M i. **John [Senior] Pease** was born in 1630. He died on 8 Jul 1689.

Third Generation

3. **John [Senior] Pease** (ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1630 in ,,ENGLAND. He died on 8 Jul 1689.

John married (1) **Mary Goodell** daughter of Robert Goodell. Mary died on 5 Jan 1669 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

+ 4 M i. **John Pease** was born on 30 May 1654.

+ 5 M ii. **Robert Pease** was born on 14 May 1656.

6 F iii. **Mary Pease** was born on 8 Oct 1658 in Salem MA.

7 M iv. **Abraham Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1662 in Salem MA. He died in 1735 in Enfield, Conn.

Abraham married **Jane Mentor** .

+ 8 M v. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 2 Jan 1669.

John married (2) **Ann Cummings** daughter of Isaac Cummings on 8 Dec 1669 in Topsfield MA. Ann was born about 1648. She died on 20 Jun 1689 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 9 M vi. **James Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1670.
- + 10 M vii. **Isaac Pease** was born on 15 Jul 1672. He died on 9 Jul 1731.
- 11 F viii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1675 in Salem MA. She died on 9 Jul 1689 in Enfield, Conn.

Fourth Generation

4. **John Pease** (John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 May 1654 in Salem MA.

John married **Margaret Adams** on 30 Jan 1677. Margaret was born in Ispwich MA.

They had the following children:

- + 12 M i. **John Pease** was born on 22 Apr 1678. He died in 1761.
- + 13 M ii. **James Pease** was born on 24 Jan 1679.
- 14 F iii. **Margaret Pease** was born on 24 Jan 1683. She died in 1775.
Margaret married **Josiah Colton** in 1709.
- 15 F iv. **Ann Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1685 in Enfield, Conn.
Ann married **Jeremiah Lord** . Jeremiah was born in East of Windsor CT.
- 16 M v. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 29 Jan 1687 in Enfield, Conn. He died died young in Enfield, Conn.
- + 17 F vi. **Mary Pease** was born on 24 May 1688. She died in 1746.
- + 18 F vii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1689. She died in 1750.
- + 19 M viii. **Joseph Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1692. He died in 1757.

5. **Robert Pease** (John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 May 1656 in Salem MA.

Robert married **Abigail Randall** on 16 Dec 1678.

They had the following children:

- 20 M i. **William Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1679 in Salem MA. He died in 1688 in Enfield, Conn.
- 21 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born on 11 Mar 1681 in Salem MA.
Mary married **Israel Phelps** in 1703.
- 22 F iii. **Abigail Pease** was born in 1682 in Enfield, Conn.

Abigail married **Nathan Hayward** .

- + 23 M iv. **Robert Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1684.
- + 24 M v. **Samuel Pease** was born on 30 Dec 1686. He died in 1770.
- 25 M vi. **Ephraim Pease** was born on 9 Apr 1689 in Enfield, Conn. He died died young.
- + 26 M vii. **Daniel Pease** was born on 23 May 1692.
- 27 F viii. **Hannah Pease** was born in Jun 1694 in Enfield, Conn.
Hannah married (1) **Daniel Miller** .

Hannah married (2) **Gorsham Sexton** .

- 28 F ix. **Margaret Pease** was born in Dec 1695 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 29 M x. **Ebenezer Pease** was born in 1699. He died in 1743.

8. **Jonathan Pease** (John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Jan 1669 in Salem MA.

Jonathan married **Eliabeth Booth** daughter of Simeion Booth and Rebecca Frost on 11 Oct 1692 in Salem MA. Eliabeth was born in 1668 in Saco York Main. She died on 8 Jan 1722 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 30 F i. **Rebecca Pease** was born on 22 Jul 1694 in Enfield, Conn.
Rebecca married **John Pierce** in 1730 in Enfield, Conn.
- 31 M ii. **Jonathan Pease** was born in 1696 in Enfield, Conn.
- 32 M iii. **David Pease** was born in 1698 in Enfield, Conn.
- 33 M iv. **Samuel Pease** was born in 1700 in Enfield, Conn.
- 34 M v. **John Pease** was born in 1702 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 28 Sep 1725 in near Fort Dummer, now Putney VT. The cause of death was Killed in the French and Indian war.
- + 35 M vi. **Josiah Pease** was born in 1706. He died after 1782.
- + 36 M vii. **Pelatiah Pease** was born in 1709. He died in 1769.
- + 37 F viii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1712.

9. **James Pease** (John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Dec 1670.

James married **Hannah Harmon** on 18 Oct 1695 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 38 M i. **James Pease** was born in 1697 in Enfield, Conn.
 - 39 F ii. **Hannah Pease** was born in 1699 in Enfield, Conn.
Hannah married **Benjamin TERRY** in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.
 - 40 F iii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1703 in Enfield, Conn.
Elizabeth married **Benjamin Meacham** in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.
 - 41 F iv. **Mary Pease** was born in 1705 in Enfield, Conn.
Mary married **Jacob TERRY** .
 - 42 F v. **Abigail Pease** was born in 1708 in Enfield, Conn.
Abigail married **Nathaniel Collins** in 1735.
 - 43 F vi. **Sarah Pease** was born in 1710 in Enfield, Conn.
Sarah married **Jonathan Terry** .
 - + 44 M vii. **Joseph Pease** was born in 1713. He died in 1800.
 - 45 F viii. **Jemina Pease** was born in 1716 in Enfield, Conn.
Jemina married **Lot Killman** in 1739 in Enfield, Conn.
10. **Isaac Pease** (John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Jul 1672 in Salem Essex Massachusetts. He died on 9 Jul 1731 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut.

Isaac married **Mindwell Osborn** . Mindwell was born on 2 Jan 1674 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut. She died on 19 Aug 1731 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut.

They had the following children:

- + 46 M i. **Isaac Pease** was born on 2 May 1693. He died on 8 Mar 1757.
- + 47 M ii. **Abraham Pease** was born in 1695. He died in 1750.
- 48 F iii. **Mindwell Pease** was born in 1697 in Enfield, Conn.
- 49 F iv. **Abigal Pease** was born in 1699 in Enfield, Conn. She died on 28 Aug 1723 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 50 M v. **Israel Pease** was born in 1702.
- 51 F vi. **Ann Pease** was born in Feb 1705.
Ann married **Nathaniel Prior** .
- + 52 M vii. **Benjamin Pease** was born in 1707. He died in 1768.

- + 53 M viii. **Ezekiel Pease** was born on 20 Jun 1710. He died in 1799.
- + 54 M ix. **Timothy Pease** was born in 1713. He died in 1794.
- + 55 M x. **Cummings Pease** was born on 15 Nov 1715. He died in 1808.

Fifth Generation

12. **John Pease** (John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Apr 1678 in Salem MA. He died in 1761 in Enfield, Conn.

John married **Elizabeth Spencer** . Elizabeth was born in Hartford CT.

They had the following children:

- + 56 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1717.
- 57 F ii. **Sarah Pease** was born in 1724 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 58 M iii. **John Pease** was born in 1726. He died in 1810.

13. **James Pease** (John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Jan 1679 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Somers,CT.

James married **Mary Abbe** daughter of Thomas Abbe and Mary Pease in 1710.

They had the following children:

- 59 F i. **Mary Pease** was born in 1711 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 60 M ii. **James Pease** was born in 1713. He died in 1760.
- 61 F iii. **Margaret Pease** was born in 1715 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 62 M iv. **Richard Pease** was born in 1717.
- 63 F v. **Hannah Pease** was born in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.
- 64 M vi. **John Pease** was born in 1725 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1730 in Enfield, Conn.

17. **Mary Pease** (John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 May 1688 in Enfield, Conn. She died in 1746.

Mary married **Thomas Abbe** in 1714.

They had the following children:

- + 65 F i. **Mary Abbe** .

18. **Sarah Pease** (John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Sep 1689 in Enfield, Conn. She died in 1750.

Sarah married **Timothy ROOT** in 1710. Timothy was born in Somers,.

Timothy and Sarah had the following children:

+ 66 F i. **Sarah Root** .

19. **Joseph Pease** (John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Mar 1692 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1757 in Enfield, Conn.

Joseph married **Mary Spencer** on 13 Jan 1727. Mary was born in Hartford CT.

They had the following children:

+ 67 M i. **Joseph Pease** was born on 10 Aug 1728. He died on 16 Oct 1794.

+ 68 M ii. **Stephen Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1730. He died in 1816.

69 F iii. **Mary Pease** was born in 1734 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 70 M iv. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1740. He died in 1824.

23. **Robert Pease** (Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Feb 1684 in Enfield, Conn.

Robert married (1) **Hannah Sexton** in 1711. Hannah died on 8 Nov 1711 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

71 F i. **Miriam Pease** was born in 1711 in Enfield, Conn.

Robert married (2) **Rachel** .

They had the following children:

72 F ii. **Jemima Pease** was born in 1712 in Enfield, Conn.

Robert married (3) **Elizabeth Emery** .

They had the following children:

73 F iii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1718 in Enfield, Conn.

74 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born in 1720 in Enfield, Conn.

75 F v. **Abigail Pease** was born in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.

- + 76 M vi. **Robert Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1724. He died in 1805.
- + 77 M vii. **Emery Pease** was born in 1727. He died in 1796.
- 78 F viii. **Jane Pease** was born in 1729 in Enfield, Conn.
- 79 F ix. **Ann Pease** was born in 1730 in Enfield, Conn.
- 80 F x. **Bathsheba Pease** was born in 1732 in Enfield, Conn.
- 81 F xi. **Mary Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1734 in Somers,.
- + 82 M xii. **Abial Pease** was born on 24 Jan 1736. He died in 1806.
- + 83 M xiii. **Noah Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1739. He died on 20 Jul 1818.

24. **Samuel Pease** (Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Dec 1686 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1770 in Enfield, Conn.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Warner** .

They had the following children:

- 84 F i. **Mehitable Pease** was born in 1712 in Enfield, Conn.
- 85 M ii. **Samuel Pease** was born in 1715 in Enfield, Conn. He died died in infancy in Enfield, Conn.
- 86 F iii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1716 in Enfield, Conn.
Elizabeth married **John Allen** .
- + 87 M iv. **Samuel 2 Pease** was born in 1718.
- + 88 M v. **Ephraim Pease** was born in 1719.
- 89 F vi. **Joannah Pease** was born in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.
Joannah married **Bejamin Root** .
- 90 F vii. **Mary Pease** was born in 1723 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 91 M viii. **Aaron Pease** was born on 4 May 1726.
- + 92 M ix. **Nathaniel Pease** was born on 29 Sep 1728. He died on 28 Mar 1818.

26. **Daniel Pease** (Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 May 1692 in Enfield, Conn.

Daniel married **Abigail Fletcher** .

They had the following children:

- + 93 M i. **Daniel Pease** was born in 1718. He died on 4 Feb 1798.
- 94 M ii. **William Pease** died before 8 Jul 1746.
- + 95 M iii. **Asa Pease** .
- 96 F iv. **Rebecca Pease** .
Rebecca married **Ebenezer Jones** in 1748.
- 97 F v. **Olive Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1736 in Somers,.
- 98 vi. **child Pease** .

29. **Ebenezer Pease** (Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1699 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1743 in Enfield, Conn.

Ebenezer married **Mindwell Sexton** daughter of Joseph Sexton and Hannah Wright on 20 Nov 1717 in Enfield, Conn. Mindwell was born on 7 Feb 1696 in Westfield Hamshire MA. She died on 24 May 1754 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 99 F i. **Hannah Pease** was born in 1718 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 100 M ii. **Ebenezer Pease** was born in 1719.
- 101 F iii. **Mindwell Pease** was born in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.
- 102 M iv. **James Pease** was born in 1724 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1746 in Cape Breton. The cause of death was French War at Cape Breton age 21.
- 103 F v. **Abigail Pease** was born in 1727 in Enfield, Conn.
Abigail married **Benjamin Hall** son of Nicholas Hall and Rachel Gary.
Benjamin was born on 18 Sep 1727 in Enfield, Hartford co., CT, USA .
- 104 F vi. **Catherine Pease** .

35. **Josiah Pease** (Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1706 in Enfield, Conn. He died after 1782 in Upton Worcester County Mass.

Josiah married (1) **Abigail Stowell** daughter of Israel Stowell and Abigail Fuller on 7 Feb 1734 in Newton Middlesex MA.

They had the following children:

- + 105 M i. **Josiah Pease** was born about 1737. He died about 1813.

Josiah married (2) **Elizabeth** in 1737.

36. **Pelathiah Pease** (Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1709 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1769 in Enfield, Conn.

Pelathiah married **Jemima Booth** on 16 Dec 1736 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 106 M i. **Pelathiah Pease** was born in 1738.
- 107 F ii. **Jemima Pease** was born on 11 May 1740 in Enfield, Conn.
- 108 M iii. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1741 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1760 in Schenectady NY. The cause of death was returning from the French Indian War.
- + 109 M iv. **Samuel Pease** was born on 26 Jun 1746.
- + 110 M v. **John Pease** was born on 2 Jan 1748.

37. **Elizabeth Pease** (Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1712.

Elizabeth married **Ebenezer Chapin** son of Ebenezer Chapin and Ruth Janes.

They had the following children:

- + 111 F i. **Ruth Chapin** was born on 30 Dec 1738. She died on 17 Feb 1802.

44. **Joseph Pease** (James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1713 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1800 in Enfield, Conn.

Joseph married (1) **Sarah** .

They had the following children:

- 112 M i. **Alexander Pease** was born in 1731 in Enfield, Conn. He died young in Enfield, Conn.
- 113 F ii. **Lucy Pease** was born in 1732 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 114 M iii. **Wareman Pease** was born in 1734. He died in 1789.
- 115 M iv. **Noah Pease** was born in 1736 in Enfield, Conn.
- 116 F v. **Abigail Pease** was born in 1738 in Enfield, Conn.
- 117 M vi. **Uriah Pease** was born on 13 Nov 1740 in Enfield, Conn.
- 118 F vii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 26 Jul 1742 in Enfield, Conn.

Joseph married (2) **Prudence Olds** .

They had the following children:

- + 119 M viii. **James Pease** was born on 26 Nov 1749. He died in 1830.
- + 120 M ix. **Joseph Pease** was born on 18 Dec 1751.
- 121 M x. **Gideon Pease** was born on 2 Aug 1753 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.
Gideon married (1) **Deborah Pease** daughter of Timothy Pease and Mary Chandler in 1776 in Enfield, Conn. Deborah was born on 5 Dec 1742 in Enfield, Conn.
Gideon married (2) **Eunice Cooley** .
Gideon married (3) **Deborah Talcott** on 13 Jun 1811 in Enfield, Conn.
- 122 F xi. **Hannah Pease** was born on 9 Mar 1757 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 123 M xii. **Ebenezer Pease** was born on 8 May 1760.

46. **Isaac Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 May 1693 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut. He died on 8 Mar 1757 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut.

Isaac married **Amy French** daughter of Richard French and Elizabeth French. Amy was born on 6 May 1700 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut. She died on 8 Mar 1757 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut.

They had the following children:

- 124 F i. **Emma Pease** was born in 1724 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 125 M ii. **Isaac Pease** was born in Aug 1727.
- 126 F iii. **Phebe Pease** was born in 1729 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 127 M iv. **Jacob Pease** was born in 1731.
- + 128 M v. **Abner Pease** was born in 1738. He died in 1784.
- 129 F vi. **Ann Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1735 in Enfield Hartford Connecticut. She died in Nov 1793 in Tyringham Bershire Massachuesetts.
- + 130 M vii. **Nodiah Pease** was born in 1737. He died on 26 Mar 1822.
- 131 F viii. **Luana Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1739 in Enfield, Conn.
Luana married **John Gains** in 1755 in Enfield, Conn.

47. **Abraham Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1695 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1750 in Enfield, Conn.

Abraham married (1) **Mary Booth** on 3 Dec 1719 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 132 M i. **Abraham Pease** was born in 1721 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 24 Mar 1721 in Enfield, Conn.
- 133 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born in 1722 in Enfield, Conn.
Mary married **William Lord** in 1752 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 134 M iii. **John Pease** was born in 1725.
- 135 M iv. **Abraham2 Pease** "One Armed John" was born in 1729 in Enfield, Conn.
He died in Suffield CT.

Abraham married (2) **Widow Abigail Warner** in Aug 1733. Widow was born in Springfield CT.

Abraham and Widow had the following children:

- + 136 M v. **Moses Pease** was born in 1734. He died on 25 Jan 1822.
- 137 M vi. **Lemuel Pease** was born in 1735 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 138 M vii. **Samuel Pease** was born in 1736.
- + 139 M viii. **Joel Pease** was born in 1738.
- + 140 M ix. **Nathan Pease** was born on 18 Jan 1740.
- 141 F x. **Desire Pease** was born on 16 Aug 1741 in Enfield, Conn.
Desire married **Nathaniel Parsons** .
- + 142 M xi. **Gideon Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1744.
- 143 M xii. **Josiah Pease** was born on 7 Sep 1745 in Enfield, Conn. He died as an infant in Enfield, Conn.
- + 144 M xiii. **William Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1746. He died on 27 Mar 1822.
- + 145 M xiv. **Zebulon Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1749. He died in 1829.

50. **Israel Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1702 in Enfield, Conn.

Israel married **Sarah Booth** in 1726 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 146 M i. **Israel Pease** was born in 1726.
- + 147 M ii. **David Pease** was born in 1727.

- 148 F iii. **Sarah Pease** was born in 1727 in Enfield, Conn. She died as an infant in Enfield, Conn.
- 149 F iv. **Sarah [2] Pease** was born in 1729 in Enfield, Conn.
Sarah married **Jermiah Lord** .
- + 150 M v. **Hezekiah Pease** was born in 1732.
- 151 F vi. **Alice Pease** was born in 1736 in Enfield, Conn.
Alice married **Thomas ROOT** .
- + 152 M vii. **Jesse Pease** was born in 1738.
- 153 F viii. **Bathsheba Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1741 in Enfield, Conn.
Bathsheba married **David Winslow** .
- 154 F ix. **Mindwell Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
Mindwell married **Ebenezer Terry** .
- + 155 M x. **Nathan Pease** .

52. **Benjamin Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1707 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1768 in Enfield, Conn.

Benjamin married **Abigail Rose** on 19 Apr 1739 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 156 F i. **Abigail Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1739 in Enfield, Conn.
Abigail married **Zaccheus Prior** in 1759 in Enfield, Conn.
- 157 M ii. **Benjamin Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1741 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn. He was buried in Enfield, Conn.
Benjamin married **Margaret Prior** on 3 Jan 1765 in Enfield, Conn.
- 158 F iii. **Lucy Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1741 in Enfield, Conn.
Lucy married **Reuben Perkins** .
- 159 M iv. **Benjamin Pease** was born on 10 May 1744 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 160 M v. **Sharon Pease** was born on 2 Jun 1746.
- 161 F vi. **Rose Pease** was born on 2 Jun 1746 in Enfield, Conn.
- 162 F vii. **ROSA Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1751 in Enfield, Conn.
ROSA married **Daniel Kingsbury** .
- 163 F viii. **Damaris Pease** was born on 20 May 1753 in Enfield, Conn.
Damaris married **Edward Collins** .

53. **Ezekiel Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Jun 1710 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1799 in Enfield, Conn.

Ezekiel married **Hannah Chandler** daughter of Henry Chandler on 10 Feb 1732 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 164 F i. **Hannah Pease** was born on 11 Jan 1733 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 165 M ii. **Ezekiel Pease** was born on 18 Aug 1734. He died in 1807.
- 166 F iii. **Abiah Pease** was born on 11 Aug 1736 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 167 M iv. **Henry Chandler Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1738. He died in Sep 1812.
- 168 F v. **Eleanor Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1741 in Enfield, Conn.
- 169 F vi. **Jane Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1743 in Enfield, Conn.
- 170 F vii. **Mehitabel Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1745 in Enfield, Conn.
- 171 F viii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1747 in Enfield, Conn.
- 172 F ix. **Abigail Pease** was born on 2 Mar 1749 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 173 M x. **Isaac Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1752. He died in 1820.
- 174 M xi. **Oliver Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1754 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1774. The cause of death was Revolutionary Army Cambridge MA 1774.

54. **Timothy Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1713 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1794 in Fresh Water Brook, Enfield CT.

Timothy married **Mary Chandler** daughter of Henry Chandler on 22 Dec 1736 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 175 M i. **Timothy Pease** was born in 1738.
- 176 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1739 in Enfield, Conn.
- 177 F iii. **Martha Pease** was born on 10 May 1741 in Enfield, Conn. She died died young in Enfield, Conn.
- 178 F iv. **Deborah Pease** was born on 5 Dec 1742 in Enfield, Conn. Deborah married **Gideon Pease** son of Joseph Pease and Prudence Olds in 1776 in Enfield, Conn. Gideon was born on 2 Aug 1753 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

- + 179 M v. **Edward Pease** was born on 7 Sep 1744. He died on 30 Dec 1817.
- + 180 M vi. **James Pease** was born on 9 Apr 1746.
- 181 F vii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 25 Nov 1747 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 182 F viii. **Lydia Pease** was born on 21 Jun 1749.
- + 183 F ix. **Dorcas Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1751.
- 184 F x. **Mindwell Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1753 in Enfield, Conn.
- 185 F xi. **Hephziabah Pease** was born on 4 Jan 1755 in Enfield, Conn.
- 186 F xii. **Beulah Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1758 in Enfield, Conn.

55. **Cummings Pease** (Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Nov 1715 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1808 in East Long Meadow Enfield CT.

Cummings married (1) **Elizabeth Pease** daughter of John Pease and Elizabeth Spencer. Elizabeth was born in 1717 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 187 M i. **Cummings Pease** was born in 1739 in Enfield, Conn. He died as an infant in Enfield, Conn.
- 188 F ii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 29 Jun 1740 in Enfield, Conn. She died as a child in Enfield, Conn.
- 189 F iii. **Love Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1742 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 190 M iv. **Cummings 2nd Pease** was born on 27 Nov 1744. He died in Jun 1822.
- 191 F v. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1746 in Enfield, Conn. She died young in Enfield, Conn.
- + 192 M vi. **Ebenezer Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1748. He died in 1840.
- + 193 M vii. **Asa Pease** was born on 18 Jan 1750.
- 194 F viii. **Ruth Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1753 in Enfield, Conn.

Cummings married (2) **Sarah Hale** .

They had the following children:

- + 195 M ix. **Heman Pease** was born in 1757.

- + 196 M x. **David Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1760.

Sixth Generation

- 56. **Elizabeth Pease** (John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1717 in Enfield, Conn.

Elizabeth married **Cummings Pease** son of Isaac Pease and Mindwell Osborn. Cummings was born on 15 Nov 1715 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1808 in East Long Meadow Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 197 M i. Cummings Pease is printed as #187 on page 15.
- 198 F ii. Elizabeth Pease is printed as #188 on page 16.
- 199 F iii. Love Pease is printed as #189 on page 16.
- + 200 M iv. Cummings 2nd Pease is printed as #190 on page 43.
- 201 F v. Elizabeth Pease is printed as #191 on page 16.
- + 202 M vi. Ebenezer Pease is printed as #192 on page 43.
- + 203 M vii. Asa Pease is printed as #193 on page 43.
- 204 F viii. Ruth Pease is printed as #194 on page 16.

- 58. **John Pease** (John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1726 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1810 in Enfield, Conn.

John married **Bathsheba Jones** daughter of Thomas Jones in Enfield, Conn. Bathsheba was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 205 M i. **John Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1753. He died in 1843.
- + 206 M ii. **Thomas Pease** was born on 29 May 1754.
- 207 F iii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 29 May 1756 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Ohio.
- + 208 M iv. **Gideon Pease** was born on 18 Nov 1757.
- 209 F v. **Bathsheba Pease** was born in 1760 in Enfield, Conn. She died in New York.
- 210 F vi. **Sarah Pease** was born on 16 May 1762 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 211 M vii. **Simeon Pease** was born on 22 Aug 1764.

60. **James Pease** (James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1713 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1760 in Somers,CT.
James married **Abigial Ford** in 1737 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

212 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 17 Sep 1738 in Somers,CT.

213 M ii. **James Pease** was born on 27 Feb 1739 in Somers,CT.

+ 214 M iii. **John Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1742.

215 F iv. **Abigail Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1744 in Somers,CT.

216 F v. **Margaret Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1749 in Somers,CT.

217 M vi. **Tilton Pease** was born on 21 Sep 1751 in Somers,CT. He died on 15 Mar 1753 in Somers,CT.

218 M vii. **Joseph Pease** was born on 24 Aug 1755 in Somers,CT.

219 M viii. **Joseph2 Pease** was born on 24 Aug 1755 in Somers,CT.

220 F ix. **Keziah Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1757 in Somers,CT.

+ 221 M x. **Joel Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1760.

62. **Richard Pease** (James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1717 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Somers,CT.

Richard married **Elizabeth Parson** on 1 Nov 1753 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

222 F i. **Keturah Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1754 in Somers,CT.
Keturah married **Azariah HALL** .

+ 223 M ii. **Samuel Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1756.

+ 224 M iii. **Richard Pease** was born on 20 Oct 1758.

65. **Mary Abbe** (Mary Pease, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

Mary married **James Pease** son of John Pease and Margaret Adams in 1710. James was born on 24 Jan 1679 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 225 F i. Mary Pease is printed as #59 on page 7.
- + 226 M ii. James Pease is printed as #60 on page 17.
- 227 F iii. Margaret Pease is printed as #61 on page 7.
- + 228 M iv. Richard Pease is printed as #62 on page 18.
- 229 F v. Hannah Pease is printed as #63 on page 7.
- 230 M vi. John Pease is printed as #64 on page 7.

66. **Sarah Root** (Sarah Pease, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

Sarah married **Samuel Pease** son of Richard Pease and Elizabeth Parson in 1786 in Somers,CT. Samuel was born on 26 Aug 1756 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 231 F i. **Sarah Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1787 in Somers,CT.
- 232 F ii. **Cynthia Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1788 in Somers,CT.
Cynthia married **Charles COOK** in 1809 in Somers,CT.
- 233 F iii. **Dorothy Pease** was born on 31 Oct 1791 in Somers,CT.
Dorothy married **Timothy Hurlburt** in 1818 in Somers,CT.
- 234 F iv. **Ruby Pease** was born on 13 May 1794 in Somers,CT.
Ruby married **Chauncey Hurlburt** in 1817 in Somers,CT.
- + 235 M v. **Seth Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1796.
- 236 M vi. **Samuel Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1801 in Somers,CT.
- 237 M vii. **Solomon Pease** was born on 3 Nov 1808 in Somers,CT.
Solomon married **Esther Shaw** .

67. **Joseph Pease** (Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Aug 1728 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 16 Oct 1794 in Suffield CT.

Joseph married **Mindwell KING** daughter of Lieut Josiah KING on 28 Jul 1756.

They had the following children:

- + 238 M i. **Augustin Pease** was born on 18 May 1757. He died in Apr 1791.
- + 239 M ii. **Zeno Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1759. He died on 3 Feb 1809.
- + 240 M iii. **Oliver Pease** was born on 27 Jul 1760. He died in 1843.
- + 241 M iv. **Royal Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1762. He died on 10 Dec 1798.

- + 242 M v. **Seth Pease** was born on 9 Jan 1764. He died on 1 Sep 1819.
- 243 F vi. **Mindwell 1 Pease** was born on 16 Mar 1765 in Suffield CT.
- + 244 M vii. **Joseph Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1766. He died on 1 Jun 1842.
- 245 M viii. **Calvin Pease** was born on 22 Aug 1768 in Suffield CT. He died in 1775.
- 246 F ix. **Mindwell 2 Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1770 in Suffield CT.

Mindwell married **Gideon Granger** in 1790 in Suffield CT.

- + 247 M x. **William Pease** was born on 22 Jun 1772. He died in 1846.
- + 248 M xi. **Calvin2 Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1776. He died on 17 Sep 1839.

68. **Stephen Pease** (Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Feb 1730 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1816 in Sixteen Acres Mill in Springfield MA.

Stephen married **Elizabeth** .

They had the following children:

- + 249 M i. **Peter or PELTON Pease** was born on 23 Feb 1760.
- 250 M ii. **Eliphalet Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1762 in Somers,CT.
- 251 M iii. **Asaph Pease** was born on 14 Aug 1763 in Somers,CT.
- 252 M iv. **Matthew Pease** was born on 31 May 1766 in Somers,CT.
- + 253 M v. **Amos Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1770.

70. **Jonathan Pease** (Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Sep 1740 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1824 in Ellington CT.

Jonathan married **Mary Bigwell** .

They had the following children:

- 254 M i. **Johnathan Pease** was born in 1766 in Glatenbury ct.
- + 255 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born in 1769.
- + 256 M iii. **David Pease** was born in 1771.
- 257 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born in 1776 in Glatenbury ct. She died in Chester MA.
Hannah married **Sylvester Emmons** . Sylvester was born in Chester MA.

- 258 M v. **George Pease** was born in 1782 in Ellington CT.
- 259 F vi. **Sarah Pease** was born in 1785 in Ellington CT. She died in 1846 in Middlefield MA.
Sarah married **James Dickson** . James was born in Middlefield MA.
- 260 M vii. **Joseph Pease** was born in 1787 in Ellington CT.
- 261 M viii. **Levi Pease** was born in 1789 in Ellington CT.
- + 262 M ix. **Russell Pease** was born in 1789. He died in 1864.

76. **Robert Pease** (Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Dec 1724 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1805 in Somers,CT.

Robert married (1) **Hannah Sexton** on 4 Sep 1746 in Somers,CT. Hannah died in 1795.

They had the following children:

- + 263 M i. **Robert Pease** was born on 3 Sep 1749.
- 264 F ii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1751 in Somers,CT.
- + 265 F iii. **Abiah Pease** was born in 1753. She died about 1791.
- + 266 M iv. **Stephen Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1755.
- + 267 M v. **Abner Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1757.
- + 268 M vi. **Erastus Pease** was born in 1759.
- + 269 M vii. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1762. He died in 1816.
- + 270 M viii. **Charles Pease** was born in 1764. He died in 1839.
- 271 F ix. **Sarah Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1766 in Somers,CT. She died died young in Somers,CT.
- 272 F x. **Hannah 2 Pease** was born on 29 Nov 1769 in Somers,CT.
- 273 F xi. **Miriam Pease** was born on 25 Sep 1771 in Somers,CT.

Robert married (2) **Submit Davis** in Blandford MA. Submit was born in Blandford MA.

77. **Emery Pease** (Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1727 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1796 in Somers,CT.

Emery married **Mary Horton** on 9 Jan 1755 in Enfield, Conn or Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- + 274 M i. **David Pease** was born on 24 Aug 1755.
- + 275 M ii. **Emery Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1757.
- + 276 M iii. **Augustus Pease** was born on 19 Jul 1759.
- 277 M iv. **Sylvanus Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1761 in Somers,CT.
Sylvanus married **Asenath ROOT** in Somers,CT.
- 278 F v. **Mary Pease** was born on 19 Jan 1764 in Somers,CT.
- 279 F vi. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 7 Aug 1766 in Somers,CT.
Elizabeth married _____ **Goodwin** .
- + 280 M vii. **Gaius Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1768. He died in 1845.
- 281 F viii. **Margaret Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1772 in Somers,CT. She died died
young.
- 282 F ix. **Matieda Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1774 in Somers,CT.
Matieda married **Elijah Goodwin** .
- 283 F x. **Independence Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1776 in Somers,CT.
Independence married **Gen David Mack** . Gen was born in Middelfied MA.

82. **Abial Pease** (Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Jan 1736 in Somers,. He died in 1806 in Somers,CT.

Abial married **Ester Cooley** on 12 May 1757 in Springfield MA. Ester was born in Springfield MA.

They had the following children:

- 284 F i. **Ester Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1758 in Somers,CT.
Ester married **Seth Dwight** .

83. **Noah Pease** (Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Jun 1739 in Somers,. He died on 20 Jul 1818 in Somers,CT.

Noah married (1) **Mary Ward** in 1762. Mary was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 285 M i. **Giles Pease** was born on 13 Apr 1763.
- 286 M ii. **Noah Pease** was born on 30 Sep 1765 in Somers,CT. He died on 26 Sep 1823 in Somers,CT.

287 F iii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 17 Jul 1769 in Somers,CT.
Hannah married **Calvin Pitkin** .

Noah married (2) **WID Dorcase HubbardArnold** daughter of Deacon John Hubbard.
WID was born in Ellington CT.

87. **Samuel 2 Pease** (Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1718 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

Samuel married **Zeruiah Chapin** in Enfield, Conn. Zeruiah was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

288 F i. **Zeruiah Pease** was born on 4 May 1746 in Enfield, Conn.

289 F ii. **Lucy Pease** was born on 22 Mar 1747 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 290 M iii. **Eli Pease** was born on 12 Nov 1749.

291 F iv. **Lucy2 Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1751 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 292 M v. **Elias Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1754.

+ 293 M vi. **Edward Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1763. He died on 24 Jul 1840.

294 F vii. **Tryphena Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1758 in Enfield, Conn.

295 F viii. **Mehitable Pease** was born on 31 Oct 1760 in Enfield, Conn.

296 M ix. **Edward2 Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1763 in Enfield, Conn.

297 M x. **Peter Pease** was born on 12 Jan 1767 in Enfield, Conn.

88. **Ephraim Pease** (Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1719 in Enfield, Conn.

Ephraim married **Tabitha Abbe** on 19 May 1740 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

298 M i. **Ephraim Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1741 in Enfield, Conn.

299 M ii. **Peter Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1743 in Enfield, Conn. He died in died at Yale College/Student.

300 M iii. **Obadia Pease** was born on 16 Jun 1746 in Enfield, Conn. He died in died after graduation from Yale.

- 301 F iv. **Tabitha Pease** was born on 18 Dec 1749 in Enfield, Conn. She died died young.
- 302 F v. **Sybil Pease** was born on 20 May 1754 in Enfield, Conn.
Sybil married **Elam Potter** .
- 303 F vi. **Nancy Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1756 in Enfield, Conn. She died died young.
Nancy married **Augustus Diggings** . Augustus was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 304 F vii. **Agnes Pease** "twin to Anna" was born on 6 Feb 1760 in Enfield, Conn.
Agnes married **Nebemiah Prudder** . Nebemiah was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 305 F viii. **Anna Pease** "Twin to Agnes" was born on 6 Feb 1760 in Enfield, Conn.

91. **Aaron Pease** (Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 May 1726 in Enfield, Conn.

Aaron married (1) **Ann Geer** in 1751 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 306 M i. **Aaron Pease** was born on 3 Jun 1752.
- + 307 M ii. **Levi Pease** was born on 22 Jun 1754.
- 308 F iii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1756 in Enfield, Conn.
Sarah married **Daniel ABBE Senior** . Daniel was born in Enfield CT. He died in Enfield CT.
- + 309 M iv. **Stone Pease** was born on 11 Jan 1759.
- 310 F v. **Ann Pease** was born on 6 Nov 1761 in Enfield, Conn. She died died as a child.
- + 311 M vi. **Ephraim Pease** was born in 1763. He died in 1804.

Aaron married (2) **Mary Terry** .

They had the following children:

- 312 M vii. **Elam Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1765 in Enfield, Conn. He died died young.
- 313 F viii. **Ann2 Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1767 in Enfield, Conn.
Ann2 married **JOHN FORD** . JOHN was born in Somers,CT.
- + 314 M ix. **Elam2 Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1770. He died on 31 Jan 1853.
- 315 F x. **Mary Pease** was born on 1 Jan 1774.

Mary married **Daniel Gowdy Senior** .

316 F xi. **Martha Pease** was born on 6 May 1775 in Enfield, Conn.

92. **Nathaniel Pease** (Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 29 Sep 1728 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 28 Mar 1818 in Norfolk CT.

Nathaniel married **Eunice Allen** on 24 Apr 1755 in Enfield, Conn. Eunice died on 21 Mar 1807 in Norfolk CT.

They had the following children:

- + 317 M i. **Phineas Pease** was born on 9 Jun 1756. He died on 11 Jul 1836.
- + 318 M ii. **Calvin Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1757.
- 319 F iii. **Louisa Pease** was born in Dec 1760 in Enfield, Conn. She died in 1835. Louisa married **Giles Pettibone** in Norfolk CT. Giles was born in Norfolk CT.
- + 320 M iv. **Allen Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1762. He died on 8 Apr 1843.
- + 321 M v. **Nathaniel Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1764. He died on 6 Nov 1815.
- + 322 M vi. **Obadiah Pease** was born on 21 Nov 1766. He died on 10 Feb 1809.
- 323 M vii. **Dudley Pease** was born in Feb 1768 in Norfolk CT. He died in infancy in Norfolk CT.
- 324 F viii. **Eunice Pease** was born on 20 Jun 1770 in Norfolk CT. She died on 3 Oct 1806. Eunice married **Edmund Akin** in Norfolk CT. Edmund was born in Norfolk CT.
- 325 F ix. **Electa Pease** was born on 20 Jul 1772 in Norfolk CT. She died on 3 Aug 1843. Electa married **Abijah Pettibone** . Abijah was born in SimsburyCT.
- 326 F x. **Betsey Pease** was born on 21 Jul 1774 in Norfolk CT. She died in 1819. Betsey married **Azas Pettibone** . Azas was born in Granby CT.
- 327 M xi. **Flavius Pease** was born in Oct 1776 in Norfolk CT. He died young in Norfolk CT.
- + 328 M xii. **Earl Pease** was born on 30 Jul 1778. He died on 11 Feb 1864.
- 329 F xiii. **Martha Pease** was born on 5 May 1781 in Norfolk CT. She died on 5 Mar 1784 in Norfolk CT.

93. **Daniel Pease** (Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1718 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 4 Feb 1798 in Canaan Columbia County New York.

Daniel married **Hannah Jones** daughter of Benjamin Jones on 9 Nov 1749 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 330 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 24 May 1750 in Somers,CT.
Elizabeth married **Daniel Dean** .
- + 331 M ii. **William Pease** was born on 23 Oct 1752.
- + 332 M iii. **Daniel Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1754. He died on 4 Feb 1798.
- 333 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born on 18 May 1756 in Somers,CT.
Hannah married **D. Green Pompey** . D. Green Pompey was born in Green Corners New York.
- 334 F v. **Elenor Pease** was born on 9 Apr 1758 in Somers,CT.
- 335 F vi. **Eleanor2 Pease** was born on 8 Jun 1760 in Somers,CT. She died in Cazenovia New York.
Eleanor2 married **Deacon _ Deane** . Deacon died in Cazenovia New York.
- 336 F vii. **Chloe Pease** was born on 30 Apr 1763 in Somers,CT. She died in Cazenovia New York.
Chloe married **Joseph Atwell** . Joseph was born in Cazenovia New York.
- + 337 M viii. **Ephraim Pease** was born in Jun 1764. He died on 12 Sep 1846.

95. **Asa Pease** (Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

Asa married **Lucy** .

They had the following children:

- 338 F i. **Lucy Pease** was born in 1762.
- 339 F ii. **Roxalina Pease** was born in 1763.
- 340 M iii. **Asa Pease** was born in 1765.

100. **Ebenezer Pease** (Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1719 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

Ebenezer married **Mary Terry** on 29 Nov 1739 in Enfield, Conn. Mary was born in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 341 M i. **Azubah Pease** was born on 7 Jul 1740 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.
- + 342 M ii. **Ebenezer Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1742.
- 343 M iii. **Azubah2 Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1744 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.
Azubah2 married **Eliphalet Chapin** . Eliphalet was born in Enfield CT.
- 344 M iv. **Ebenezer2 Pease** was born on 8 May 1747 in Enfield, Conn.
- 345 F v. **Mary Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1749 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 346 M vi. **James Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1754. He died in Aug 1844.
- + 347 M vii. **Peter Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1763. He died on 25 Jun 1822.

105. **Josiah Pease** (Josiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born about 1737 in Upton MA. He died about 1813 in Upton MA.

Josiah married **Lydia Nutting** .

They had the following children:

- 348 F i. **Abigail Pease** was born on 5 May 1759 in Upton MA. She died in Marlboro VT.
- 349 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born on 21 Jan 1763 in Upton MA. She died in Marlboro VT.
- + 350 M iii. **Aaron Pease** was born on 15 Nov 1770.
- + 351 M iv. **Josiah Pease** was born on 25 May 1774. He died in 1830.
- 352 M v. **Stowell Pease** was born on 23 Apr 1778 in Upton MA. He died about 1798 in Out at sea.

106. **Pelathiah Pease** (Pelathiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1738 in Enfield, Conn.

He had the following children:

- 353 M i. **Pelathiah Pease** .
- 354 M ii. **Jonathan Pease** .
- 355 M iii. **Noadiah Pease** .
- 356 M iv. **Oliver Pease** .

109. **Samuel Pease** (Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Jun 1746 in Enfield, Conn.

Samuel married (1) **Hannah Booth** on 10 Nov 1768 in East of Windsor CT. Hannah died before 1786 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 357 M i. **Samuel Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1770 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1852 in Enfield CT.
Samuel married **widow Gibbs** .
- 358 F ii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 30 Aug 1774 in Enfield, Conn.
Hannah married **William Dimmock** .
- 359 F iii. **Sabra Pease** was born on 28 May 1776 in Enfield, Conn.
Sabra married **Joseph Dimmock** .
- + 360 M iv. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1778. He died after 1868.
- 361 M v. **Osie Pease** was born on 5 Dec 1781 in Enfield, Conn. He died about 1796 in Enfield, Conn.

Samuel married (2) **Elizabeth Sexton** on 15 Jun 1786 in Enfield, Conn. Elizabeth died in 1814 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 362 F vi. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1787.
- 363 F vii. **Persis Pease** was born on 27 Feb 1789 in Enfield, Conn.
Persis married **IRA Wells** .

110. **John Pease** (Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Jan 1748

110. **John Pease** (Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Jan 1748 in Enfield, Conn.

John married **Beulah Booth** . Beulah was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 364 F i. **Beluah Pease** was born on 8 May 1774 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 365 M ii. **John Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1777. He died after 1822.
- + 366 M iii. **Asher Pease** was born on 21 Sep 1780.
- + 367 M iv. **Lyman Pease** was born on 26 May 1784.

111. **Ruth Chapin** (Elizabeth Pease, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Dec 1738 in Enfield, Conn. She died on 17 Feb 1802 in Sandisfield Berkshire, Ma. She was buried in Sandisfield Berkshire, Ma.

Ruth married **Henry Chandler Pease** son of Ezekiel Pease and Hannah Chandler on 6 Mar 1760 in Enfield, Conn. Henry was born on 11 Feb 1738 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Sep 1812 in Sandisfield Ma.

They had the following children:

- 368 F i. **Ruth Pease** was born on 16 Aug 1761 in Enfield, Conn.
Ruth married **Richard Adams** .
- 369 F ii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1763 in Enfield, Conn.
Abigail married _____ **Atwater** .
- 370 F iii. **Eliza Pease** was born about 1765 in Sandisfield Ma.
Eliza married _____ **Baker** .
- 371 F iv. **Mehitable Pease** was born about 1769 in Sandisfield Ma. She died in Colebrook.
- + 372 M v. **Henry Pease** was born in 1772. He died on 8 Jan 1827.
- + 373 F vi. **Tabitha Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1773. She died in 1841.
- + 374 M vii. **Oliver Pease** was born in 1777.

114. **Wareman Pease** (Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1734 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1789 in Suffield CT.

Wareman married **Jerusha Kent** . Jerusha died in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 375 M i. **Justus Pease** was born in Suffield CT. He died in Suffield CT.
Justus married **Esther Warner** in Suffield CT. Esther was born in Suffield CT.
- + 376 M ii. **Silas Pease** .
- + 377 M iii. **Titus Pease** .
- + 378 M iv. **Grove Pease** was born on 12 Dec 1780. He died in 1820.
- 379 F v. **Jersuha Pease** was born in Suffield CT.
- 380 F vi. **Roxanna Pease** was born in Suffield CT.
- 381 F vii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in Suffield CT.

+ 382 M viii. **JUSTUS Pease** .

+ 383 M ix. **WAREHAM Pease** was born in 1784. He died in 1858.

119. **James Pease** (Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Nov 1749 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1830 in Somers,CT.

James married **Sarah Colton** .

They had the following children:

384 F i. **Prudence Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1774 in Somers,CT.
Prudence married **Asa Williams** . Asa was born in Shutesbury CT.

+ 385 F ii. **Margaret Pease** was born on 2 Jul 1776.

386 M iii. **James Pease** was born on 13 Dec 1779 in Somers,CT. He died died young in Somers,CT.

+ 387 M iv. **Josiah Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1783. He died in 1860.

120. **Joseph Pease** (Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Dec 1751 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Pennsylvania.

He had the following children:

388 i. **child Pease** .

123. **Ebenezer Pease** (Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 May 1760 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Pennsylvania.

Ebenezer married **Sarah Root** on 29 Jul 1784 in Great Barrington MA. Sarah was born in Great Barrington MA.

They had the following children:

389 M i. **Jesse Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

390 M ii. **Ebenzer Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

+ 391 M iii. **James Pease** .

392 M iv. **Gideon Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

393 M v. **Stephen Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

394 M vi. **Noble Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

395 F vii. **Rhoda Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

396 F viii. **Lovina Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

397 F ix. **Laura Pease** was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

125. **Isaac Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Aug 1727 in Enfield, Conn.

Isaac married **Rachel Hall** daughter of Nicholas Hall and Rachel Gary on 13 Jan 1748 in Enfield, Conn. Rachel was born on 29 Aug 1731 in Somers,CT. She died in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

+ 398 M i. **Jehiel Pease** was born on 3 May 1750.

+ 399 M ii. **Soloman Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1751.

+ 400 M iii. **Isaac Pease** was born on 14 Jun 1753.

401 F iv. **Rachel Pease** was born on 9 Jul 1755 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 402 M v. **Rufus Pease** was born on 17 May 1757. He died in 1801.

403 F vi. **Abigail Pease** was born on 3 Jan 1760 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 404 F vii. **Sybil Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1763.

405 M viii. **George Pease** was born on 13 Oct 1766 in Enfield, Conn.

George married **Esther Sexton** on 14 Jan 1787 in Enfield CT.

127. **Jacob Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1731 in Enfield, Conn.

Jacob married **Mary** .

They had the following children:

406 M i. **Jacob Pease** was born on 9 Feb 1757 in Enfield, Conn.

407 M ii. **Jacob2 Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1759 in Enfield, Conn.

408 F iii. **Lovisa Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1761 in Enfield, Conn.

409 F iv. **Rhoda Pease** was born on 16 Mar 1763 in Enfield, Conn.

410 F v. **Amy Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1765 in Enfield, Conn.

411 M vi. **Elisha Pease** was born on 11 Apr 1767 in Enfield, Conn.

412 M vii. **Eliphalet Pease** was born on 1 Nov 1769 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 413 M viii. **Gaius Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1771. He died in 1855.

414 M ix. **Chester Pease** .

128. **Abner Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1738 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1784 in Stephentown, New York. The cause of death was SMALL POX. He was buried in 0002.

Abner married (1) **Elizabeth Farrington** in Jan 1763 in Somers,CT. Elizabeth was born in 0002.

They had the following children:

+ 415 M i. **Abner Pease** was born in 1763.

+ 416 M ii. **James Pease** was born in 1771. He died on 25 May 1813.

417 M iii. **Daniel Pease** was born in Somers,CT. He died died as a child.

+ 418 M iv. **John Pease** died in 1804.

+ 419 M v. **Samuel Pease** .

420 F vi. **Sally Pease** was born in 1777 in Somers,CT.
Sally married **Richard Hayes[hays]** .

421 F vii. **Sybil Pease** was born about 1779 in Canaan Columbia County New York.
Sybil married (1) **Elisha Kibbe** son of Charles Kibbe and Mary Wood.
Elisha was born in Somers,CT.
Sybil married (2) **John Henry** . John was born in Norwich NY.
Sybil married (3) **Joseph Powers** . Joseph was born in Worcester NY.

422 F viii. **Elizabeth Pease** died in Worcester NY.
Elizabeth married **Alden Markham** . Alden was born in Worcester NY.

Abner married (2) **Lovisa Allen** .

130. **Nodiah Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1737 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 26 Mar 1822 in Sandisfield Ma.

Nodiah married (1) **Tirzah Smith** on 21 Apr 1763. Tirzah died in 1789 in Sandisfield Ma.

Nodiah and Tirzah had the following children:

423 F i. **Roxaan Pease** was born on 22 Apr 1764 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 424 M ii. **Noadiah Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1765.

- 425 M iii. **Elisha Pease** was born on 17 Jun 1767 in Enfield, Conn. He died died young.
- 426 F iv. **Tabitha Pease** was born on 14 May 1769 in Enfield, Conn. She died died young.
- 427 F v. **Philena Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1771 in Enfield, Conn.
- 428 F vi. **Tirzah Pease** was born on 5 Feb 1773 in Enfield, Conn. She died died young.
- + 429 M vii. **Walter Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1774. He died on 17 Feb 1820.
- + 430 M viii. **Asaph Pease** was born on 16 Oct 1776. He died on 12 Dec 1856.
- 431 F ix. **Achea Pease** was born on 20 Dec 1778 in Enfield, Conn. She died died young.
- 432 F x. **Persis Pease** was born on 24 Jul 1781 in Enfield, Conn. She died in 1827 in Sandisfield Ma.
- 433 F xi. **Erastus Pease** was born on 4 Nov 1783 in Sandisfield Ma.
- + 434 M xii. **Alvah Pease** was born on 7 Dec 1786.

Nodiah married (2) **Sarah Couch** .

They had the following children:

- + 435 M xiii. **Simeon Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1792. He died on 6 Aug 1856.

134. **John Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1725 in Enfield, Conn.

John married (1) _____ **Wright** . _____ died in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 436 M i. **John Pease** was born in Suffield CT.
- + 437 M ii. **LEVI Pease** was born in 1761.
- 438 F iii. **Jermina Pease** was born in Suffield CT.
- 439 F iv. **Desire Pease** was born in Suffield CT.
- 440 F v. **Hannah Pease** was born in Suffield CT.

John married (2) **Priscilla Hale** . Priscilla was born on 28 Feb 1735 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Mar 1809 in Enfield, Conn.

136. **Moses Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1734 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 25 Jan 1822 in Enfield, Conn.

Moses married **Jermima Booth** on 24 Nov 1757 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 441 M i. **Moses Pease** was born on 27 Oct 1758. He died on 4 Oct 1835.
- 442 M ii. **Benjamin Pease** was born on 15 Jul 1760 in Enfield, Conn.
- 443 F iii. **Jemima Pease** was born on 8 Apr 1762 in Enfield, Conn.
Jemima married **Elijah Allen** in Enfield, Conn.
- + 444 M iv. **Lemuel Pease** was born on 6 Dec 1763. He died in Oct 1836.
- 445 F v. **Abigail Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1764/1765 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Aug 1850.
- 446 F vi. **Mehitabel Pease** was born on 18 Oct 1769 in Enfield, Conn.
Mehitabel married **Reuben HALL** in Enfield, Conn.
- 447 F vii. **Electa Pease** was born on 18 Mar 1772 in Enfield, Conn.
Electa married **REUBEN PEASES** in Enfield, Conn.
- 448 M viii. **Jedediah Pease** was born on 13 Feb 1774 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 13 May 1783 in Enfield, Conn. The cause of death was fell from a tree.
- + 449 M ix. **Benjamin 2 Pease** was born on 13 Mar 1776.
- 450 F x. **Huldah Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1778 in Enfield, Conn.
Huldah married **Joseph HALL** in Enfield, Conn.

138. **Samuel Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1736 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

Samuel married **Tryphena Bancroft** on 27 Nov 1760 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 451 M i. **Abiel Pease** was born in Aug 1761. He died on 5 Mar 1828.
- 452 M ii. **Chester Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
Chester married **Eunice Church** .
- + 453 M iii. **Augustus Pease** .
- 454 M iv. **Josiah Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.

139. **Joel Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1738 in Enfield, Conn.

Joel married **Lois Warner** in 1761 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 455 F i. **Lois Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1763 in East of Windsor CT.
Lois married **Elisha Sperry** . Elisha was born in East Windsor CT.
- + 456 M ii. **Joel Pease** was born on 6 Nov 1764.
- 457 F iii. **Joanna Pease** was born on 12 Sep 1766 in East of Windsor CT.
- 458 F iv. **Eunce Pease** was born on 10 Jul 1769 in East of Windsor CT.
- + 459 M v. **Enoch Pease** was born on 13 Nov 1773.
- + 460 M vi. **Elam Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1776. He died in Jul 1842.
- 461 F vii. **Lucy Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1780 in East of Windsor CT.

140. **Nathan Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Jan 1740 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Wilbraham MA.

Nathan married **Hannah Potter** on 24 Jan 1762 in Enfield, Conn. Hannah was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 462 F i. **Hannah Pease** was born on 6 Oct 1763 in Enfield, Conn. She died as a child.
- + 463 M ii. **Nathan Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1765.
- 464 M iii. **Justus Pease** was born on 24 Nov 1766 in Enfield, Conn. He died about 1787.
- 465 F iv. **Esther Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1769 in Enfield, Conn.
- 466 F v. **Susannah Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 467 F vi. **Hannah2 Pease** was born on 20 Mar 1774 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 468 M vii. **Amos Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1776. He died after 1868.
- + 469 M viii. **Nathaniel Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1777. He died in 1844.

142. **Gideon Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Aug 1744 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Monson MA.

Gideon married (1) **Sybil Markham** .

Gideon and Sybil had the following children:

- + 470 M i. **Gideon Pease** was born on 20 May 1765.
- 471 F ii. **Sybil Pease** was born on 11 May 1767 in Enfield, Conn.
Sybil married **Aaron Lampheare** .
- 472 F iii. **Prudence Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn. She died young.
- + 473 M iv. **Dan Pease** was born on 11 Dec 1771. He died on 18 Jul 1856.
- 474 F v. **Experience Pease** "removed to Chautauqua CO N. Y." was born on 31 Jan 1774 in Enfield, Conn.
Experience married **Henry Gardner** .
- + 475 M vi. **Urbane Pease** was born on 8 Jun 1778. He died on 6 Oct 1842.
- 476 F vii. **Jerusha Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
Jerusha married **Ariel Lampheare** .

Gideon married (2) **Deborah Meacham** .

They had the following children:

- + 477 M viii. **Ira Pease** .
- + 478 M ix. **Abraham Pease** .
- + 479 M x. **Salmon Pease** was born in 1788. He died on 9 Jul 1839.
- + 480 M xi. **Samuel Pease** was born about 1791. He died in Apr 1848.
- 481 F xii. **Deborah Pease** was born in Monson MA.
Deborah married **Joseph Dwight** .
- 482 F xiii. **Adah Pease** was born in Monson MA.
Adah married **Joshua Williams** .
- 483 F xiv. **Prudence Pease** was born in Monson MA.
Prudence married **Gideon Bliss** .
- 484 F xv. **Eunice Pease** was born in Monson MA.
Eunice married **Austin Bliss** .

144. **William Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 29 Dec 1746 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 27 Mar 1822 in Enfield, Conn.

William married **Martha Webster** in Enfield, Conn. Martha was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 485 M i. **William Pease** was born in 1780.
- 486 M ii. **David Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- + 487 M iii. **Warren Pease** .
- 488 F iv. **Martha Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 489 F v. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 490 F vi. **Mary Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 491 F vii. **Sarah Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 492 F viii. **Charlotee Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.

145. **Zebulon Pease** (Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Nov 1749 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1829 in Enfield, Conn.

Zebulon married **Hannah Rugg** . Hannah was born in Hadley MA.

They had the following children:

- + 493 M i. **Zebulon Pease** was born in 1780. He died died after marriage.
- 494 F ii. **Agnes Pease** was born on 24 Nov 1781 in Enfield, Conn.
Agnes married _____ **Knight** .
- 495 M iii. **Charles Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.
- + 496 M iv. **Jabez Pease** was born on 6 Aug 1786.
- 497 M v. **Samuel Pease** was born on 29 Jul 1787 in Enfield, Conn. He died died in Ohio, without issue in OHIO.
Samuel married **Abi Collins** . Abi was born in Enfield CT.
- 498 M vi. **Morris Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1789 in Enfield, Conn.
- 499 F vii. **Hannah Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
Hannah married **James Marshall** in Enfield, Conn.
- + 500 M viii. **Harvey Pease** was born on 4 Feb 1798.
- 501 F ix. **Cidnie Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1802 in Enfield, Conn.
Cidnie married _____ **Johnson** in Enfield, Conn.

146. **Israel Pease** (Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1726 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Middlefield MA.

Israel married **ANN Barlett** on 15 Mar 1753 in Stafford CT. ANN was born in Stafford CT.

They had the following children:

- + 502 M i. **Simeon Pease** was born on 7 Feb 1758. He died in 1847.
- + 503 F ii. **Asenath Pease** was born on 19 Oct 1761.
- 504 F iii. **Lovisa Pease** was born on 8 Dec 1763 in Enfield, Conn.
Lovisa married **Alexander Vining** . Alexander was born in East of Windsor CT.
- + 505 M iv. **Israel Pease** was born on 27 Feb 1766. He died on 25 Sep 1842.
- 506 F v. **Abigail Pease** was born on 27 Mar 1768 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 507 M vi. **Gad Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1771.
- + 508 M vii. **Dan Pease** was born on 25 Apr 1773. He died in 1853/1854.

147. **David Pease** (Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1727 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

David married **Olive Prior** on 21 Aug 1755 in Enfield, Conn. Olive was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 509 F i. **Olive Pease** was born on 16 Mar 1756 in Enfield, Conn.
Olive married **Alexander Vining** in 1774. Alexander was born in East of Windsor CT.
- 510 F ii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 8 Nov 1762 in Enfield, Conn.
- 511 F iii. **Diadama Pease** was born on 9 Jun 1765 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 512 M iv. **David Pease** was born on 24 Mar 1767. He died on 16 Apr 1843.
- 513 F v. **Mehitabel Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1770 in Enfield, Conn.
- 514 F vi. **Miriam Pease** was born on 4 Jun 1772 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 515 M vii. **Levi Pease** was born about 1773. He died on 4 Jul 1840.

150. **Hezekiah Pease** (Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1732 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

Hezekiah married (1) **Mary Crandal** on 1 Jan 1752 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 516 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 24 Feb 1755 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield CT.
Mary married **Jehiel Griswold** in Enfield CT. Jehiel was born in Enfield CT. He died in Enfield CT.
- 517 F ii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 5 May 1756 in Enfield, Conn.
- 518 F iii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 29 Sep 1759 in Enfield, Conn.
- 519 F iv. **Penelope Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1762 in Enfield, Conn.
- 520 F v. **Alice Pease** was born on 29 Sep 1764 in Enfield, Conn.
- 521 M vi. **Hezekiah Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1768 in Enfield, Conn. He died in OHIO. The cause of death was slain in battle w/indians in Ohio/ had no family.

Hezekiah married (2) **Hannah Meacham** in Enfield, Conn. Hannah died in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 522 F vii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 26 Nov 1770 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield CT.
Hannah married **Solomon TERRY** in Enfield CT. Solomon was born in Enfield CT.
- 523 M viii. **Lemuel Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1772 in Enfield, Conn. He died died without issue in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
Lemuel married **Ester Butler** in 1793 in Enfield CT.
- 524 F ix. **Electa Pease** was born on 26 Apr 1774 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Northampton CT.
Electa married **Elijah BULLEN** . Elijah was born in Northampton CT.
- + 525 M x. **Seth Pease** was born on 4 Jun 1779.
- 526 F xi. **Flavia Pease** was born in Middlefield CT.
Flavia married _____ **Jones** .

152. **Jesse Pease** (Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1738 in Enfield, Conn.

Jesse married **Martha{Widow} Ducet** in 1785 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 527 F i. **Martha D Pease** was born on 5 Nov 1787 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 528 M ii. **Jesse Pease** was born on 28 Dec 1789.
- 155. **Nathan Pease** (Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

Nathan married _____ **ROOT** in Enfield, Conn.

Nathan and _____ had the following children:

- 529 F i. **Achsah Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn. She died young in Enfield, Conn.
- + 530 M ii. **Nathan Pease** was born on 1 Apr 1782. He died on 18 Mar 1857.
- 531 F iii. **Martha Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
- 160. **Sharon Pease** (Benjamin, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Jun 1746 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Hartford CT.

Sharon married **Mary Prior** on 23 Oct 1766 in Enfield, Conn. Mary was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 532 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 2 May 1767 in Enfield, Conn.
- 533 F ii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 21 Nov 1768 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 534 M iii. **Sharon Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1772.
- 535 M iv. **Benjamin Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1774 in Enfield, Conn.
- 165. **Ezekiel Pease** (Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Aug 1734 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1807 in Weston VT.

Ezekiel married **Jemima Markhan** on 23 Jan 1755 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 536 M i. **Ezekiel Pease** was born on 22 Mar 1756.
- 537 F ii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 22 Dec 1757 in Enfield, Conn.
- 538 F iii. **Rhoda Pease** was born on 11 May 1764 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 539 M iv. **Obadiah Pease** was born on 8 Sep 1766.

- + 540 M v. **Elijah Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1770. He died on 1 Feb 1856.
- + 541 M vi. **Ambrose Pease** .

167. **Henry Chandler Pease** (Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Feb 1738 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Sep 1812 in Sandisfield Ma.

Henry married **Ruth Chapin** daughter of Ebenezer Chapin and Elizabeth Pease on 6 Mar 1760 in Enfield, Conn. Ruth was born on 30 Dec 1738 in Enfield, Conn. She died on 17 Feb 1802 in Sandisfield Berkshire, Ma. She was buried in Sandisfield Berkshire, Ma.

Henry and Ruth had the following children:

- 542 F i. Ruth Pease is printed as #368 on page 28.
- 543 F ii. Abigail Pease is printed as #369 on page 28.
- 544 F iii. Eliza Pease is printed as #370 on page 28.
- 545 F iv. Mehitable Pease is printed as #371 on page 28.
- + 546 M v. Henry Pease is printed as #372 on page 75.
- + 547 F vi. Tabitha Pease is printed as #373 on page 76.
- + 548 M vii. Oliver Pease is printed as #374 on page 76.

173. **Isaac Pease** (Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Jan 1752 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1820 in Scitico east of Enfield CT.

Isaac married **Submit Spencer** daughter of Hezekiah Spencer on 9 Dec 1776 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 549 M i. **Oliver Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1777. He died on 13 Apr 1850.
- + 550 M ii. **Isaac Pease** was born on 27 Mar 1779. He died on 1 Nov 1836.
- 551 M iii. **James Pease** was born on 27 Mar 1779 in Enfield, Conn. He died died in infancy in Enfield, Conn.
- + 552 M iv. **Daniel Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1780. He died on 10 Jul 1838.
- + 553 M v. **Reuben Pease** was born on 28 Dec 1781. He died on 16 Oct 1826.
- 554 F vi. **Submit Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1783 in Enfield, Conn. She died died in infancy in Enfield, Conn.
- + 555 M vii. **Calvin Pease** was born on 13 Apr 1785. He died on 18 Nov 1847.

+ 556 M viii. **Abel Pease** was born on 16 May 1787. He died in 1854.

175. **Timothy Pease** (Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1738 in Enfield, Conn.

Timothy married **Ruth HALE** in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

557 M i. **Timothy Pease** was born on 30 Jul 1760 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

558 M ii. **Abiel Pease** was born on 13 Nov 1764 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Nov 1845 in East Longmeadow MA. He was buried in East Longmeadow MA. Abiel married **Rachel Hale** on 6 Nov 1787.

559 M iii. **Timothy Pease** was born on 30 Jul 1766 in Enfield, Conn.

560 F iv. **Rutyh Pease** was born on 5 Aug 1768 in Enfield, Conn.

561 M v. **Levi Pease** was born on 15 Aug 1771 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1832 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 562 M vi. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 23 Aug 1774. He died on 20 Sep 1841.

563 M vii. **Justin Pease** was born in 1780 in Enfield, Conn.

179. **Edward Pease** (Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Sep 1744 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 30 Dec 1817 in Enfield, Conn. He was buried in Enfield, Conn.

Edward married **Abigail HALE** on 19 Nov 1783 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

+ 564 M i. **Timothy Pease** was born on 25 Oct 1784.

565 M ii. **Edward Pease** was born on 18 Dec 1786 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1852 in Enfield, Conn.

+ 566 M iii. **Heber Pease** was born in Jun 1788. He died on 12 Nov 1866.

567 F iv. **Abigail Pease** was born on 9 May 1789 in Enfield, Conn.

568 F v. **Deborah Pease** was born in 1790 in Enfield, Conn.

569 F vi. **Deborah2 Pease** was born on 19 Jul 1793 in Enfield, Conn.

570 F vii. **Rebecca Pease** was born on 29 Sep 1795 in Enfield, Conn.

180. **James Pease** (Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Apr 1746 in Enfield, Conn.

James married **Mary Larkham** in 1773 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 571 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 20 Mar 1774 in Enfield, Conn.
Mary married **Jonathan ALLEN** .
- + 572 M ii. **James Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1776.
- 573 F iii. **Martha Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.
Martha married ----- **CASWELL** .
- 574 F iv. **Clarrissa Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn. She died in Pittsfield MA.
Clarrissa married **Benjamin WARDWELL** .
- 575 F v. **Rhoda Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn. She died in Springfield MA.
Rhoda married **William Miller** .
- + 576 M vi. **Luther Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1788. He died on 22 Oct 1826.
- + 577 M vii. **Jacob Pease** was born on 7 Nov 1792. He died in 1821.

182. **Lydia Pease** (Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Jun 1749 in Enfield, Conn.

Lydia married **Ezekiel Pease** son of Ezekiel Pease and Jemima Markhan on 8 May 1782 in Enfield CT. Ezekiel was born on 22 Mar 1756 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 578 M i. **Ezekiel Pease** was born on 19 Nov 1783 in Enfield CT. He died on 13 Sep 1839 in „Illniois.
- 579 M ii. **Amos Pease** was born on 18 Mar 1785 in Enfield CT. He died died unmarried.
- 580 F iii. **Lydia Pease** was born on 9 Jul 1787 in Enfield CT. She died on 12 May 1795 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 581 M iv. **Obed Pease** was born on 20 Apr 1789 in Weston VT.
- 582 F v. **Beulah Pease** was born on 6 Jul 1792 in Weston VT. She died in Wyebridge VT. She was buried in Wyebridge VT.
Beulah married **Milo Stow** on 8 Feb 1822 in Weston VT.

183. **Dorcas Pease** (Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Mar 1751 in Enfield, Conn.

Dorcas married **Isaac Pease** son of Isaac Pease and Rachel Hall on 16 Oct 1778 in Enfield CT. Isaac was born on 14 Jun 1753 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Possible Bondstown Ohio.

They had the following children:

- + 583 M i. **Chandler Pease** was born on 24 Aug 1779. He died on 22 Sep 1837.
- 584 F ii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 22 Apr 1781 in Enfield CT.
Abigail married **Noah Ashley** . Noah was born in Springfield MA.
- 585 F iii. **Dorcas Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1783 in Enfield CT. She died on 2 Jan 1837.
Dorcas married **Henry Brown** on 4 Aug 1816.
- + 586 M iv. **Anson Pease** was born on 18 Jan 1787. He died on 10 Mar 1828.
- + 587 M v. **Merrick Pease** was born on 17 Jan 1789.
- 588 F vi. **Tabitha Pease** was born on 21 Jan 1791 in Enfield CT.

190. **Cummings 2nd Pease** (Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Nov 1744 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Jun 1822 in Chicopee, Longmeadow, MA.

Cummings married **Thankful Cleland** .

They had the following children:

- + 589 M i. **Roswell Pease** was born in 1781. He died on 26 Mar 1866.
- + 590 M ii. **Wilder C Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1784.
- + 591 M iii. **Abione Pease** was born on 5 Aug 1789. He died after 1866.
- + 592 M iv. **James C Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1791. He died in Oct 1853.
- + 593 M v. **Shubel Pease** was born in 1796.

192. **Ebenezer Pease** (Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Dec 1748 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1840 in Georgia Franklin County VT.

Ebenezer married **Rebecca HILL** daughter of John HILL and Deliverance CRAW. Rebecca was born in N. Bolton CT. She died in Georgia Franklin County VT.

They had the following children:

- + 594 M i. **Ebenezer Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1773.

- + 595 M ii. **Encoh Pease** was born on 5 Nov 1775. He died on 4 Oct 1845.
- + 596 M iii. **Enos Pease** died in 1842.
- + 597 M iv. **Abel Pease** was born in 1784.
- 598 F v. **Rebecca Pease** was born in Longmeadow MA.
Rebecca married **Obadiah HILL** .
- 599 F vi. **Achsah Pease** was born about 1788 in Georgia Franklin County VT. She died in Genessce NY.
Achsah married _____ **HILL[s]** . _____ died in Genessce NY.
- 600 F vii. **Deliverance Pease** was born in Georgia Franklin County VT. She died in 1836 in Georgia Franklin County VT.
Deliverance married **Simeon HILL** in Georgia Franklin County VT.

193. **Asa Pease** (Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Jan 1750 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT.

Asa married **Bathsheba Meacham** daughter of Joseph [REV] Meacham in 1773 in Enfield, Conn.

Asa and Bathsheba had the following children:

- + 601 M i. **Elam Pease** was born on 22 Apr 1778.
- 602 M ii. **Asa Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn. He died in 0010 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 603 M iii. **Gaius Pease** was born in 1780.
- + 604 M iv. **Alpheus Pease** .
- 605 F v. **Bathsheba Pease** was born on 30 Aug 1788 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield, Conn.
Bathsheba married **Lemuel Kingsbury** .

195. **Heman Pease** (Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1757 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Longmeadow MA.

Heman married (1) **Hannah Ward** daughter of Benjamin Ward on 10 Jul 1783 in Somers,CT. Hannah was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 606 M i. **Heman Pease** .
- + 607 M ii. **Pliny Pease** was born on 20 Oct 1787. He died on 8 Jan 1862.
- 608 F iii. **Lucina Pease** was born on 12 May 1788 in Enfield, Conn.

Lucina married **Elam Combs** . Elam was born in Enfield, Conn.

- 609 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1790.
Hannah married **Arphaxad Wardwell** . Arphaxad was born in Enfield, Conn.
- + 610 M v. **Chauncey Pease** was born on 26 Feb 1792.
- + 611 M vi. **Asa Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1794.
- 612 F vii. **Achsah Pease** was born in Enfield, Conn.

Heman married (2) **Roxanna Davis** . Roxanna was born in Longmeadow MA.

They had the following children:

- 613 F viii. **Roxana Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1815 in Longmeadow MA.
Roxana married (1) **George HILLS** in 1835 in Longmeadow MA.
Roxana married (2) **George Tufts** in 1847 in Longmeadow MA.
196. **David Pease** (Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Apr 1760 in Enfield, Conn.

David married **Jerusha Spencer** on 29 Jan 1783 in Somers,CT. Jerusha was born in Somers,CT. She died on 21 Feb 1815 in Enfield, Conn.

David and Jerusha had the following children:

- + 614 M i. **David Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1783.
- 615 F ii. **Sarah Pease** was born in Mar 1785 in Somers,CT. She died on 8 Jan 1811 in Troy N Y.
Sarah married **William Earl** . William was born in Troy N Y.
- 616 F iii. **Jerusha Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1788 in Enfield, Conn.
Jerusha married **William Earl** . William was born in Troy N Y.
- 617 F iv. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1788 in Enfield, Conn. She died on 3 Aug 1809 in Longmeadow MA.
Elizabeth married **Daniel Seatland** .
- + 618 M v. **Jonathan S Pease** was born on 13 Apr 1791. He died on 28 Mar 1832.
- 619 F vi. **Pamelia Pease** was born in 1793 in New Shoreham R I.
- + 620 M vii. **Asa Pease** was born on 22 Mar 1796.
- 621 F viii. **Pamelia2 Pease** was born in Jun 1799 in New Shoreham R I. She died in 1834 in Troy N Y.

Pamelia² married **Amos Brooks** . Amos was born in Sandlake RI. He died in Troy N Y.

- 622 F ix. **Dorothy Pease** was born in Mar 1802 in Somers,CT. She died in Troy N Y.
Dorothy married _____ **Purdy** . _____ was born in Troy N Y.

Seventh Generation

205. **John Pease** (John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Mar 1753 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1843 in Enfield, Conn. The cause of death was 90 yr old and was in the REV WAR .

John married **Charity Thompson** on 8 Feb 1781 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 623 M i. **John C Pease** was born on 1 Jan 1782. He died on 30 Jan 1859.
- + 624 M ii. **Walter Pease** was born on 29 Mar 1784.
- + 625 M iii. **Lorrain T Pease** was born on 7 Apr 1788. He died in 1848.
- 626 M iv. **Dorothy Pease** was born on 22 Aug 1790 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 627 F v. **Martha Pease** was born on 15 May 1793.
- 628 F vi. **Polly[Mary] Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1795 in Enfield, Conn.
- 629 F vii. **Charity Pease** was born on 27 Aug 1797 in Enfield, Conn.
- 630 F viii. **Nancy Pease** was born on 6 Aug 1800 in Enfield, Conn.
Nancy married **John Stratton** . John was born in West Swanzey NH.

206. **Thomas Pease** (John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 29 May 1754 in Enfield, Conn.

Thomas married **Mercy HALL** on 8 Feb 1778 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 631 M i. **Thomas Pease** was born in 1778. He died in 1856.
- 632 F ii. **Mercy Pease** was born in Oct 1780 in Enfield, Conn.
Mercy married **William Reed** in Feb 1815. William was born in Tolland CT.
- 633 M iii. **Thomas² Pease** was born in 1782 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 634 M iv. **Salmon Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1784. He died in 1855.

- + 635 M v. **Willis Pease** was born in Feb 1786. He died on 11 Oct 1853.
- + 636 F vi. **Bathsheba Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1789.
- + 637 M vii. **Calvin Pease** was born on 12 May 1797.
- + 638 F viii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1799.

208. **Gideon Pease** (John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Nov 1757 in Enfield, Conn.

Gideon married **Prudence Sexton** daughter of Asahel Sexton on 11 Sep 1783 in Somers,CT. Prudence was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 639 M i. **Horace Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1784. He died on 12 Apr 1863.
- + 640 M ii. **Martin Pease** was born on 30 May 1786.
- 641 F iii. **Prudence Pease** was born on 24 Mar 1788 in Enfield, Conn.
Prudence married _____ **McIntire** .
- 642 F iv. **Lovisa Pease** was born in 1790 in Enfield, Conn.
Lovisa married **Feeman Lyon** .
- 643 F v. **Ruth Pease** was born on 27 May 1794 in Weston VT.
- 644 F vi. **Rhoda Pease** was born in 1796 in Weston VT.
- + 645 M vii. **Warren Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1799. He died on 6 May 1862.
- 646 F viii. **Patience Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1802 in Weston VT.
Patience married **Orrin COOK** .
- + 647 M ix. **Nelson Pease** .
- + 648 M x. **Asahel Pease** was born in 1808.

211. **Simeon Pease** (John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Aug 1764 in Enfield, Conn.

Simeon married **Susan McGregory** daughter of Ebenezer McGregory in Jan 1787 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 649 M i. **Orrin Pease** was born in 1788 in Enfield, Conn.
- + 650 M ii. **Harvey Pease** was born on 15 Apr 1790. He died on 16 Aug 1835.

- 651 M iii. **Simeon Pease** was born on 16 Aug 1792 in Enfield, Conn. He died died young.
- + 652 M iv. **Theodore Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1797. He died on 26 Oct 1844.
- 653 M v. **Norman Pease** was born on 9 May 1799 in Longmeadow MA.
- 654 F vi. **Amanda Pease** was born on 2 May 1802 in Longmeadow MA. She died in 1805 in Longmeadow MA.
- 655 F vii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 15 Jun 1805 in Hartford CT. She died in 1805 in Hartford CT.
- + 656 M viii. **Simeon2 Pease** was born on 9 Aug 1807.

214. **John Pease** (James, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Jun 1742 in Somers,CT. He died in Malboro VT.

John married **Zepary Coy** on 6 Oct 1768 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 657 M i. **Elijah Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1770.
- 658 M ii. **John Pease** was born in 1780 in Somers,CT.
- + 659 M iii. **Aaron Pease** was born on 6 Mar 1786. He died on 15 Feb 1855.
- + 660 F iv. **Polly[Mary] Pease** .
- 661 F v. **Lois Pease** .
- 662 F vi. **Miriam Pease** .

221. **Joel Pease** (James, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Nov 1760 in Somers,CT.

Joel married **Lovisa Meacham** .

They had the following children:

- 663 F i. **Lucy Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1786 in Somers,CT.
- 664 M ii. **Joel Pease** was born in Somers,CT.
- 665 M iii. **James Pease** was born in Somers,CT.
- 666 M iv. **Frederick M Pease** .

223. **Samuel Pease** (Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Aug 1756 in Somers,CT.

Samuel married **Sarah Root** daughter of Timothy ROOT and Sarah Pease in 1786 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 667 F i. Sarah Pease is printed as #231 on page 19.
- 668 F ii. Cynthia Pease is printed as #232 on page 19.
- 669 F iii. Dorothy Pease is printed as #233 on page 19.
- 670 F iv. Ruby Pease is printed as #234 on page 19.
- + 671 M v. Seth Pease is printed as #235 on page 49.
- 672 M vi. Samuel Pease is printed as #236 on page 19.
- 673 M vii. Solomon Pease is printed as #237 on page 19.

224. **Richard Pease** (Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Oct 1758 in Somers,CT. He died in Somers,CT.

Richard married **Sovier Parsons** in Somers,CT. Sovier was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 674 M i. **Richard Pease** was born on 30 Sep 1789.
- 675 M ii. **Luke Pease** was born on 9 Apr 1793 in Somers,CT. He died in Nov in Somers,CT.
- + 676 M iii. **Walter Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1795. He died on 8 Nov 1864.
- + 677 M iv. **Orrin Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1797.
- + 678 M v. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1799. He died on 16 Oct 1849.
- 679 F vi. **Sovier Pease** was born on 18 Sep 1801 in Somers,CT.
Sovier married **Joseph Montague** in Somers,CT.
- + 680 M vii. **Austin Pease** was born on 8 Mar 1804.
- + 681 M viii. **Azariah Pease** was born on 22 May 1806. He died on 26 Jul 1844.
- 682 F ix. **Abigail Pease** was born on 21 Aug 1808 in Somers,CT. She died on 7 Jun 1810 in Somers,CT.

235. **Seth Pease** (Sarah Root, Sarah Pease, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Aug 1796 in Somers,CT.

Seth married **Ann Kibbe** daughter of LUKE Kibbe on 13 May 1822 in Somers CT. Ann was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- 683 M i. **Seth P Pease** was born on 31 Jan 1824 in Somers CT.
Seth married (1) **Pamelia Pomery** .
Seth married (2) **unknown female** . unknown was born in Illinois.
- 684 F ii. **Lidora A Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1825 in Somers CT. She died about 1838 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.
- 685 M iii. **Luke K Pease** was born on 8 Sep 1828 in Somers CT.
Luke married **Louisa Kibbe** .
- 686 M iv. **Leverett E Pease** .
- 687 M v. **Horatio E Pease** .
Horatio married **Carrie T Bradley** .
- 688 M vi. **Joseph A Pease** .
Joseph married **Lidora Hunn** .

238. **Augustin Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 May 1757 in Suffield CT. He died in Apr 1791 in Nashville TENN.

Augustin married **Mary Austin** daughter of Seth Austin in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 689 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 5 Mar 1782.
- 690 F ii. **Nancy Pease** was born on 1 Mar 1784.

239. **Zeno Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Feb 1759 in Suffield CT. He died on 3 Feb 1809 in Suffield CT. The cause of death was Dropsy.

Zeno married **Hannah Leavitt** on 13 Dec 1781 in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 691 M i. **Zeno Pease** was born in Dec 1782 in Suffield CT. He died as an infant in Suffield CT.
- 692 F ii. **Charlotte Pease** was born on 25 Jan 1784.
- 693 F iii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 9 Apr 1785. She died in Suffield CT.
Hannah married _____ **Rising** .
- + 694 M iv. **Henry Pease** was born on 14 Jan 1787.

- 695 F v. **Lydia Pease** was born on 23 Jun 1789.
- 696 F vi. **Cynthia Pease** was born on 28 Nov 1790.
- + 697 M vii. **Chauncey Pease** was born on 1 Feb 1793. He died on 22 Dec 1855.
- 698 F viii. **Adaline Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1801. She died in Baltimore M.D..
Adaline married _____ **Eastman** .

240. **Oliver Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Jul 1760 in Suffield CT. He died in 1843 in Suffield CT.

Oliver married **Cynthia Smith** daughter of Seth Smith on 3 Jun 1795 in Suffield CT. Cynthia was born in Suffield CT.

Oliver and Cynthia had the following children:

- 699 F i. **Emily L Pease** was born on 5 Mar 1796 in Suffield CT.
Emily married _____ **Clark** in Suffield CT.

241. **Royal Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Apr 1762 in Suffield CT. He died on 10 Dec 1798 in Poultney VT.

Royal married **Deborah Meacham** on 10 Dec 1798 in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 700 F i. **Delia Pease** was born on 27 Apr 1799.
- 701 M ii. **Albert Pease** was born on 18 Sep 1800.
- 702 F iii. **Eliza Pease** .
Eliza married **Elisha Ward** on 28 May 1833.

242. **Seth Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Jan 1764 in Suffield CT. He died on 1 Sep 1819 in Philadelphia PA.

Seth married **Bathesheba KENT** on 21 Dec 1785 in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 703 F i. **Betsey Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1786.
- 704 M ii. **James Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1788. He was christened in 1812.
- + 705 M iii. **Gamaliel Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1790. He died on 12 Sep 1823.
- + 706 M iv. **Alfred Pease** was born on 28 May 1793.

244. **Joseph Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Sep 1766 in Suffield CT. He died on 1 Jun 1842 in Carrolton OHIO.

Joseph married **Elizabeth Pierce** on 18 Aug 1790 in Suffield CT. Elizabeth was born in Suffield CT. She died in 1829 in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 707 M i. **Horace Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1791.
- + 708 M ii. **Edward Pease** was born on 3 Nov 1792. He died on 15 Oct 1850.
- + 709 M iii. **Perry Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1797. He died on 8 Sep 1863.
- + 710 M iv. **George Pease** was born on 25 Nov 1798.
- + 711 F v. **Mindwell Pease** was born on 10 Feb 1801.

- 712 M vi. **Albert Pease** was born on 26 Mar 1803 in Suffield CT. He died in Ohio.
- 713 F vii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1805 in Suffield CT.
Elizabeth married **John HUGs** in Suffield CT.
- 714 F viii. **Mary Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1806 in Suffield CT.
Mary married **William Machir** .
- 715 F ix. **Bathsheba Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1810 in Suffield CT.
- 716 F x. **daughter Pease** was born in Apr 1812 in Suffield CT. She died in infancy in Suffield CT.
- 717 M xi. **Joseph Pease** was born on 14 Jul 1818 in Suffield CT. He died on 8 Sep 1838 in Carrolton OHIO.

247. **William Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Jun 1772 in Suffield CT. He died in 1846 in Suffield CT.

William married **Zilpha Spencer** on 10 Oct 1792. Zilpha was born in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 718 F i. **Lucy Pease** was born on 10 Feb 1795 in Suffield CT.
Lucy married **Apollo K Gay** .
- + 719 M ii. **Don Pease** was born on 10 May 1797. He died on 28 Nov 1868.

248. **Calvin² Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Sep 1776 in Suffield CT. He died on 17 Sep 1839 in Warren OHIO.

Calvin² married **Laura G Risley** daughter of Benjamin Risley on 22 Jun 1804 in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 720 M i. **Calvin Pease** was born on 4 Jun 1805.
- + 721 F ii. **Laura M Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1807.
- 722 M iii. **Benjamin R Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1809.
- + 723 M iv. **Charles Pease** was born on 7 Feb 1811.
- 724 M v. **Lawrence Pease** was born on 5 May 1814. He died on 9 Jul 1815.
- + 725 F vi. **Nancy Pease** was born on 29 Jun 1816. She died on 10 Apr 1869.
- + 726 F vii. **Corenlia G Pease** was born on 11 May 1820.

249. **Peter or PELTON Pease** (Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Feb 1760 in Somers,CT.
Peter married **Desire Munsell** on 15 Mar 1783 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 727 M i. **Alvin Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1784.
- + 728 M ii. **Eliphalet Pease** was born on 14 Nov 1785.
- + 729 M iii. **Orrin Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1788.
- + 730 M iv. **Peter Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1790. He died in Nov 1838.
- + 731 M v. **Lemuel Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1792. He died on 17 Mar 1835.
- 732 F vi. **Lucina Pease** was born on 8 May 1794 in East Windsor CT.
Lucina married **Henr F Stanley** . Henr was born in Amherst MA.
- + 733 M vii. **Willis Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1798.
- 734 F viii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 25 Apr 1800 in East Windsor CT. She died died in infancy in East Windsor CT.
- + 735 M ix. **Loren OR Lorin Pease** was born on 30 Apr 1802.
- 736 F x. **Anna Pease** was born on 5 Aug 1804 in East Windsor CT.
Anna married **Frederick H Rhodes** .

253. **Amos Pease** (Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Jun 1770 in Somers,CT.

Amos married **Polly[Mary] Pease** daughter of John Pease and Zepary Coy in 1800 in Somers,CT. Polly[Mary] was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

+ 737 M i. **Rebuen Pease** was born in 1802.

738 M ii. **Harvey Pease** was born on 5 Mar 1805 in Enfield CT.

739 M iii. **Phineas Pease** was born in 1806 in East Windsor CT.

255. **Mary Pease** (Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1769 in Glatenbury ct. She died in Middlefield MA.

Mary married **Israel Pease** son of Israel Pease and ANN Barlett on 10 Jan 1789 in Ellington CT. Israel was born on 27 Feb 1766 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 25 Sep 1842 in Middlefield MA.

They had the following children:

740 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1790 in Middlefield MA.
Mary married **Chauncey Coats** in Middlefield MA.

741 M ii. **Israel Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1791 in Middlefield MA.

742 M iii. **Daniel Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1793 in Middlefield MA.

743 M iv. **Harvey Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1794 in Middlefield MA.

744 F v. **Nancy Pease** was born on 28 May 1796 in Middlefield MA. She died on 24 Oct 1864 in Hinsdale MA.
Nancy married (1) **Alvah Benjamin** .
Nancy married (2) **Salmon Loomis** . Salmon was born in Hinsdale MA. He died in Hinsdale MA.

745 M vi. **Horace Pease** was born on 2 Mar 1798 in Middlefield MA.

746 F vii. **Nial Pease** was born on 6 Jul 1801 in Middlefield MA. She died in 1868 in Middlefield MA.

747 M viii. **Oliver Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1802 in Middlefield MA.

748 M ix. **Austin Pease** was born on 23 Apr 1806 in Middlefield MA.

749 M x. **Abil Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1808 in Middlefield MA. He died on 18 Sep 1816 in Middlefield MA.

256. **David Pease** (Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1771 in Glatenbury ct.

David married **Hannah Post** .

They had the following children:

- + 750 M i. **Lewis Pease** .
- 751 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born in 1799.
Mary married **Amos P Knox** . Amos was born in Portland Maine.
- 752 F iii. **Harriett Pease** died died young.
- 753 F iv. **AdalineL Pease** .
AdalineL married **Mood F Walker** .
- 754 F v. **Sophia Pease** .
Sophia married **Alvin Sweetzer** .
- 755 M vi. **Levi Pease** .
- + 756 M vii. **David Pease** .
- 757 F viii. **Jane Maria Pease** died died as a young lady.

262. **Russell Pease** (Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1789. He died in 1864 in Middlefield MA.
Russell married **Margaret Carpenter** .

They had the following children:

- 758 F i. **Sarah Pease** was born on 1 Feb 1823 in Turin NY. She died in Hinsdale MA.
- + 759 M ii. **James Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1825.
- + 760 M iii. **Joel Pease** was born in 1827.
- 761 M iv. **George Pease** was born on 28 Apr 1829 in Turin NY.
- 762 F v. **Jane Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1832 in Turin NY.
- 763 F vi. **Esther Pease** was born on 10 Dec 1835 in Turin NY. She died died young.
- 764 M vii. **Hiram Pease** was born on 15 Apr 1837 in Turin NY. He died died young.
- 765 F viii. **Orrin Pease** was born on 14 Jun 1839 in Turin NY.
- 766 F ix. **Lucy Pease** was born on 19 Feb 1842 in Turin NY.

263. **Robert Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Sep 1749 in Somers,CT. He died in South Somers Ct.

Robert married (1) **Ruby Cooley** on 6 Mar 1776 in Springfield MA. Ruby was born in Springfield MA. She died before 1779.

They had the following children:

- 767 F i. **Ruby Pease** was born on 30 Dec 1776 in Somers,CT.
Ruby married **LUKE HALL** .

Robert married (2) **Ann Sexton** on 25 Mar 1779.

They had the following children:

- 768 F ii. **Ann Pease** was born on 2 Jun 1779 in Somers,CT.
Ann married **Luke Wood** .
- 769 F iii. **Dorothy Pease** was born on 20 Jul 1780 in Somers,CT.
- + 770 M iv. **Oliver Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1783. He died in 1864.
- 771 F v. **Eunice Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1785 in Somers,CT.
Eunice married _____ **Risley** .
- 772 M vi. **Robert Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1790 in Somers,CT. He died died young
in Somers,CT.
- 773 F vii. **Roxana Pease** .
Roxana married **John Strong** . John was born in Salsbury CT.

265. **Abiah Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1753 in Somers,CT. She died about 1791 in Somers,CT.

Abiah married **Levi Pease** son of Aaron Pease and Ann Geer on 10 Jan 1775 in Somers,CT. Levi was born on 22 Jun 1754 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 774 F i. **Abiah Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1775 in Somers,CT.
- 775 F ii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 17 May 1780 in Somers,CT.

266. **Stephen Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Jul 1755 in Somers,CT.

Stephen married (1) **Mary Wood** daughter of John Wood and Mary Chapin on 7 Nov 1774. Mary died before 1782 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 776 M i. **Stephen Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1775. He died on 17 Mar 1828.

- + 777 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born on 7 Sep 1777.
- + 778 F iii. **Lois Pease** was born in 1778/1779. She died in Apr 1865.
- + 779 M iv. **Abiel Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1780.

Stephen married (2) **Sarah Morris** on 25 Nov 1782. Sarah died about 1787/1788.

They had the following children:

- 780 F v. **Sarah Pease** was born in 1786 in Somers,CT. She died on 10 Jul 1820 in Somers,CT.

Stephen married (3) **Roxana SNOW** about 1788 in Somers,CT. Roxana died in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 781 M vi. **Erastus Pease** was born on 30 Aug 1789.
- + 782 M vii. **Azel Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1795.
- + 783 M viii. **Enos Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1804. He died after 1868.
- 784 F ix. **Roxana Pease** was born on 25 Dec 1808 in Somers,CT. She died in Danvil Illinois.
Roxana married **Lyman Kingsbury** in Apr 1835 in Somers,CT. Lyman died Danville ILLINOIS.

267. **Abner Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Nov 1757 in Somers,CT. He died in Blandford MA.

Abner married **Chloe VIETS** on 25 May 1785 in Becket MA. Chloe was born in Becket MA.

They had the following children:

- 785 M i. **Levi Pease** was born on 29 May 1787. He died in Died while in College.
- 786 F ii. **Ruth Pease** .
Ruth married **Orrin Sage** .
- + 787 M iii. **Eli Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1793. He died on 31 Dec 1863.
- 788 F iv. **Chloe Pease** was born on 30 Nov 1796. She died on 17 Sep 1802.

268. **Erastus Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1759 in Somers,CT. He died in Newport Rhode Island.

Erastus married _____ .

They had the following children:

789 F i. **Ann Pease** was born in Newport Rhode Island.
Ann married ----- **COE** .

269. **Alpheus Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Apr 1762 in Somers,CT. He died in 1816 in Leyden, Lewis Co New York.

Alpheus married (1) **Olive Anderson** in 1787 in Somers,CT. Olive died in 1799.

They had the following children:

- 790 F i. **Lucy Pease** was born in 1787 in Somers,CT.
- + 791 M ii. **Jabez Pease** was born on 17 Jun 1788.
- 792 F iii. **Olive Pease** was born on 6 Nov 1791 in Somers,CT.
- + 793 M iv. **Lyman Pease** was born on 20 Jul 1793.
- 794 F v. **Hannah Pease** was born on 29 Jun 1796 in Somers,CT.

Alpheus married (2) **Dorothy Spencer** daughter of Jonathan Spencer in Apr 1801 in Somers,CT. Dorothy died in Leyden, Lewis Co New York.

They had the following children:

- + 795 M vi. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1803.
- + 796 M vii. **Charles Pease** was born on 11 Jun 1804.
- + 797 M viii. **Jonathan A S Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1810.

270. **Charles Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1764 in Somers,CT. He died in 1839 in Somers,CT.

Charles married **Elizabeth Spencer** daughter of Jonathan Spencer in 1789 in Somers,CT. Elizabeth died in 1853 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 798 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1790 in Somers,CT.
- + 799 F ii. **Panthea Pease** was born on 30 Sep 1792.

+ 800 M iii. **Charles Pease** was born on 30 Nov 1796.

801 F iv. **Laurana Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1801 in Somers,CT.

274. **David Pease** (Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Aug 1755 in Somers,CT.

David married **Jershua Bellows** on 16 Nov 1779 in Somers,CT. Jershua was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

+ 802 M i. **David H Pease** was born on 17 Apr 1783.

803 M ii. **Elias Pease** was born on 28 Apr 1786 in Somers,CT. He died as a child in Somers,CT.

804 M iii. **Cyrus Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1804 in Somers,CT.

275. **Emery Pease** (Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Aug 1757 in Somers,CT. He died in Somers,CT.

Emery married **Sybil Pease** daughter of Isaac Pease and Rachel Hall. Sybil was born on 20 Sep 1763 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

805 M i. **Jabez Pease** was born on 24 Jan 1784 in Somers,CT. He died young in Somers,CT.

806 F ii. **Sybil Pease** was born on 6 Nov 1786 in Somers,CT.
Sybil married (1) **Rodolphus Kibbe** in Somers,CT.
Sybil married (2) **Caven Laneton** in Somers,CT. Caven was born in Somers,CT.

+ 807 M iii. **Emery Pease** was born on 12 Apr 1789.

808 M iv. **Luman Pease** was born in Jul 1791 in Somers,CT. He died in New York. The cause of death was suddenly while in NY on business NO CHILDREN.

Luman married **Mary Ford** daughter of John Ford in Somers CT. Mary was born in Somers CT.

809 F v. **Marcia Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1794 in Somers,CT.
Marcia married **Martin Eno** . Martin was born in Somers,CT.

+ 810 F vi. **Mary Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1802. She died on 19 May 1841.

276. **Augustus Pease** (Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Jul 1759 in Somers,CT.

Augustus married **Tirzah HALL** in 1782 in Somers,CT. Tirzah was born in Somers,CT. She died in 1813 in Weston VT.

They had the following children:

- 811 F i. **Lucina Pease** was born in 1783 in Weston VT.
Lucina married **samuel Peabody** in Weston VT. samuel was born in Weston VT.
- 812 F ii. **Asenath Pease** was born on 24 Feb 1785 in Weston VT.
Asenath married **James Foster** in Weston VT. James was born in Weston VT.
- 813 M iii. **Augustus Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1786 in Weston VT.
Augustus married **Patty Allen** .
- 814 F iv. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 31 Oct 1788 in Weston VT.
Elizabeth married **Henry Lovejoy** .
- + 815 M v. **Abiel Pease** was born on 3 Sep 1790.
- + 816 M vi. **Clavin Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1792.
- 817 F vii. **Polly [Mary] Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1795 in Weston VT.
Polly married _____ **Holt** .
- + 818 M viii. **Ethan H Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1796.
- + 819 M ix. **David Pease** was born on 26 Jul 1798. He died on 29 Jul 1849.
- + 820 M x. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 25 Sep 1800.

280. **Gaius Pease** (Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Dec 1768 in Somers,CT. He died in 1845 in Somers,CT.

Gaius married **Wealthy Wolcott** in Somers,CT. Wealthy was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 821 M i. **Wolcott Pease** was born in Somers,CT. He died in Somers,CT. The cause
of death was drowned as a child.
- 822 M ii. **Augustus Emery Pease** was born in 1837 in Somers,CT. He died on 19 Sep 1864 in Winchester MA. The cause of death was killed in battle at Winchester MA.
- 823 F iii. **Margaret Pease** was born in Somers,CT.
Margaret married **Ralph McClester** .

824 F iv. **Maria Pease** was born in Somers,CT.
Maria married **Hiram Davenport** .

285. **Giles Pease** (Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Apr 1763 in Somers,CT.

Giles married **Jerusha Pitkin** on 26 Sep 1786 in Somers CT. Jerusha was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

+ 825 M i. **Theodore Pease** was born on 30 Jan 1789. He died on 26 Jul 1819.

+ 826 M ii. **Noah Pease** was born on 1 Jul 1792.

+ 827 M iii. **Augustus Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1793. He died on 5 Jan 1843.

828 F iv. **Jersuha Pease** was born on 20 Jul 1796 in Somers,CT.
Jersuha married **Israel Kellogg** in Somers,CT. Israel was born in Somers,CT.

829 F v. **Rebecca Pease** was born on 27 Jan 1798 in Somers,CT.
Rebecca married **Cyrus Russell** in Somers,CT.

+ 830 M vi. **Henry Pease** was born on 12 Apr 1800.

+ 831 M vii. **Martin Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1802.

832 M viii. **Giles Pease** was born on 28 Dec 1804 in Somers,CT. He died as an infant in Somers,CT.

+ 833 M ix. **Giles Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1805.

834 F x. **Mary Pease** was born on 5 Apr 1808 in Somers,CT.
Mary married **Edwin W Collins** in Somers,CT.

835 M xi. **Sanford Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1810 in Somers,CT. He died on 23 Feb 1837.
Sanford married (1) **Elizabeth Hithcock** in Nov 1834. Elizabeth died about 1834.
Sanford married (2) **Charlotte Gillett** in Sep 1836.

290. **Eli Pease** (Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Nov 1749 in Enfield, Conn.

Eli married (1) **Eunice Bugbee** on 30 Aug 1770 in Enfield CT. Eunice died before 1781.

They had the following children:

836 F i. **Joanna Pease** was born on 31 Mar 1771 in Enfield CT.

- + 837 M ii. **Eli Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1772. He died on 2 Sep 1845.
- + 838 M iii. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1788. He died on 4 Apr 1839.
- + 839 M iv. **Samuel Pease** .
- + 840 M v. **Anthony Pease** .

Eli married (2) **Huldah Kellogg** in 1781 in Westfield MA. Huldah was born in Westfield MA.

292. **Elias Pease** (Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Sep 1754 in Enfield, Conn.

Elias married **Mary Parson** on 15 Feb 1776. Mary was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 841 M i. **Elias Pease** was born in Enfield CT. He died died young.
- 842 M ii. **Daniel Pease** died in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
Daniel married **Cynthia Parson** .
- 843 F iii. **Ezra Pease** .
- 844 F iv. **Rhoda Pease** .

293. **Edward Pease** (Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Feb 1763 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 24 Jul 1840 in Brookfield VT.

Edward married **Hannah Rogers** in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 845 M i. **Elihu Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1781. He died on 4 Sep 1854.
- + 846 M ii. **Alvin Pease** was born on 8 Nov 1785.
- + 847 M iii. **Walter Pease** was born on 18 Aug 1787.
- 848 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born on 4 Sep 1789 in Enfield CT.
- 849 M v. **Samuel Pease** was born on 5 Aug 1791 in Enfield CT. He died died as a child in Enfield CT.
- 850 M vi. **Samuel [2] Pease** was born on 1 Mar 1793 in Enfield CT. He died died as a child in Enfield CT.
- 851 M vii. **Edward Pease** was born on 20 Dec 1794 in Enfield CT.

- + 852 M viii. **Erastus Pease** was born on 12 Nov 1796.
- 853 F ix. **Asenath Pease** was born on 18 Nov 1799 in Enfield CT.
Asenath married **Daniel H Wilson** .
- 854 F x. **Persis Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1802 in Brookfield VT. She died on 29 Jul 1804 in Brookfield VT.

306. **Aaron Pease** (Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Jun 1752 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT.

Aaron married **Huldah Spencer** daughter of Jonathan Spencer in Somers,CT. Huldah was born in Somers,CT. She died in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 855 F i. **Hannah Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Hannah married (1) _____ .
Hannah married (2) ----- **Benjamin** .
- 856 F ii. **Huldah Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Huldah married **Pliny Cadwell** . Pliny was born in Wilbraham CT.
- 857 F iii. **Tabitha Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Tabitha married **Dudley Summers** . Dudley was born in Chatham CT.
- 858 F iv. **Aurelia Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Aurelia married _____ **Gilbert** . _____ was born in Tolland CT.
- 859 F v. **Ruth Pease** was born in Enfield CT. She died died young in Enfield CT.
- 860 F vi. **Jerusha Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Jerusha married **Joseph Sheldon** . Joseph was born in Hartford Ct.
- + 861 M vii. **Aaron Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1777.
- + 862 M viii. **Agift Pease** was born in Sep 1779.
- + 863 M ix. **Levi Pease** .
- 864 M x. **Spencer Pease** was born in Enfield CT. He died in Providence Rhode Island. He was buried in Providence Rhode Island.
- + 865 M xi. **Randolp Pease** was born in 1788. He died on 1 May 1860.

307. **Levi Pease** (Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Jun 1754 in Enfield, Conn.

Levi married (1) **Abiah Pease** daughter of Robert Pease and Hannah Sexton on 10 Jan 1775 in Somers,CT. Abiah was born in 1753 in Somers,CT. She died about 1791 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

866 F i. **Abiah Pease** is printed as #774 on page 56.

867 F ii. **Sarah Pease** is printed as #775 on page 56.

Levi married (2) **Roxa** _____ .

They had the following children:

868 F iii. **Roxa Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1793 in Somers,CT.

309. **Stone Pease** (Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Jan 1759 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT.

Stone married **Asenath Pease** daughter of Israel Pease and ANN Barlett on 15 Sep 1780 in Enfield, Conn. Asenath was born on 19 Oct 1761 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

+ 869 M i. **Stone Pease** was born on 9 Jul 1791. He died on 9 Mar 1825.

+ 870 M ii. **Horace Pease** was born on 7 Jul 1783. He died on 3 Dec 1828.

871 M iii. **Chauncey Pease** was born on 4 May 1786 in Enfield CT. He died young in Enfield CT.

872 F iv. **Asenath Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1787 in Enfield CT.
Asenath married **John Hawkins** in Enfield CT.

873 F v. **Mary Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1789 in Enfield CT.
Mary married **Henry Barber** in Enfield CT.

+ 874 M vi. **Chauncey[2] Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1792.

+ 875 F vii. **Nancy Pease** was born in Aug 1796.

876 F viii. **Tudor Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1799 in Enfield CT. She died in Apr 1843 in Enfield CT.

877 F ix. **Agnes Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1801 in Enfield CT.
Agnes married **William Loomis** in Enfield CT.

+ 878 M x. **Geer C Pease** was born on 18 Dec 1804. He died on 10 May 1837.

311. **Ephraim Pease** (Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1763 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1804 in Lee New York.

Ephraim married **Jemina Phelps** on 24 Nov 1785 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 879 M i. **Arvin B Pease** was born on 6 Jul 1787.
- + 880 M ii. **Orrin Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1788.
- 881 M iii. **Willis F Pease** was born on 4 Sep 1792 in Enfield CT. He died died young.

314. **Elam2 Pease** (Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Aug 1770 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 31 Jan 1853 in Demark Lawrence Co NY.

Elam2 married (1) **Jemima BUSH** in 1792 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 882 F i. **Persis Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1792 in Enfield CT. She died on 22 May 1839 in Daytonville NY.
Persis married **Caleb Ufford** in 1822. Caleb was born in Daytonville NY.
- 883 F ii. **Lucina B Pease** was born on 26 Dec 1794 in Enfield CT.
- 884 F iii. **Jemima Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1794 in Enfield CT. She died in 1828 in Vienna NY.
Jemima married **A Frink** in 1818 in Rome NEW YORK.
- 885 F iv. **Mary Ann Pease** was born on 6 Mar 1799 in Litchfield Herkimer CO NY.
She died in 1837 in Indiana.
Mary married **lathroop Frink** in 1821.
- 886 F v. **Louisa Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1801 in Lee New York.
Louisa married **A. T. Smith** in 1843.
- 887 F vi. **Almira Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1803 in Lee New York.
Almira married **John P Smith** in 1829.
- 888 M vii. **Augustus E Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1805 in Lee New York. He died in 1820.
- 889 F viii. **Agnes Eliza Pease** was born on 17 Nov 1807 in Lee New York.
Agnes married **Elam Brown** on 30 Apr 1861.
- 890 F ix. **Clarissa Pease** was born on 26 Dec 1812 in Lee New York.
- 891 M x. **Henry F Pease** was born on 23 May 1815 in Lee New York. He died in Mar 1823.

Elam2 married (2) **Olive Prentice CLARK** .

Elam2 and Olive had the following children:

+ 892 M xi. **Elam CLARK Pease** was born on 23 Apr 1835. He died on 23 Dec 1926.

317. **Phineas Pease** (Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Jun 1756 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 11 Jul 1836 in Stockbridge MA.

Phineas married **Betsey Lawrence** daughter of Nehemiah Lawrence on 25 Nov 1779 in Canaan CT. Betsey was born in Canaan CT. She died on 10 Apr 1837 in Stockbridge MA.

They had the following children:

893 M i. **Flavius Pease** was born on 23 Nov 1780 in Stockbridge MASS. He died on 6 Mar 1848.

Flavius married **Eleanor Day** . Eleanor died on 2 Feb 1847.

894 F ii. **Sarah B Pease** was born on 30 Jan 1783.

Sarah married **Minorias DAY** on 21 Aug 1804.

895 F iii. **Pelera Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1785. She died on 4 Sep 1828 in Carlton NY.

Pelera married **Asahel Byington** on 10 Sep 1807.

896 F iv. **Martha A Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1786. She died on 29 Sep 1847.

897 F v. **Elizabeth L Pease** was born on 16 Oct 1788.

Elizabeth married **Alfred Avery** on 15 Oct 1816.

898 F vi. **Electa Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1794.

Electa married **Henry Lincoln** on 10 Nov 1815.

899 M vii. **Phineas Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1792. He died on 3 Sep 1818 in Rochester NY.

+ 900 M viii. **Peter P Pease** was born on 12 Apr 1795.

+ 901 M ix. **Hiram A Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1797.

902 M x. **Alonzo Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1799. He died in 1802. The cause of death was drowned.

903 F xi. **Aurelia Pease** was born on 7 Aug 1801.

Aurelia married **Daniel F Milliken** on 6 Jan 1820.

904 F xii. **Amanda S Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1804.

Amanda married **Ira Patterson** on 28 Aug 1837.

318. **Calvin Pease** (Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Sep 1757 in Enfield, Conn.

Calvin married (1) **Sally IVES** daughter of Titus IVES.

Calvin and Sally had the following children:

- + 905 M i. **Salmon Pease** was born on 14 Jun 1783. He died on 23 Jul 1857.
- + 906 M ii. **Nehemiah P Pease** was born on 1 May 1789. He died on 2 Dec 1838.
- 907 F iii. **Sally Pease** was born on 1 May 1792 in Enfield CT. She died died young.

Calvin married (2) **widow Susan Benjamin** . widow was born in Sheffield/Egremont MA.

320. **Allen Pease** (Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Oct 1762 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 8 Apr 1843 in Sheffield/Egremont MA.

Allen married (1) **Rachael Tibbals** . Rachael was born in Norfolk CT.

They had the following children:

- 908 F i. **Artemesia Pease** was born on 11 Oct 1787. She died on 21 Jan 1789.
- 909 F ii. **Electa Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1792.
Electa married **James Collar** .
- 910 F iii. **Uri Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1794. She died on 11 Oct 1798.
- 911 F iv. **Sarah Pease** was born on 15 Sep 1795.
Sarah married **Henry Sardam** .
- + 912 M v. **Harlow Pease** was born on 17 Apr 1798.
- 913 F vi. **Eunice Pease** was born on 13 Mar 1806.
Eunice married **Philo C Howland** .

Allen married (2) **Tasin Sears** . Tasin was born in Sahron Ct.

They had the following children:

- + 914 M vii. **John S Pease** was born on 17 Jul 1807.

321. **Nathaniel Pease** (Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Oct 1764 in Goshen CT. He died on 6 Nov 1815 in Poughkeepsie NY.

Nathaniel married **Jerusha Hall** . Jerusha was born in Norfolk CT.

They had the following children:

- + 915 M i. **Dudley S Pease** was born on 5 Mar 1785. He died on 17 Mar 1855.
- + 916 M ii. **Grove A Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1789.
- 917 F iii. **Almira Pease** was born in 1792.
Almira married **Olive Dubois** .
- 918 F iv. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1795.
Elizabeth married **Anthony** .

322. **Obadiah Pease** (Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Nov 1766 in Goshen CT. He died on 10 Feb 1809 in Norfolk CT.

Obadiah married **Daziah Pettibone** . Daziah was born in Norfolk CT.

They had the following children:

- 919 F i. **Daziah Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1789.
Daziah married **Abel Camp** on 22 Feb 1808. Abel was born in Litchfield, CT.
- + 920 M ii. **Augustus Pease** was born on 8 Jun 1792. He died on 11 Jul 1848.
- 921 F iii. **Henrietta Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1795.
Henrietta married **Jedediah Phelps** on 6 Apr 1818. Jedediah was born in Norfolk CT.
- + 922 M iv. **Obadiah Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1798.
- 923 F v. **Agnes Pease** was born in Jul 1800. She died as an infant.
- 924 F vi. **Emily Pease** was born on 20 Nov 1804.
Emily married **Marshall H Weed** on 2 Apr 1834. Marshall was born in Litchfield, CT.

328. **Earl Pease** (Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Jul 1778 in Norfolk CT. He died on 11 Feb 1864 in Brooklyn NY. He was buried in Norfolk CT.

Earl married **Mary Ives** on 8 Apr 1802 in New Haven CT. Mary was born in New Haven CT.

They had the following children:

- 925 F i. **Mary E Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1803 in Canaan CT.
- 926 M ii. **Joseph IVES Pease** was born on 9 Aug 1809 in Norfolk CT.

Joseph married **Mary Spencer** on 8 Dec 1841. Mary was born in Baltimore MD. She died in 1851.

+ 927 M iii. **Richard H Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1813.

+ 928 M iv. **Roger M S Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1822.

331. **William Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Oct 1752 in Somers,CT. He died in Canaan New York. He was buried in Canaan New York.

William had the following children:

929 M i. **Alanson Pease** was born in 1779 in Canaan New York.
Alanson married **Betsey Lee** .

+ 930 M ii. **William Pease** was born on 4 Mar 1781.

931 M iii. **Walter Pease** was born on 24 May 1785 in Canaan New York.
Walter married **Unknown** .

932 M iv. **Warren Pease** was born in Jan 1789 in Canaan New York.
Warren married **Chloe Sutton** .

933 M v. **Dorus Pease** was born in Canaan New York.

934 F vi. **Rhoda Pease** was born in Canaan New York.

935 F vii. **Laura Pease** was born in 1793 in Canaan New York. She died in 1807 in Canaan New York.

332. **Daniel Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Feb 1754 in Somers,CT. He died on 4 Feb 1798 in Canaan Columbia County,New York. He was buried in Canaan Columbia County,New York.

Daniel married **Keziah Dean** in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

936 F i. **Rachael Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1780 in Canaan Columbia County,New York.
Rachael married **Amos Stone** .

+ 937 M ii. **Daniel Pease** was born on 7 May 1782.

938 F iii. **Sylvia Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1784 in Canaan Columbia County,New York.
Sylvia married (1) **Joseph Norton** . Joseph was born in Fabius NY.
Sylvia married (2) **Capt. Jona. Farnam** . Capt. was born in Cazenovia NY.

- + 939 M iv. **Lewis Pease** was born on 7 Aug 1786.
- + 940 M v. **Philo Pease** was born on 21 Feb 1788. He died on 10 Apr 1837.
- 941 F vi. **Chloe Pease** was born on 18 May 1791 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
Chloe married **Rev Phineas COOK** .
- 942 F vii. **Lovisa Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1793 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
Lovisa married **Charles LAW** .
- + 943 M viii. **John B Pease** was born on 9 Jul 1795.
- 944 F ix. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 27 Oct 1797 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
Elizabeth married **Matthew Brogue** .
- 945 M x. **William S Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1800 in Canaan Columbia County, New York. He died on 22 Feb 1826.
William married **Jane Edwards** .
- 946 F xi. **Electa Pease** was born on 28 Jul 1802 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
Electa married **Almon Ticknor** .

337. **Ephraim Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Jun 1764 in Somers, CT. He died on 12 Sep 1846 in Lisle Broome County NY. He was buried in Lisle Broome County NY.

Ephraim married **Sarah Wright** in 1790 in Somers, CT.

They had the following children:

- + 947 M i. **William R Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1791. He died on 2 Oct 1856.
- 948 F ii. **Sarah D Pease** was born on 25 Sep 1794 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
Sarah married **John Kendall** on 27 May 1822.
- + 949 F iii. **Hannah G Pease** was born on 25 May 1797. She died on 27 Jan 1854.
- 950 F iv. **Nancy Pease** was born on 14 Jul 1799 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
Nancy married **E P Higbee** .
- 951 F v. **Polly Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1802 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.
- + 952 M vi. **Ephraim B Pease** was born on 21 Sep 1806.

- + 953 F vii. **Lucina A Pease** was born on 5 Aug 1810. She died on 21 Feb 1841.
- 954 F viii. **Elizabeth E Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1815 in Canaan Columbia County, New York. She died on 12 Apr 1858 in Richford NY. Elizabeth married **Samuel Granger** .
- + 955 M ix. **Henry F Pease** was born on 5 Apr 1817.

342. **Ebenezer Pease** (Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Oct 1742 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield, Conn.

Ebenezer married **Huldah Pease** on 5 Jul 1771 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 956 F i. **Huldah Pease** was born on 9 Jan 1772 in Enfield CT. Huldah married **Charles Terry** in Enfield CT. Charles was born in Enfield CT.
- + 957 M ii. **John B Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1774.
- 958 M iii. **George Pease** was born in Enfield CT. George married **Esther Thompsons** . Esther was born in Goshen CT.
- 959 M iv. **Ebenezer Pease** was born in Enfield, CT. He died in 1813 in Ohio. He was buried in Ohio. Ebenezer married **Unknown** in Ohio.
- 960 M v. **Nathaniel Pease** . Nathaniel married ----- **Buell** . ----- was born in Galway NY.
- 961 F vi. **Lucretia Pease** . Lucretia married **Truman Barnard** . Truman was born in Whitestown NY.
- 962 F vii. **Ann Pease** . Ann married **Shelburn Ives** . Shelburn was born in Litchfield, CT.
- 963 F viii. **Hepzibah Pease** .
- 964 F ix. **Martha Pease** .

346. **James Pease** (Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Dec 1754 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Aug 1844 in Auburn NY.

James married **Lucy Meacham** on 30 Dec 1778 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 965 M i. **James Pease** was born about 1781.

- + 966 M ii. **Jabez Pease** was born on 30 Mar 1783.
- + 967 M iii. **Erastus Pease** was born on 30 May 1785. He died on 24 Aug 1857.
- 968 F iv. **Lucy Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1788 in East Windsor CT.
Lucy married **David BUCK** .
- 969 M v. **Rufus Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1790 in East Windsor CT. He died in 1800 in East Windsor CT.
- 970 F vi. **Nancy Pease** was born on 2 Oct 1792 in East Windsor CT.
Nancy married **Alpheus Paine** .
- 971 F vii. **Aurelia Pease** .

347. **Peter Pease** (Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Oct 1763 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 25 Jun 1822 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Peter married **Huldah Stebbins** on 25 Nov 1785. Huldah was born in Springfield Mass.

They had the following children:

- 972 M i. **Francis Pease** was born on 8 Jul 1787 in Enfield CT.
Francis married **Mary A Pease** daughter of Lyman Pease and Pamela Barnes.
- + 973 M ii. **William Pease** was born on 21 Apr 1790.
- 974 F iii. **Margaret Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1792 in Enfield CT.
Margaret married **Horace Hawkins** .
- 975 M iv. **Peter P Pease** was born on 3 May 1797 in Enfield CT. He died in South Carolina.
- 976 F v. **Huldah Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1799 in Enfield CT.
Huldah married **Solomon Silsbee** . Solomon was born in Reading Steuben County NY.
- 977 F vi. **Mary Pease** was born on 7 Feb 1804 in Enfield CT.
Mary married **C. Allen** in Enfield CT. C. Allen was born in Enfield CT.
- 978 M vii. **Haratio N Pease** was born on 29 Apr 1806 in Enfield CT. He died in Michigan.
Haratio married ----- **Chapin** . ----- was born in Mackinaw.

350. **Aaron Pease** (Josiah, Josiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Nov 1770 in Upton MA.

He had the following children:

979 M i. **Aaron Pease** .
Aaron married **Unknown** .

+ 980 M ii. **Charles A Pease** .

351. **Josiah Pease** (Josiah, Josiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 May 1774 in Upton MA. He died in 1830 in Norfolk St Lawrence co NY. The cause of death was killed by the fall of a tree in 1830.

Josiah married **POLLY BEALS** in Upton MA.

They had the following children:

981 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1801 in Upton MA. She died on 7 Jul 1850

in Upton MA. She was buried in Upton MA.
Mary married **amos Stearns** in Upton MA. amos was born in Upton MA.

982 F ii. **Betsy Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1803 in Upton MA. She died on 30 Nov 1825 in Upton MA. She was buried in Upton MA.
Betsy married **Sumner S White** in Upton MA. Sumner was born in Upton MA.

+ 983 M iii. **Orton Pease** was born on 30 Mar 1806.

984 F iv. **Lydia Pease** was born in 1808 in Upton MA.
Lydia married **John E Chard** in Feb 1845 in Upton MA.

985 F v. **Ann J Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1810 in Upton MA.
Ann married **John J McLoy** on 25 Dec 1835 in Upton MA.

986 F vi. **Lucy Pease** was born on 21 Aug 1812 in Upton MA. She died in Jun 1849 in Canada.
Lucy married **John Madden** in Upton MA.

+ 987 M vii. **Daniel B Pease** was born on 9 Jun 1819.

360. **Jonathan Pease** (Samuel, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Jun 1778 in Enfield, Conn. He died after 1868 in Enfield CT.

Jonathan married **Eleanor Gleason** on 6 Oct 1800 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

+ 988 M i. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1801. He died in 1849.

989 M ii. **Osee Pease** was born on 30 Aug 1803 in Enfield CT.
Osee married **Salina Pease** daughter of Asa Pease and Amanda Dunlap.
Salina was born in 1830.

- 990 F iii. **Hannah B Pease** was born on 3 Nov 1807 in Enfield CT.
Hannah married **John Chapin** .
- + 991 M iv. **Lathrop Pease** was born on 26 Oct 1809.
- 992 F v. **Nancy G Pease** was born on 5 Jul 1813 in Enfield CT.
Nancy married **Alonzo Bailey** .
- 993 F vi. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1816 in Enfield CT.
- 994 F vii. **Sophronia Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1816 in Enfield CT.
Sophronia married **Sumner ROOT** .
- + 995 M viii. **Samuel R Pease** was born on 25 Jul 1820.
- + 996 M ix. **Solomon G Pease** was born on 24 Sep 1822. He died about 1853.
362. **Elizabeth Pease** (Samuel, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Sep 1787 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield Hartford CT. She was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.

Elizabeth married **Stone Pease** son of Stone Pease and Asenath Pease on 20 Oct 1807 in Enfield Hartford CT. Stone was born on 9 Jul 1791 in Enfield CT. He died on 9 Mar 1825 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.

They had the following children:

- 997 M i. **Horace B Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1810 in Enfield Hartford CT. He died on 7 Dec 1830 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.
- 998 M ii. **Joseph S Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1815 in Enfield Hartford CT. He died on 28 Feb 1847 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.
- 999 F iii. **Elizabeth S Pease** was born on 12 Sep 1817 in Enfield Hartford CT.
365. **John Pease** (John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Aug 1777 in Enfield, Conn. He died after 1822 in Ashfield MA.

John married **Patty Allen** on 25 Apr 1799 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1000 F i. **Martha Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1800 in Enfield CT.
Martha married **Sumner Graves** .
- + 1001 M ii. **John Pease** was born on 24 Nov 1801.
- 1002 F iii. **Miriam Pease** was born on 14 Mar 1804 in Conway MA.

Miriam married **Lovell H Oakes** .

- + 1003 M iv. **David Pease** was born on 9 Dec 1805.
- + 1004 M v. **Luman Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1808.
- 1005 F vi. **Diantha Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1810 in Conway MA.
Diantha married **Daniel Clark** .
- + 1006 M vii. **Hart F Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1811.
- 1007 F viii. **Maronett Pease** was born on 21 Nov 1813 in Ashfield MA.
Maronett married **James Childs** .
- + 1008 M ix. **Reuel Pease** was born on 6 Oct 1815.
- + 1009 M x. **George Pease** was born on 20 Mar 1817.
- + 1010 M xi. **Liberty Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1822.

366. **Asher Pease** (John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Sep 1780 in Enfield, Conn.

Asher married **Elizabeth Chaffee** in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1011 M i. **Newton Pease** .
- 1012 M ii. **Franklin Pease** was born in Conway MA.
Franklin married **Minerva Nims** .
- 1013 F iii. **Lorin Pease** was born in Conway MA.
- 1014 F iv. **Eliza Pease** was born in Conway MA.
- 1015 F v. **Maria Pease** was born in Conway MA.
- 1016 F vi. **Beulah Pease** was born in Conway MA.
- 1017 F vii. **Harriet Pease** was born in Conway MA.
- 1018 F viii. **Caroline Pease** was born in Conway MA.

367. **Lyman Pease** (John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 May 1784 in Enfield, Conn.

Lyman married **Fanny Chaffee** in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1019 M i. **William Pease** was born on 30 Jun 1805.
- 1020 F ii. **Mary A Pease** was born in Southampton MA. She died in 1848.
Mary married **Stephen Fields** .
- 1021 M iii. **Lyman Pease** was born in 1808 in Southampton MA. He died supposed to be dead in texas.
Lyman married _____ **Lowell** .
- 1022 F iv. **Fanny Pease** was born in 1811 in Southampton MA.
Fanny married **Alfred Driggs** .
- 1023 M v. **Lorenzo Pease** was born in 1813 in Easthampton MA.
- 1024 F vi. **Adaline Pease** was born in 1815 in Easthampton MA. She died in 1856 in St Joseph Mich.
Adaline married **Sumner Wings** in 1834.
- 1025 F vii. **Dorothy Pease** was born in 1817 in Easthampton MA. She died in 1839.
Dorothy married **William Morey** . William was born in VT.
- + 1026 M viii. **Philander Pease** was born in Dec 1820.
- 1027 M ix. **Henry Pease** was born in 1827 in Springfield Mass. He died in 1854.
Henry married **Unknown** in 1853.

372. **Henry Pease** (Ruth Chapin, Elizabeth Pease, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1772 in Sandisfield Ma. He died on 8 Jan 1827 in Livonia Livingston CO NY. He was buried in Livonia Livingston CO NY.

Henry married **Huldah Tilden** in 1793.

They had the following children:

- 1028 M i. **Henry Pease** was born in Mar 1794 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1029 M ii. **William C Pease** was born on 18 Aug 1795 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1030 F iii. **Huldah Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1796 in Sandisfield MA. She died in 1826.
Huldah married **Turner chappell** . Turner was born in Avon NY.
- 1031 M iv. **Thomas Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1798 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1032 F v. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1800 in Sandisfield MA.
Elizabeth married **Justin Gates** on 20 Jul 1819. Justin was born in Mendon NY.

- 1033 M vi. **Robert Pease** was born on 23 Oct 1801 in Sandisfield MA. He was christened in 1802 in Sandisfield MA. He was buried in Sandisfield MA.
- 1034 F vii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 22 May 1803 in Sandisfield MA. She died in 1841.
Hannah married **Giles B Bliss** in 1825.
- 1035 F viii. **Belinda Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1806 in Livonia Livingston CO NY. She died in 1808 in Livonia Livingston CO NY. She was buried in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1036 M ix. **Harvey Pease** was born on 17 Mar 1808 in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1037 M x. **Austin Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1809 in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1038 M xi. **Chandler Pease** was born on 25 Nov 1811 in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1039 F xii. **Jane Pease** was born on 31 Mar 1814 in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1040 M xiii. **James II Pease** was born on 11 Jan 1817 in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1041 M xiv. **Emery T Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1820 in Livonia Livingston CO NY.
- 1042 F xv. **Emily Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1820 in Livonia Livingston CO NY. She died in 1822 in Livonia Livingston CO NY. She was buried in Livonia Livingston CO NY.

373. **Tabitha Pease** (Ruth Chapin, Elizabeth Pease, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Aug 1773 in Sandisfield Ma. She died in 1841 in tyringham Bershire MA.

Tabitha married **Asahel Dowd** in 1798. Asahel was born in 1774 in tyringham Bershire MA. He died in 1855.

They had the following children:

- 1043 M i. **Ashael Dowd** was born on 15 Feb 1799 in tyringham Bershire MA. He died in Feb 1855 in Cook's Conrner Huron OHIO.
- 1044 F ii. **Tabitha Dowd** was born on 6 Sep 1800 in tyringham Bershire MA.
- 1045 M iii. **Horace Dowd** was born on 19 Nov 1802 in tyringham Bershire MA.
- 1046 M iv. **Dainiel Dowd** was born on 10 Sep 1804 in tyringham Bershire MA.
- 1047 M v. **Levi Dowd** was born on 18 Sep 1806 in tyringham Bershire MA.
- 1048 M vi. **Steph Dowd** was born on 14 Apr 1808 in tyringham Bershire MA. He died on 26 Sep 1889.
- 1049 F vii. **Emily Dowd** was born on 17 Jun 1809 in tyringham Bershire MA.

1050 M viii. **Watson Dowd** was born on 11 Aug 1811 in tyringham Bershire MA.

374. **Oliver Pease** (Ruth Chapin, Elizabeth Pease, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1777 in Sandisfield Ma.

Oliver married (1) **Ruth Hubbard** .

They had the following children:

1051 F i. **Alice Pease** was born on 22 Aug 1801 in Sandisfield MA.

1052 M ii. **Oliver C Pease** was born on 30 May 1803 in Sandisfield MA.

1053 F iii. **Perisis Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1804 in Sandisfield MA.
Perisis married **Ami Richards** .

1054 M iv. **Levi Pease** was born on 25 Aug 1806 in Sandisfield MA.

1055 M v. **Henry C Pease** was born on 5 Jul 1808 in Sandisfield MA.

1056 F vi. **Eliza Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1810 in Sandisfield MA.
Eliza married **John Kimball** .

1057 M vii. **Erastus Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1812 in Sandisfield MA.

1058 M viii. **Oris Pease** was born on 15 May 1815 in Sandisfield MA.

1059 F ix. **Ruth Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1817 in Sandisfield MA.
Ruth married **Neson Goodrich** .

Oliver married (2) **Esther Elmore** .

They had the following children:

1060 F x. **Mary J Pease** was born on 15 Jan 1826 in Blissfield Lenawee County MICHIGIAN.

376. **Silas Pease** (Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Suffield CT.

He had the following children:

1061 M i. **son Pease** .

1062 M ii. **son Pease** .

1063 F iii. **daughter Pease** .

1064 F iv. **daughter Pease** .

377. **Titus Pease** (Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Suffield CT.

Titus married **Mary Bagg** . Mary was born in Westfield MA.

They had the following children:

- 1065 F i. **Mary Pease** .
Mary married **Franklin Arthur** . Franklin was born in Westfield MA.
- 1066 F ii. **Isabel Pease** died died young.
- 1067 M iii. **Titus Pease** .
Titus married **Harriet Pomeroy** .
- 1068 F iv. **Eliza Pease** .
Eliza married **Daniel BUSH** .
- + 1069 M v. **Frederick Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1808.
- 1070 F vi. **Clarissa Pease** .
- 1071 F vii. **Marietta Pease** .
Marietta married **Daniel Stocking** .

378. **Grove Pease** (Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Dec 1780 in Suffield CT. He died in 1820 in Westfield MA.

Grove married **Fannie NOBLE** in 1803.

Grove and Fannie had the following children:

- 1072 F i. **Maria1 Pease** was born in 1804 in Westfield MA. She died in 1804 in Westfield MA.
- 1073 F ii. **Maria2 Pease** was born in 1805 in Westfield MA.
- 1074 M iii. **Orson Pease** was born on 28 Mar 1807 in Westfield MA. He died died as a child in Westfield MA.
- 1075 F iv. **Nancy Pease** was born on 10 Jul 1810 in Westfield MA.
- 1076 M v. **Loton Pease** was born on 29 Jul 1813 in Westfield MA. He died died as a child in Westfield MA.
- 1077 F vi. **Jane Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1818 in Westfield MA. She died died as a child in Westfield MA.

382. **JUSTUS Pease** (Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Suffield CT. He died in Suffield CT.

JUSTUS married **Ester Warner** . Ester was born in Suffield CT. She died in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1078 F i. **Esther Pease** was born in Oct 1784 in Suffield CT.
Esther married **Samuel Griffin** in Suffield CT. Samuel was born in Suffield CT.
- + 1079 M ii. **Justus Pease** was born on 12 Nov 1786.
- 1080 F iii. **Beulah Pease** was born in Sep 1789 in Suffield CT. She died in 1841 in Suffield CT.
- 1081 F iv. **Lovisa Pease** was born in Suffield CT.
Lovisa married **Lewis Langdon** in Suffield CT.
- 1082 F v. **Delight Pease** was born on 18 Mar 1794 in Suffield CT.
Delight married **Elbenezer K Mason** in Suffield CT. Elbenezer was born in Southwick MA.
- 1083 F vi. **Anna Pease** was born on 28 Jul 1796 in Suffield CT.
- 1084 F vii. **Jerusha Pease** was born in Jun 1798 in Suffield CT.
Jerusha married **Jonathan R Pomeroy** .
- + 1085 M viii. **Lester J Pease** was born on 5 Oct 1800. He died in 1845.
- 1086 F ix. **Betsey Pease** was born in Apr 1802 in Suffield CT.
Betsey married **Amos Web** . Amos was born in Southwick MA.
- 1087 F x. **Mary Pease** was born on 17 May 1804 in Suffield CT.

Mary married **Sidney Moore** . Sidney was born in Granby CT.
- + 1088 M xi. **Philo P Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1806.
- 1089 F xii. **Sybil Pease** was born on 26 Apr 1808 in Suffield CT.
Sybil married **Newton Day** . Newton was born in Granby CT.

383. **WAREHAM Pease** (Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1784 in Suffield CT. He died in 1858 in Westfield MA.

WAREHAM married **LUCY WRIGHT** .

They had the following children:

- + 1090 M i. **Benjamin F Pease** .
- 1091 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born in Westfield MA. She died as a young adult.

385. **Margaret Pease** (James, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Jul 1776 in Somers,CT.

Margaret married **Solomon Terry** . Solomon was born in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

1092 M i. **James P Terry** .

387. **Josiah Pease** (James, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Sep 1783 in Somers,CT. He died in 1860 in Somers CT.

Josiah married **Relief Wakefield** .

They had the following children:

1093 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1814 in Somers CT.

+ 1094 M ii. **William Pease** was born on 21 Sep 1816.

1095 F iii. **LuCinda Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1817 in Somers CT.
LuCinda married **W Parsons Simons** . W Parsons Simons was born in Enfield CT.

+ 1096 M iv. **Chester Pease** was born on 3 May 1819.

1097 F v. **Fidelia Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1821 in Somers CT.

1098 M vi. **James Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1823 in Somers CT.

391. **James Pease** (Ebenezer, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Canaan Columbia County New York.

James married **Phebe Coggsell** . Phebe was born in Richmond MA.

They had the following children:

1099 F i. **Henrietta E Pease** was born in 1814 in Pittsfield MA. She died in 1858 in Buffalo NY.

+ 1100 M ii. **Jamres R Pease** was born on 7 May 1817. He died on 21 May 1848.

+ 1101 M iii. **Ralph P Pease** was born on 17 Nov 1820.

398. **Jehiel Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 May 1750 in Enfield, Conn.

Jehiel married **Hepsah Dodge** .

They had the following children:

+ 1102 M i. **Elam Pease** .

- 1103 M ii. **Francis Pease** was born in Sandishfield MA.
- + 1104 M iii. **Elijah Pease** .
- 1105 M iv. **Elisha Pease** was born in Sandishfield MA.
Elisha married **Ruth Rice** .
- + 1106 M v. **Isaac Pease** died in 1826.

399. **Soloman Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Sep 1751 in Enfield, Conn.

Soloman married **Keziah Hall** . Keziah was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1107 M i. **Roswell Pease** .
- + 1108 M ii. **Solomon Pease** .
- 1109 F iii. **Cynthia Pease** .
- 1110 F iv. **Hannah Pease** .
- 1111 F v. **Keziah Pease** .
- 1112 M vi. **Levi Pease** .
Levi married **Unknown** .

400. **Isaac Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Jun 1753 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Possible Bondstown Ohio.
Isaac married **Dorcas Pease** daughter of Timothy Pease and Mary Chandler on 16 Oct 1778 in Enfield CT. Dorcas was born on 19 Mar 1751 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- + 1113 M i. Chandler Pease is printed as #583 on page 109.
- 1114 F ii. Abigail Pease is printed as #584 on page 42.
- 1115 F iii. Dorcas Pease is printed as #585 on page 42.
- + 1116 M iv. Anson Pease is printed as #586 on page 109.
- + 1117 M v. Merrick Pease is printed as #587 on page 109.
- 1118 F vi. Tabitha Pease is printed as #588 on page 43.

402. **Rufus Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 May 1757 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1801 in Enfield CT.

Rufus married **Ruth COOLEY** in 1782 in Enfield CT. Ruth was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1119 M i. **Rufus Pease** was born on 14 Nov 1783. He died on 7 Jan 1854.
- + 1120 M ii. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 25 Jan 1785.
- + 1121 M iii. **Enos Pease** was born on 9 Aug 1786.
- + 1122 F iv. **Ruth Pease** was born on 15 Jan 1789.
- 1123 F v. **Dorothy Pease** was born on 23 Oct 1790 in Enfield CT. She died on 14 May 1848 in Enfield CT.
- + 1124 M vi. **Cooley Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1792. He died on 2 Mar 1853.
- + 1125 M vii. **Augustus Pease** was born in Aug 1794.

404. **Sybil Pease** (Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Sep 1763 in Enfield, Conn.

Sybil married **Emery Pease** son of Emery Pease and Mary Horton. Emery was born on 26 Aug 1757 in Somers,CT. He died in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- 1126 M i. Jabez Pease is printed as #805 on page 58.
- 1127 F ii. Sybil Pease is printed as #806 on page 58.
- + 1128 M iii. Emery Pease is printed as #807 on page 150.
- 1129 M iv. Luman Pease is printed as #808 on page 58.
- 1130 F v. Marcia Pease is printed as #809 on page 59.
- + 1131 F vi. Mary Pease is printed as #810 on page 150.

413. **Gaius Pease** (Jacob, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Oct 1771 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1855 in Jericho VT.

Gaius married **Abigail Baird** . Abigail was born in Rockingham VT.

They had the following children:

- + 1132 M i. **Horce Pease** was born on 15 Jan 1799. He died on 12 Sep 1862.
- + 1133 M ii. **Simeon Pease** was born on 5 May 1800.

- 1134 F iii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1801 in Jericho VT.
- + 1135 M iv. **Alvah Pease** was born on 28 Dec 1803.
- 1136 M v. **Alvah2 Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1805 in Jericho VT.
- 1137 M vi. **Leonard Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1808 in Jericho VT. He died in Jericho VT.
- 1138 F vii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 12 May 1812 in Jericho VT. She died in 1855. Hannah married **Benjamin Joy** .
- 1139 F viii. **Sally Pease** was born on 18 May 1814 in Jericho VT. She died in Mar 1857.

415. **Abner Pease** (Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1763 in Somers,CT. He died in Portage County Ohio.

Abner married **Polly Blackburn** daughter of MAJOR Blackburn on 25 Dec 1790 in Chester MA. Polly was born in Chester MA. She died in Aurora Portage County Ohio.

They had the following children:

- + 1140 M i. **James Pease** was born on 5 Jan 1794.
- 1141 F ii. **Betsey Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1796 in Chester MA. She died in 1825. Betsey married **James Darrow** in 1815.
- 1142 F iii. **Sally Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1798 in Worcester NY. Sally married **Samuel Norton** .
- 1143 F iv. **Polly Pease** was born on 22 Jun 1800 in Worcester NY. Polly married (1) **Unknown** .

Polly married (2) **Unknown** .
- + 1144 M v. **Samuel Pease** was born on 4 Sep 1802.

Nov 1851.
Fannie married **Warren Warner** .
- + 1146 M vii. **Alden M Pease** was born on 19 Jul 1807.
- 1147 F viii. **Melinda Pease** was born on 24 Mar 1811 in Aurora Portage County Ohio.

416. **James Pease** (Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1771 in Canaan Columbia County New York. He died on 25 May 1813 in Worcester Otsego County NY. He was buried in Worcester Otsego County NY.

James married **Lucy Day** on 28 Jan 1795. Lucy was born in Chester MA.

They had the following children:

- 1148 M i. **Dexter Pease** was born on 24 Jan 1796 in Chester MA.
Dexter married (1) **Anna Seward** .
Dexter married (2) **Unknown** .

Dexter married (3) **Esther Paddock** on 10 Apr 1859.
- 1149 F ii. **Lucy Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1798 in Chester MA. She died in
Newbery OHIO.
- + 1150 M iii. **Chauncey D Pease** was born on 17 Sep 1800.
- + 1151 M iv. **Erastus Pease** was born on 9 Mar 1802. He died in 1860.
- 1152 F v. **Sybil Pease** was born on 17 Jul 1804 in Worcester Otsego County NY.
She died on 25 Nov 1825 in Worcester Otsego County NY.
- + 1153 M vi. **John F Pease** was born on 21 Apr 1806.
- + 1154 M vii. **Joshua I Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1808.
- 1155 F viii. **Clarissa A Pease** was born on 10 May 1810 in Worcester Otsego County
NY.
- 1156 M ix. **Ira Pease** was born on 21 May 1812 in Worcester Otsego County NY. He
died as an infant in Worcester Otsego County NY.
- 1157 M x. **James Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1813 in Worcester Otsego County NY.

418. **John Pease** (Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) died in 1804.

John married **Belinda Hayes{Hays}** daughter of Rutherford Hayes{Hays} and Chloe
Smith in 1803. Belinda was born on 28 Feb 1782 in Brattleboro,Vt. She died on 5 Jan
1833 in Brattleboro,Vt.

They had the following children:

- + 1158 M i. **John Rutherford Pease** was born on 1 Feb 1804. He died on 2 Feb 1860.

419. **Samuel Pease** (Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

Samuel married **Clarissa Horton** . Clarissa was born in Vermont.

They had the following children:

- 1159 M i. **Henry G Pease** .
- 1160 M ii. **John Pease** died died young.

424. **Noadiah Pease** (Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Sep 1765 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Northampton MA.

Noadiah married **Abigail[widow] Breck** . Abigail[widow] was born in Northampton MA.

They had the following children:

1161 F i. **Fannie B Pease** .
 Fannie married **Eastman** .

1162 F ii. **Abbie Pease** died died unmarried.

429. **Walter Pease** (Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Dec 1774 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 17 Feb 1820 in Northampton MA.

Walter married **Naomi Clark** . Naomi was born in Northampton MA.

They had the following children:

1163 M i. **William W Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1818 in Northampton MA.

430. **Asaph Pease** (Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Oct 1776 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 12 Dec 1856 in New Briain CT.

Asaph married **Clotilda Hoyt** in 1805. Clotilda was born in Guilford CT.

They had the following children:

1164 M i. **Lumas Pease** was born on 9 May 1806 in Colebrook CT. He died on 23 Aug 1808 in Colebrook CT. The cause of death was drowned.

1165 F ii. **Mary C Pease** was born in Nov 1808 in Colebrook CT. She died after 1865.

1166 M iii. **Lumas H Pease** was born on 20 Jun 1811 in Colebrook CT.

+ 1167 M iv. **Julius W Pease** was born on 19 May 1814.

1168 F v. **Lucy J Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1817 in East Guiford CT.

1169 F vi. **Laura P Pease** was born on 22 Apr 1824 in Winsted CT.
 Laura married **Everett C Holmes** in Winsted CT. Everett was born in Winsted CT.

434. **Alvah Pease** (Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Dec 1786 in Sandisfield Ma.

Alvah married **Abigail Severance** .

They had the following children:

- 1170 F i. **Caroline M Pease** was born in Colebrook CT.
- + 1171 M ii. **Erastus C Pease** was born on 11 Apr 1813.
- + 1172 M iii. **Richard S Pease** .
- 1173 M iv. **Warren W Pease** was born in 1826 in Colebrook CT.
435. **Simeon Pease** (Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Dec 1792 in Sandisfield Ma. He died on 6 Aug 1856 in Canandaigua New York.

Simeon married **Elizabeth Arnold** .

They had the following children:

- 1174 F i. **Sarah M Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1814 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1175 F ii. **Philena S Pease** was born on 22 Mar 1816 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1176 F iii. **Emeline E Pease** was born on 9 Dec 1818 in Sandisfield MA.
- + 1177 M iv. **Jarvis B Pease** .
- + 1178 M v. **Noadiah S Pease** was born on 5 Mar 1820.
- + 1179 M vi. **Orlo A Pease** was born on 4 Jun 1825.
- 1180 F vii. **Ann E Pease** was born on 22 Aug 1827 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1181 F viii. **Clarissa E Pease** was born on 24 Jan 1831 in Sandisfield MA.
- 1182 M ix. **Orville W Pease** was born on 9 Oct 1833 in Sandisfield MA.
Orville married **Amanda Vrodenburgh** . Amanda was born in Great Barrington MA.
- 1183 M x. **Sidney F Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1836 in Canandaigua New York.
Sidney married **Unknown** .
- 1184 F xi. **Mary A Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1838 in Canandaigua New York.
- 1185 M xii. **Allen D Pease** was born on 3 Jun 1840 in Canandaigua New York.
Allen married **Unknown** .

437. **LEVI Pease** (John, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1761 in Suffield CT.
LEVI married (1) _____ **Gibbs** in Suffield CT. _____ was born in Suffield CT. She died in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1186 M i. **Luther Pease** .
- 1187 M ii. **Julius Pease** was born in Suffield CT. He died in Suffield CT.
- 1188 M iii. **Alanson Pease** was born in Suffield CT. He died in Suffield CT.

LEVI married (2) **Chloe[widow] Burbank King** in Suffield CT. Chloe[widow] was born in Suffield CT. She died in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1189 M iv. **Ebenezer B Pease** was born in Oct 1812 in Suffield CT.
- 1190 F v. **Eunice K Pease** was born on 27 Jan 1815 in Suffield CT.
Eunice married **Jorn R Ball** .

441. **Moses Pease** (Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Oct 1758 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 4 Oct 1835 in Enfield CT.

Moses married **Lovisa Markham** in 1786 in Enfield CT. Lovisa was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1191 M i. **Jedidiah Pease** was born on 21 Mar 1788 in Enfield CT. He died in 1791 in Enfield CT.
- + 1192 M ii. **Cyrus Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1789. He died on 12 Jan 1841.
- + 1193 M iii. **Moses Pease** was born on 14 Jul 1791.
- + 1194 M iv. **Barnabas Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1795.
- + 1195 M v. **Julius Pease** was born on 30 Sep 1798.
- + 1196 M vi. **Frederick Pease** was born on 2 Oct 1801. He died on 5 Mar 1852.

444. **Lemuel Pease** (Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Dec 1763 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Oct 1836 in Enfield CT.

He had the following children:

- 1197 F i. **Mary Pease** was born in 1780 in Enfield CT.
- 1198 M ii. **Lemuel Pease** was born in 1791 in Enfield CT.
- 1199 F iii. **Phila Pease** was born in 1793 in Enfield CT.
- + 1200 M iv. **Walter Pease** was born on 21 Jun 1795.

1201 F v. **Achsah Pease** was born in 1799 in Enfield CT.

+ 1202 M vi. **Erastus Pease** was born in Oct 1804.

449. **Benjamin 2 Pease** (Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Mar 1776 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT.

Benjamin married **Clarinda Richardson** on 23 Dec 1799 in Enfield CT. Clarinda was born in Enfield CT. She died in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

+ 1203 M i. **Benjamin Pease** was born on 25 Aug 1800.

+ 1204 M ii. **Henry Pease** was born on 17 Dec 1802.

+ 1205 M iii. **Alfred Pease** was born on 17 Sep 1804.

1206 F iv. **Clarissa Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1806 in Enfield CT.
Clarissa married **Osse Phelps** in Enfield CT. Osse was born in Enfield CT.
He died in Enfield CT.

+ 1207 M v. **Harvey Pease** was born on 15 Apr 1807.

+ 1208 M vi. **Lewis Pease** was born on 13 Jun 1808.

1209 F vii. **Caroline Pease** was born on 16 Jan 1813 in Enfield CT.
Caroline married **Gilbert Ware** .

451. **Abiel Pease** (Samuel, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Aug 1761 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 5 Mar 1828 in Enfield CT.

Abiel married **Lovina Fowler** on 30 Jun 1785 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

1210 F i. **Roxana Pease** was born on 19 Feb 1786 in Enfield CT.
Roxana married **George Warren** .

1211 F ii. **Lovina Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1788 in Enfield CT.
Lovina married **David Gates** .

1212 F iii. **Marcia Pease** was born on 18 Mar 1792 in Enfield CT.
Marcia married **William Hunt** .

1213 F iv. **Tryphena Pease** was born on 10 Nov 1793 in Enfield CT.
Tryphena married **Joel Prior** .

+ 1214 F v. **Maria Pease** was born in 1795.

1215 M vi. **Abiel Pease** was born on 17 Mar 1797 in Enfield CT.

453. **Augustus Pease** (Samuel, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield, Conn. He died in Southwick MA.

Augustus married (1) **Etha Warner** . Etha was born in Southwick MA. She died in Southwick MA.

They had the following children:

1216 M i. **Sameul Pease** was born in Southwick MA.

1217 M ii. **Chester Pease** was born in Southwick MA.

1218 M iii. **Sidney Pease** was born in Southwick MA.

1219 F iv. **Etha Pease** was born in Southwick MA.

1220 M v. **Grant Pease** was born in Southwick MA.

Augustus married (2) **Widow Loomis** .

456. **Joel Pease** (Joel, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Nov 1764 in East of Windsor CT.

He had the following children:

1221 i. **child Pease** .

1222 ii. **child Pease** .

1223 iii. **child Pease** .

1224 iv. **child Pease** .

1225 v. **child Pease** .

1226 vi. **child Pease** .

1227 vii. **child Pease** .

459. **Enoch Pease** (Joel, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Nov 1773 in East of Windsor CT.

He had the following children:

1228 F i. **daughter Pease** was born in State of Vermont.

1229 M ii. **SON Pease** was born in State of Vermont.

460. **Elam Pease** (Joel, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Aug 1776 in East of Windsor CT. He died in Jul 1842 in Farmington Illinois.

Elam married **Abigail Allen** . Abigail was born in East Windsor CT. She died in Farmington

Illinois.

They had the following children:

1230 F i. **Pamelia Pease** was born in East Windsor CT. She died in infancy.

1231 M ii. **Grove B Pease** was born in East Windsor CT. He died in 0018.

1232 M iii. **Elam A Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1804 in East Windsor CT.

463. **Nathan Pease** (Nathan, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Jun 1765 in Enfield, Conn. He died in South Wibraham MA. He was buried in South Wibraham MA.

Nathan married **Sylvia Sisson** . Sylvia died in South Wibraham MA. She was buried in South Wibraham MA.

They had the following children:

1233 F i. **Sabra Pease** was born in South Wibraham MA.

1234 F ii. **Maria Pease** was born in South Wibraham MA.

1235 M iii. **Justus Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1799 in South Wibraham MA.

1236 F iv. **Sylvia Pease** was born in South Wibraham MA.

468. **Amos Pease** (Nathan, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Feb 1776 in Enfield, Conn. He died after 1868 in Monson MA.

Amos married **Tabitha Firman** on 13 Dec 1798.

They had the following children:

1237 F i. **Tabitha Pease** was born on 13 Nov 1799 in Monson MA. She died on 26 Oct 1856.
Tabitha married **Dexter Munger** .

1238 M ii. **Amos Pease** was born on 20 Oct 1801 in Monson MA. He died in 0021.

1239 M iii. **Orrin Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1803 in Monson MA.
Orrin married **Emeline M Pease** daughter of James C Pease and Malinda Booth. Emeline was born on 17 Oct 1819 in Wilbraham CT.

+ 1240 F iv. **Lucy F Pease** was born on 30 Nov 1806.

- 1241 M v. **David F Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1809 in Monson MA.
- 1242 F vi. **Esther Pease** was born on 11 Nov 1811 in Monson MA.
Esther married **Jacob L Broadley** .
- 1243 M vii. **Rufus M Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1813 in Monson MA.
- 1244 F viii. **Mary Pease** was born on 19 Jan 1816 in Monson MA.
Mary married **Hubbard Wood** .

469. **Nathaniel Pease** (Nathan, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Jun 1777 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1844 in West Springfield MA.

Nathaniel married **Nancy Stanton** .

They had the following children:

- 1245 M i. **Lyman Pease** was born in 1808 in Wilbraham MA.
- 1246 F ii. **Louisa Pease** was born in 1809 in Wilbraham MA.
- 1247 M iii. **William A Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1811 in Wilbraham MA.
- 1248 F iv. **Caroline Pease** was born in 1814 in Wilbraham MA.
Caroline married **James Webb** .
- 1249 F v. **Pamelia Pease** was born in 1816 in Wilbraham MA.
Pamelia married **Strong West** .
- 1250 F vi. **Lucretia Pease** was born in 1818 in Wilbraham MA.
Lucretia married (1) **Horace Coombs** .
Lucretia married (2) **Walter Bodurtha** . Walter was born in IOWA.

470. **Gideon Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 May 1765 in Enfield, Conn.

Gideon married **Hannah Rood** .

They had the following children:

- 1251 F i. **Candace Pease** was born in Monson MA.
- 1252 F ii. **Peris Pease** was born in Monson MA.

473. **Dan Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Dec 1771 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 18 Jul 1856 in Floyd New York.

Dan married **Abigail Johnson** in 1795 in Willington CT.

They had the following children:

- 1253 M i. **Dan Pease** was born on 24 Nov 1796 in Willington CT.
- 1254 M ii. **Truman Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1798 in Willington CT.
- 1255 M iii. **James J Pease** was born on 13 Mar 1803 in Willington CT.
- 1256 F iv. **Abigail Pease** was born on 30 May 1806 in Plainfield NY.
Abigail married **David Gilbert** in 1831.
- 1257 F v. **Sabra Pease** was born on 7 Oct 1808 in Plainfield NY.
Sabra married **John J Burlington** on 6 May 1832.

475. **Urbane Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Jun 1778 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 6 Oct 1842 in Webster Mich. He was buried in Webster Mich.

Urbane married **Judith Piper** on 5 Feb 1803. Judith was born in Acton VT. She was buried in Webster Mich.

They had the following children:

- 1258 M i. **Moses Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1804 in Plainfield NY.
- 1259 F ii. **Sybil Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1807 in Cincinnatus NY.
Sybil married **James Wells** on 26 Nov 1837.
- 1260 M iii. **Gideon Pease** was born on 19 Jan 1809 in Cincinnatus NY.
- 1261 F iv. **Esther Pease** was born on 11 Dec 1810 in Cincinnatus NY. She died in 1855 in Jackson Mich.
Esther married **Francis Tuthill** .
- 1262 F v. **Polly Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1813 in Solon NY.
Polly married **Amos Ball** on 19 Jul 1835.
- 1263 F vi. **Betsey Pease** was born on 1 Oct 1815 in Homer NY.
Betsey married **Henry Dwight** .
- 1264 M vii. **Francis Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1817 in Homer NY.
- 1265 F viii. **Sarah E Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1818 in Sempronius NY.
Sarah married **Truman Hart** on 22 Jun 1845.
- 1266 F ix. **Lucy Pease** was born on 9 May 1822 in Sempronius NY. She died on 12 Jul 1825 in North Lake Mich.
Lucy married **James Craine** .
- 1267 F x. **Minerva Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1824 in Sempronius NY. She died on 26 Feb 1825 in Sempronius NY.

1268 F xi. **Laura E Pease** was born on 17 Nov 1826 in Sempronius NY.
Laura married **Aaron Lyon** .

1269 F xii. **Jerusha Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1827 in Sempronius NY.
Jerusha married **James Bignell** .

1270 M xiii. **John D Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1830 in Sempronius NY.

477. **Ira Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Monson MA.

Ira married **Sally Tupper** . Sally was born in Monson MA.

They had the following children:

1271 M i. **Dwight Pease** .

1272 M ii. **Marcus J Pease** .

1273 F iii. **Mary Pease** .
Mary married _____ **Sykes** . _____ was born in Ludlow MA.

1274 F iv. **Deborah Pease** .
Deborah married **Nehemiah Underwood** .

478. **Abraham Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Monson MA.

Abraham married **Mary Davis** .

They had the following children:

1275 F i. **Harriet Pease** was born in Monson MA.
Harriet married **Marcus Works** in Monson MA. Marcus was born in Monson MA.

1276 F ii. **Maria Pease** was born in Monson MA. She died died young in Monson MA.

1277 M iii. **Orson Pease** was born in Monson MA. He died died young in Monson MA.

1278 F iv. **Persis Pease** was born in Monson MA.
Persis married **John L Chaffee** .

1279 M v. **Hiram Pease** was born in 1811 in Monson MA.

1280 M vi. **Frederick Pease** was born in Monson MA.

1281 F vii. **Roxana Pease** was born in Monson MA.

Roxana married _____ **Durgee** . _____ was born in Somers.

- 1282 M viii. **Davis Pease** was born in 1815 in Monson MA.
- 1283 M ix. **Billings Pease** was born in Monson MA.
- 1284 M x. **John Pease** was born in Monson MA. He died in 0019 in Monson MA.
- 1285 M xi. **Jarvis Pease** was born in Monson MA.

479. **Salmon Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1788 in Monson MA. He died on 9 Jul 1839 in Monson MA.
Salmon married **Roxana Hoar** in Monson MA. Roxana was born in Monson MA. She died in Monson MA.

They had the following children:

- 1286 M i. **Horace Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1812 in Monson MA.
- 1287 M ii. **Chester M Pease** was born on 1 Nov 1813 in Monson MA.
- 1288 M iii. **Jonathan H Pease** was born on 6 Oct 1816 in Monson MA.
Jonathan married **Laura Pease** daughter of Samuel Pease and Catharine Underwood. Laura was born in 1818 in Monson MA.
- 1289 M iv. **Harrison S Pease** was born on 11 Aug 1819 in Monson MA. He died died young, never married in Monson MA.
- 1290 M v. **Calvin S Pease** was born on 25 Jul 1824 in Monson MA.
- 1291 F vi. **Lucy ANN Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1828 in Monson MA.
Lucy married **Warren Stebbins** .

480. **Samuel Pease** (Gideon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born about 1791 in Monson MA. He died in Apr 1848 in Monson MA.

Samuel married **Catharine Underwood** in Mar 1816 in Monson MA.

They had the following children:

- 1292 M i. **Sylvanus Pease** was born in Nov 1816 in Monson MA.
- 1293 F ii. **Laura Pease** was born in 1818 in Monson MA.
Laura married **Jonathan H Pease** son of Salmon Pease and Roxana Hoar. Jonathan was born on 6 Oct 1816 in Monson MA.
- 1294 M iii. **Roswell Pease** was born in Jan 1824 in Monson MA.
- 1295 M iv. **Ira Pease** was born in Feb 1827 in Monson MA.
- 1296 M v. **Samuel Pease** was born in 1830 in Monson MA.

1297 F vi. **Lucinda Pease** was born in 1834 in Monson MA.

1298 F vii. **Lovina Pease** was born in Oct 1837 in Monson MA.

485. **William Pease** (William, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1780 in Enfield, Conn.

William married **Elizabeth Green** in 1804 in Enfield CT. Elizabeth was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

1299 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in 1805 in Enfield CT.

Elizabeth married **Asa M Hunn** in Enfield CT.

1300 F ii. **Harriet Pease** was born in 1808 in Enfield CT.

1301 M iii. **Webster Pease** was born in Apr 1811 in Enfield CT.

1302 M iv. **Abner Pease** was born in Jan 1813 in Enfield CT.

1303 F v. **Sarah Pease** was born in 1815 in Enfield CT.
Sarah married **John Butler** .

1304 M vi. **Normand Pease** was born in Sep 1817 in Enfield CT.

1305 F vii. **Mary Pease** was born in May 1820 in Enfield CT. She died on 11 Jun 1834 in Enfield CT.

1306 M viii. **Alvin Pease** was born in Nov 1828 in Enfield CT.

1307 F ix. **Emelinn Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1825 in Enfield CT.

1308 M x. **Edmund Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1828 in Enfield CT.

1309 F xi. **Delia A Pease** was born on 9 Mar 1831 in Enfield CT.
Delia married **Charlas Shadrick** in Enfield CT.

1310 F xii. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1833 in Enfield CT.

487. **Warren Pease** (William, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield, Conn.

He had the following children:

1311 M i. **Carlos W Pease** was born on 5 Feb 1815.

493. **Zebulon Pease** (Zebulon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1780 in Enfield, Conn. He died after marriage in Enfield CT.

Zebulon married **Sybil Chandler** on 2 Jun 1805 in Enfield CT. Sybil was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1312 F i. **Jane Pease** was born in May 1807 in Enfield CT.
Jane married **Kellogg Pease** son of Simeon Pease and Sybil TERRY [widow] Billings. Kellogg was born on 1 Dec 1813 in Enfield CT.

496. **Jabez Pease** (Zebulon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Aug 1786 in Enfield, Conn.

Jabez married **Philena Green** in 1810 in Enfield CT. Philena was born in Enfield CT.

Jabez and Philena had the following children:

- 1313 M i. **Albert M Pease** was born in Sep 1811 in Enfield CT.
1314 M ii. **George Pease** was born in Aug 1813 in Enfield CT.
1315 M iii. **Jared Pease** was born on 9 Dec 1815 in Enfield CT.
1316 F iv. **Nancy Pease** was born on 1 Mar 1818 in Enfield CT.
1317 F v. **Mary Pease** was born on 4 May 1821 in Enfield CT.
1318 M vi. **James Pease** was born on 7 Jul 1823 in Enfield CT.
1319 F vii. **Louisa N Pease** was born on 6 Mar 1826 in Enfield CT.

500. **Harvey Pease** (Zebulon, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Feb 1798 in Enfield, Conn.

Harvey married **Maria Chapin** .

They had the following children:

- 1320 F i. **Caroline Pease** died died in childhood.
1321 F ii. **Theorissa Pease** .
1322 F iii. **Mary Pease** .
1323 M iv. **Morris C Pease** .
1324 M v. **Charles Pease** died died as an infant.

502. **Simeon Pease** (Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Feb 1758 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1847 in Enfield CT.

Simeon married (1) **Mabel Allen** on 21 May 1788 in Enfield CT. Mabel died in 0036.

They had the following children:

- 1325 F i. **Marbel Pease** was born on 3 Jan 1787.
- 1326 F ii. **Dorothy Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1788 in Enfield CT.
- 1327 M iii. **Simeon Pease** was born on 29 May 1790 in Enfield CT.
- 1328 M iv. **Allen Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1792 in Enfield CT.
- 1329 F v. **Anna Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1794 in Enfield CT.
- 1330 M vi. **Alva Pease** was born on 19 Oct 1795 in Enfield CT.
- 1331 F vii. **Sally Pease** was born on 25 Aug 1797 in Enfield CT.
- 1332 F viii. **Rheuma Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1799 in Enfield CT.
- 1333 M ix. **Wells Pease** was born on 17 Mar 1801 in Enfield CT.
Wells married **Elizabeth Pease** daughter of Isaac Pease and Elizabeth Terry in 1830. Elizabeth was born on 17 Jun 1804 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1334 M x. **Arvin Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1802 in Enfield CT.
- 1335 M xi. **Lorin Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1802 in Enfield CT.
Lorin married **Almittee Pease** daughter of Reuben Pease and Abi Gowedy on 27 Dec 1827 in Enfield CT. Almittee was born on 2 Sep 1808 in Enfield CT.
- 1336 M xii. **Earl Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1815 in Enfield CT.

Simeon married (2) **Sybil TERRY [widow] Billings** .

They had the following children:

- 1337 F xiii. **Sybil Pease** was born on 31 Mar 1811 in Enfield CT.
- 1338 M xiv. **Kellogg Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1813 in Enfield CT.
Kellogg married **Jane Pease** daughter of Zebulon Pease and Sybil Chandler. Jane was born in May 1807 in Enfield CT.
- 1339 F xv. **Rhoda Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1815 in Enfield CT.

503. **Asenath Pease** (Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Oct 1761 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield CT.

Asenath married **Stone Pease** son of Aaron Pease and Ann Geer on 15 Sep 1780 in Enfield, Conn. Stone was born on 11 Jan 1759 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1340 M i. Stone Pease is printed as #869 on page 160.
- + 1341 M ii. Horace Pease is printed as #870 on page 160.
- 1342 M iii. Chauncey Pease is printed as #871 on page 63.
- 1343 F iv. Asenath Pease is printed as #872 on page 63.
- 1344 F v. Mary Pease is printed as #873 on page 63.
- + 1345 M vi. Chauncey[2] Pease is printed as #874 on page 161.
- + 1346 F vii. Nancy Pease is printed as #875 on page 161.
- 1347 F viii. Tudor Pease is printed as #876 on page 63.
- 1348 F ix. Agnes Pease is printed as #877 on page 63.
- + 1349 M x. Geer C Pease is printed as #878 on page 161.

505. **Israel Pease** (Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Feb 1766 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 25 Sep 1842 in Middlefield MA.

Israel married **Mary Pease** daughter of Jonathan Pease and Mary Bigwell on 10 Jan 1789 in Ellington CT. Mary was born in 1769 in Glatenbury ct. She died in Middlefield MA.

They had the following children:

- 1350 F i. Mary Pease is printed as #740 on page 53.
- 1351 M ii. Israel Pease is printed as #741 on page 54.
- 1352 M iii. Daniel Pease is printed as #742 on page 54.
- 1353 M iv. Harvey Pease is printed as #743 on page 54.
- 1354 F v. Nancy Pease is printed as #744 on page 54.
- 1355 M vi. Horace Pease is printed as #745 on page 54.
- 1356 F vii. Nial Pease is printed as #746 on page 54.
- 1357 M viii. Oliver Pease is printed as #747 on page 54.
- 1358 M ix. Austin Pease is printed as #748 on page 54.
- 1359 M x. Abil Pease is printed as #749 on page 54.

507. **Gad Pease** (Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Jan 1771 in Enfield, Conn.

He had the following children:

- 1360 F i. **Mary Pease** .
- 1361 F ii. **Abigail Pease** .
- 1362 F iii. **Agnes Pease** .
- 1363 F iv. **Lovisa Pease** .
- 1364 M v. **Gad Pease** .

508. **Dan Pease** (Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Apr 1773 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1853/1854 in Middlefield MA. He was buried in Middlefield MA.

Dan married **Sally Wright** in 1799 in Middlefield MA. Sally was born in Middlefield MA. She died in Middlefield MA. She was buried in Middlefield MA.

They had the following children:

- 1365 M i. **Dan Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1802 in Middlefield MA.
- + 1366 F ii. **Sally Pease** was born on 10 Dec 1803.
- 1367 F iii. **Mary Pease** was born on 19 Nov 1805 in Middlefield MA. She died in 1837.
- 1368 M iv. **Walter Pease** was born on 12 Sep 1807 in Middlefield MA.
- + 1369 F v. **Sybil Pease** was born on 27 Jan 1810.
- 1370 M vi. **Eldridge Pease** was born on 14 Mar 1812 in Middlefield MA.
- 1371 M vii. **Morgan Pease** was born on 25 Sep 1814 in Middlefield MA.
- + 1372 F viii. **Amanda Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1817. She died on 11 Sep 1852.
- 1373 M ix. **Arnold Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1819 in Middlefield MA.
- + 1374 F x. **Harriet Pease** was born on 6 Mar 1822.
- + 1375 F xi. **Laura Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1824. She died on 23 Jun 1868.

512. **David Pease** (David, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Mar 1767 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 16 Apr 1843 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

David married (1) **Hannah Butler** .

They had the following children:

- 1376 M i. **Hibbar Pease** was born in Aug 1804 in East Windsor CT.
Hibbar married **Lovina Pease** daughter of Levi Pease and Experience Hemmingway in Suffield CT. Lovina was born on 17 Aug 1815 in Suffield CT.
- 1377 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born on 30 Jun 1806 in East Windsor CT.
Mary married **William Beebe** . William was born in Springfield MA.
- 1378 M iii. **William Pease** was born in 1809 in Springfield MA.
- 1379 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born in Nov 1813 in Springfield MA.
Hannah married **Addison Griswold** in 1836 in Springfield MA. Addison was born in Springfield MA.

David married (2) **Mary A Butler** .

They had the following children:

- 1380 F v. **Mary A Pease** was born in 1830 in Suffield CT.

515. **Levi Pease** (David, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born about 1773 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 4 Jul 1840 in Suffield CT. He was buried in Suffield CT.

Levi married **Experience Hemmingway** on 16 Feb 1808 in Suffield CT. Experience was born in Suffield CT.

Levi and Experience had the following children:

- 1381 F i. **Mary H Pease** was born on 26 Feb 1810 in Suffield CT.
Mary married **John Murray** .
- 1382 F ii. **Experience Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1812 in Suffield CT. She died in Mar 1812 in Suffield CT. She was buried in Suffield CT.
- 1383 F iii. **Maria Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1813 in Suffield CT.
Maria married **John Ives** in Suffield CT. John was born in Suffield CT.
- 1384 F iv. **Lovina Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1815 in Suffield CT.
Lovina married (1) **Bishop Stowel** in Suffield CT.
Lovina married (2) **Hibbar Pease** son of David Pease and Hannah Butler in Suffield CT. Hibbar was born in Aug 1804 in East Windsor CT.
- 1385 M v. **David B Pease** was born on 1 Feb 1819 in Suffield CT.
- 1386 F vi. **Olive Pease** was born on 1 Mar 1823 in Suffield CT.
Olive married **James Hunn** . James was born in Springfield MA.

1387 F vii. **Caroline Pease** was born on 13 Dec 1825 in Suffield CT. She died in Jan 1826 in Suffield CT. She was buried in Suffield CT.

1388 M viii. **Samuel Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1828 in Suffield CT.

525. **Seth Pease** (Hezekiah, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Jun 1779 in Enfield, Conn.

Seth married **Patty Chapin** in 1804 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

1389 F i. **Patty Martha Pease** was born on 23 May 1805 in Enfield CT.

1390 M ii. **Hezekiah Pease** was born on 26 Mar 1807 in Enfield CT.

1391 M iii. **Alanson Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1809 in Enfield CT.

1392 M iv. **Seth Pease** was born in 1811 in Enfield CT.

1393 M v. **Homer Pease** was born in 1813 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

528. **Jesse Pease** (Jesse, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Dec 1789 in Enfield, Conn.

Jesse married **Abigail** _____ .

They had the following children:

1394 F i. **Abigial Pease** was born in 1806 in Enfield CT.

1395 F ii. **Martha M Pease** was born in Aug 1807 in Enfield CT.

1396 iii. **child Pease** .

1397 iv. **child Pease** .

1398 v. **child Pease** .

530. **Nathan Pease** (Nathan, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Apr 1782 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 18 Mar 1857 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Nathan married **Polly Collins** .

They had the following children:

1399 M i. **Orlando Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1803 in Enfield CT.

- 1400 M ii. **Alvah Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1805 in Enfield CT. He died on 5 Aug 1808 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1401 F iii. **Achsam Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1807 in Enfield CT.
Achsam married **Almon Lazelle** .
- 1402 M iv. **Alvah2 Pease** was born on 21 Jun 1809 in Enfield CT. He died on 8 Jun 1842 in Enfield CT.
- 1403 M v. **Simeon Pease** was born in Jun 1813 in Enfield CT.
- 1404 F vi. **Mary Pease** was born on 17 Sep 1815 in Enfield CT.
Mary married **Daniel Vaughan** on 3 Jul 1844 in Enfield CT.
- 1405 M vii. **Nathan S Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1818 in Enfield CT. He died on 12 Jan 1821 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

534. **Sharon Pease** (Sharon, Benjamin, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Oct 1772 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Sharon married **Mary Brooks** in Enfield CT. Mary was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1406 M i. **Benjamin Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1798 in Enfield CT.
- 1407 M ii. **Daniel Pease** was born in 1799 in Enfield CT.
- 1408 M iii. **Hosea Pease** was born in Apr 1800 in Enfield CT.
- 1409 M iv. **George B Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1805 in Enfield CT.
- 1410 F v. **Mary Pease** was born in Enfield CT. She died died young in Enfield CT.
She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1411 F vi. **Mary2 Pease** was born in Enfield CT.

Mary2 married **Caleb W Newhall** .
- 1412 F vii. **Lois Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Lois married (1) **John Hopkins** .
Lois married (2) **William H Ensign** .
- 1413 M viii. **Lorin Pease** was born in Shutebury MA. He died in Shutebury MA. He was buried in Shutebury MA.
- 1414 M ix. **Albert Pease** was born in Shutebury MA.
- 1415 F x. **Clarissa C Pease** was born in Shutebury MA.
Clarissa married **James Hastings** on 7 Apr 1841.

536. **Ezekiel Pease** (Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Mar 1756 in Enfield, Conn.

Ezekiel married **Lydia Pease** daughter of Timothy Pease and Mary Chandler on 8 May 1782 in Enfield CT. Lydia was born on 21 Jun 1749 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

1416 M i. Ezekiel Pease is printed as #578 on page 42.

1417 M ii. Amos Pease is printed as #579 on page 42.

1418 F iii. Lydia Pease is printed as #580 on page 42.

1419 M iv. Obed Pease is printed as #581 on page 42.

1420 F v. Beulah Pease is printed as #582 on page 42.

539. **Obadiah Pease** (Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Sep 1766 in Enfield, Conn.

Obadiah married **Achsah Bement** . Achsah was born in Chicopee MA.

They had the following children:

1421 F i. **Achsah Pease** was born in 1794 in Landgrove VT.

1422 M ii. **Obadiah Pease** was born in Landgrove VT.

1423 F iii. **Clarissa Pease** was born in Mar 1798 in Landgrove VT. She died died unmarried.

1424 M iv. **Ambrose Pease** was born in Landgrove VT.

1425 M v. **Elhiu Pease** was born in Landgrove VT.

1426 M vi. **Amos Pease** was born in Landgrove VT.

540. **Elijah Pease** (Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Jul 1770 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 1 Feb 1856 in Weston VT. He was buried in Weston VT.

Elijah married (1) **Polly Allen** .

They had the following children:

1427 M i. **Elijah Pease** was born on 8 Dec 1796 in Weston VT.

1428 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1798 in Weston VT.
Mary married **J T McLaughlin** on 8 Sep 1823 in Weston VT.

- 1429 F iii. **Melinda Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1800 in Weston VT. Melinda married **Albert Dale** .
- 1430 M iv. **Anson Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1802 in Weston VT.
- 1431 F v. **Lucy Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1804 in Weston VT. Lucy married **Addison Foster** .
- 1432 M vi. **Albert Pease** was born on 22 Mar 1806 in Weston VT.
- 1433 M vii. **Enoch Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1809 in Weston VT.
- 1434 M viii. **Ira Pease** was born on 10 Sep 1812 in Weston VT. He died in 1826 in Weston VT. He was buried in Weston VT.
- 1435 M ix. **Harmon Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1816 in Weston VT.
- 1436 M x. **Samuel Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1819 in Weston VT.

Elijah married (2) **Polly Foster** .

541. **Ambrose Pease** (Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Weston VT.

He had the following children:

- 1437 i. **child 1 Pease** .
- 1438 ii. **child 2 Pease** .
- 1439 iii. **Child 3 Pease** .

549. **Oliver Pease** (Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Sep 1777 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 13 Apr 1850 in Washington MA. He was buried in Washington MA.

Oliver married **Catherine Chappell** in Sep 1804. Catherine was buried in Washington MA.

Oliver and Catherine had the following children:

- 1440 M i. **Ezekiel Pease** was born on 2 Jul 1805 in Washington MA. He died in Feb 1806 in Washington MA. He was buried in Washington MA.
- 1441 F ii. **Sarah Pease** was born on 20 May 1805 in Washington MA. Sarah married **Samuel C Barnum** on 6 Apr 1831 in Washington MA.
- 1442 M iii. **Spencer Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1809 in Washington MA.
- 1443 F iv. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1811 in Washington MA.

- 1444 M v. **Olvier Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1812 in Washington MA.
- 1445 F vi. **Nancy Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1814 in Washington MA. Nancy married **allen C French** in 1840 in Washington MA.
- 1446 F vii. **Anna Pease** was born on 14 May 1818 in Washington MA. She died on 22 Jun 1829 in Washington MA. She was buried in Washington MA.
- 1447 F viii. **Susan Pease** was born on 2 Jun 1822 in Washington MA.
- 1448 M ix. **Isaac Pease** was born on 4 Feb 1825 in Washington MA.

550. **Isaac Pease** (Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Mar 1779 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 1 Nov 1836 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Isaac married **Elizabeth Terry** daughter of Asaph Terry. Elizabeth was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1449 F i. **Submit Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1803 in Longmeadow MA. She died as an infant in Longmeadow MA. She was buried in Longmeadow MA.
- 1450 F ii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 17 Jun 1804 in Longmeadow MA. Elizabeth married **Wells Pease** son of Simeon Pease and Mabel Allen in 1830. Wells was born on 17 Mar 1801 in Enfield CT.
- 1451 M iii. **Solomon Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1806 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1452 M iv. **Isaac T Pease** was born on 11 Apr 1809 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1453 M v. **Henry S Pease** was born on 14 Apr 1812 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1454 M vi. **Therodore Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1815 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1455 F vii. **Samantha Pease** was born on 6 Jun 1817 in Longmeadow MA. She died in Mar 1829 in Longmeadow MA. She was buried in Longmeadow MA.
- 1456 F viii. **Lovisa Pease** was born on 24 Mar 1821 in Longmeadow MA. Lovisa married **Henry J Wright** . Henry was born in Granville MA.

552. **Daniel Pease** (Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Oct 1780 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 10 Jul 1838 in Springfield MA. The cause of death was fell from the great beam in his barn. He was buried in Springfield MA.

Daniel married (1) **Lois Henry** in 1807 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1457 F i. **Lois Pease** was born on 10 Nov 1807 in Springfield MA.

Lois married **Solomon Hill** . Solomon was born in East Longmeadow CT.

Daniel married (2) **Margaret Allen** . Margaret was born in East Windsor CT.

They had the following children:

- 1458 M ii. **Daniel Pease** was born on 10 Aug 1810 in Springfield MA. He died on 5 Feb 1852.
- 1459 F iii. **Margaret Pease** was born on 27 Nov 1811 in Springfield MA. Margaret married **Marvin Dart** . Marvin was born in Enfield CT.
- 1460 F iv. **Agnes Pease** was born on 4 Mar 1813 in Springfield MA. She died died young in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.
- 1461 M v. **Hiram Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1814 in Springfield MA.
- 1462 F vi. **Emily Pease** was born on 10 Dec 1815 in Springfield MA. Emily married **Newton Loomer** . Newton was born in Richmond IOWA.
- 1463 F vii. **Hariet Pease** was born on 4 Sep 1818 in Springfield MA. Hariet married **James Osborn** .
- 1464 M viii. **Luke Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1821 in Springfield MA.
- 1465 F ix. **Delina Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1823 in Springfield MA. She died on 25 Sep 1838 in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.
- 1466 M x. **Albert Pease** was born on 30 May 1824 in Springfield MA.
- 1467 F xi. **Miriam Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1826 in Springfield MA. Miriam married **Horace Pease** . Horace was born in Springfield MA.

553. **Reuben Pease** (Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Dec 1781 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 16 Oct 1826 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Reuben married **Abi Gowedy** on 7 Dec 1807 in Enfield CT. Abi was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1468 F i. **Almittee Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1808 in Enfield CT. Almittee married **Lorin Pease** son of Simeon Pease and Mabel Allen on 27 Dec 1827 in Enfield CT. Lorin was born on 30 Oct 1802 in Enfield CT.
- + 1469 F ii. **Lorinda Pease** was born on 1 Apr 1810.

- 1470 F iii. **Abi Selina Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1812 in Enfield CT. She died on 25 Sep 1826 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1471 M iv. **Reuben Pease** was born on 28 Jul 1814 in Enfield CT.
- 1472 M v. **Linus Pease** was born on 25 Dec 1816 in Enfield CT. He died on 5 Sep 1826 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1473 M vi. **Austin S Pease** was born on 9 May 1820 in Enfield CT.
- 1474 M vii. **Alexander G Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1822 in Enfield CT.

555. **Calvin Pease** (Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Apr 1785 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 18 Nov 1847 in Longmeadow MA. He was buried in Longmeadow MA.

Calvin married **Mary Hale** on 7 Mar 1808 in Enfield CT. Mary was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1475 M i. **Calvin Pease** was born on 15 Nov 1809 in Enfield CT.
- 1476 M ii. **Abiel Pease** was born on 10 Dec 1811 in Enfield CT.
- 1477 M iii. **Alonzo Pease** was born on 12 Jan 1814 in Enfield CT.
- 1478 M iv. **Henry Pease** was born on 10 Aug 1816 in Longmeadow MA. He died on 8 Mar 1837 in Longmeadow MA. He was buried in Longmeadow MA.
- 1479 M v. **Mervin H Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1819 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1480 F vi. **Mary Pease** was born on 4 May 1821 in Longmeadow MA.
Mary married **Slyvester Kibbee** in Longmeadow MA. Slyvester was born in Longmeadow MA.

556. **Abel Pease** (Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 May 1787 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1854 in Longmeadow MA. He was buried in Longmeadow MA.

Abel married **Hannah McGregory** . Hannah was born in East Longmeadow MA.

They had the following children:

- 1481 F i. **Lucy M Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1809 in East Longmeadow MA.
Lucy married **Luther Hills** on 28 Jan 1831 in East Longmeadow MA.
Luther was born in East Longmeadow MA.

- 1482 F ii. **Mary A Pease** was born on 29 Mar 1811 in East Longmeadow MA.

Mary married **Warren Frost** in 1835 in East Longmeadow MA. Warren was born in East Longmeadow MA.

- 1483 M iii. **Orville Pease** was born on 25 Jan 1813 in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1484 M iv. **Abel Pease** was born in 1815 in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1485 M v. **Warren Pease** was born in 1818 in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1486 M vi. **William Pease** was born in 1820 in East Longmeadow MA. He died died as an infant in East Longmeadow MA. He was buried in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1487 F vii. **Hancy Pease** was born in 1822 in East Longmeadow MA. Hancy married **Sidney Kibbe** in East Longmeadow MA. Sidney was born in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1488 F viii. **Selina Pease** was born in 1826 in East Longmeadow MA. Selina married **Samuel Hubbard** in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1489 F ix. **Francis A Pease** was born in 1829 in East Longmeadow MA. Francis married **Samuel Indicot JR** in East Longmeadow MA.
- 1490 F x. **Elizabeth S Pease** was born in 1830 in East Longmeadow MA. She died about 1843 in East Longmeadow MA. She was buried in East Longmeadow MA.

562. **Jonathan Pease** (Timothy, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Aug 1774 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 20 Sep 1841 in Springfield MA. He was buried in Springfield MA.

Jonathan married **Luran Sweatland** in 1812 in East Longmeadow MA. Luran was born in East Longmeadow MA. She died in 1834 in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.

They had the following children:

- 1491 F i. **Ruth Pease** was born in 1812 in Longmeadow MA. Ruth married **William Heath** in 1837.
- 1492 F ii. **Rhoda R Pease** was born in 1815 in Springfield MA. Rhoda married **Orland Kibbe** in 1839.
- 1493 F iii. **Luana Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1816 in Springfield MA. Luana married **Marcus Fay** in 1847.
- 1494 M iv. **Jonathan B Pease** was born on 7 May 1829 in Springfield MA.
- 1495 F v. **Amelia Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1833 in Springfield MA. She died in 1850 in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.

564. **Timothy Pease** (Edward, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Oct 1784 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Timothy married **Chloe Hale** in 1809 in Enfield CT. Chloe was born in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1496 F i. **Chloe A Pease** was born on 11 Nov 1809 in Enfield CT. She died on 8 Mar 1810 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1497 M ii. **Timothy W Pease** was born on 30 Apr 1811 in Enfield CT.
- 1498 F iii. **Amanda M Pease** was born on 5 Nov 1816 in Enfield CT. Amanda married (1) **Theodore Terry** in 1840 in Enfield CT. Theodore was born in Enfield CT. He died in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT. Amanda married (2) **J. Hubbard** .
- 1499 F iv. **Naomi D Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1822 in Enfield CT.

566. **Heber Pease** (Edward, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Jun 1788 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 12 Nov 1866 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Heber married **Miriam Allen** on 11 Jan 1821 in Enfield CT. Miriam was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1500 M i. **Francis L Pease** was born on 15 May 1822 in Enfield CT.
- 1501 F ii. **Mary A Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1824 in Enfield CT. Mary married **James R Hodge** in Nov 1848.
- 1502 M iii. **Simeon H Pease** was born on 21 May 1826 in Enfield CT.
- 1503 F iv. **Julia A Pease** was born on 9 Dec 1827 in Enfield CT.
- 1504 F v. **Cecilia M Pease** was born on 8 May 1830 in Enfield CT. Cecilia married **Wolcott King** in Enfield CT. Wolcott was born in Enfield CT.
- 1505 M vi. **Carlos A Pease** was born on 29 Apr 1832 in Enfield CT. He died on 18 Aug 1848 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1506 F vii. **Amelia W Pease** was born on 3 Apr 1839 in Enfield CT. Amelia married **Mitchel Roddy** .
- 1507 F viii. **Luther A Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1836 in Enfield CT.
- 1508 F ix. **Frederick A B Pease** was born on 9 Mar 1840 in Enfield CT.
- 1509 F x. **Charlotte A Pease** was born on 18 Jan 1844 in Enfield CT.

572. **James Pease** (James, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Feb 1776 in Enfield, Conn.

James married **Rhoda Parsons** on 19 Jan 1803 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1510 F i. **Harriet Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1804 in Enfield CT.
Harriet married **Jame H Twiss** in Enfield CT. Jame was born in Enfield CT.
- 1511 F ii. **Rhoda Pease** was born on 2 Aug 1806 in Enfield CT.
Rhoda married _____ **Miller** in Enfield CT.
- 1512 F iii. **Lovisa Pease** was born on 20 Oct 1808 in Enfield CT.
Lovisa married **Ebenezer P Terry** in Enfield CT. Ebenezer was born in Enfield CT.
- 1513 F iv. **Persis Pease** was born about 1810 in Enfield CT. She died in 0019 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1514 F v. **Mary Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
Mary married **Job B Allen** in 1842 in Enfield CT. Job was born in Enfield CT.

576. **Luther Pease** (James, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Feb 1788 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 22 Oct 1826 in Hampden Ohio. He was buried in Hampden Ohio.

Luther married **Nancy Pease** on 19 Sep 1810 in Springfield MA. Nancy was born on 9 Oct 1787 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 1515 F i. **Nancy L Pease** was born on 24 Jul 1811 in Springfield MA.
- 1516 M ii. **Luther L Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1813 in Springfield MA.
- 1517 M iii. **James C Pease** was born on 9 Jan 1815 in Enfield CT.
- 1518 M iv. **Lorin A Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1818 in Burton OHIO.

577. **Jacob Pease** (James, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Nov 1792 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1821 in Mentor OHIO. He was buried in Mentor OHIO.

Jacob married _____ **Warner** .

They had the following children:

1519 M i. **Seymore Pease** .

1520 F ii. **Caroline Pease** .

1521 F iii. **Mary A Pease** .

583. **Chandler Pease** (Dorcas Pease, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Aug 1779 in Enfield CT. He died on 22 Sep 1837.

Chandler married **Beulah Kibbe** on 9 Dec 1804. Beulah was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

1522 F i. **Julia E Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1807 in Enfield CT.
Julia married **Charles Stebbins** on 13 Apr 1828.

1523 M ii. **Albert Pease** was born on 16 Mar 1809 in Enfield CT.
Albert married **Mariette Congden** on 24 Jan 1848.

1524 M iii. **Luke Pease** was born on 12 Dec 1811 in Hampden Ohio.
Luke married **Amanda M Call** on 16 Oct 1834.

1525 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born on 14 Mar 1823 in Hampden Ohio.
Hannah married **Levi Loveland** on 1 Feb 1836.

1526 M v. **Henry Pease** was born on 1 Jul 1816 in Hampden Ohio.
Henry married **Sara A Johnson** on 1 Nov 1843.

1527 M vi. **Elam Pease** was born on 8 Jun 1818 in Hampden Ohio.
Elam married **Mercy Woodworth** on 13 Sep 1844.

586. **Anson Pease** "same year as father and brothers " (Dorcas Pease, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Jan 1787 in Enfield CT. He died on 10 Mar 1828 in Ohio.

Anson married **Ann Pomeroy** on 15 Apr 1811.

They had the following children:

+ 1528 M i. **Royal A Pease** was born on 24 Jul 1812.

1529 M ii. **Orrin Pease** .

587. **Merrick Pease** (Dorcas Pease, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Jan 1789 in Enfield CT.

Merrick married **Sally Allen** on 3 Dec 1813.

They had the following children:

+ 1530 M i. **Philo Pease** was born on 18 Sep 1814.

- 1531 F ii. **Amanda Pease** was born in Chardon Ohio. She died in 1837 in Michigan. Amanda married **Asabel Henderson** in 1831.
- + 1532 M iii. **Lorenzo D Pease** was born on 14 Aug 1819.
- 1533 M iv. **Alonoz Pease** was born on 7 Dec 1821.

Alonoz married **Amerila Root** on 10 Apr 1845.
- 1534 F v. **Pemelia Pease** was born on 18 Mar 1825.
Pemelia married **James W McBride** on 27 Aug 1844.
- 1535 M vi. **Sherman Pease** was born on 25 Mar 1827.
Sherman married **Elizabeth Warner** on 10 Oct 1847.

589. **Roswell Pease** (Cummings 2nd, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1781 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 26 Mar 1866 in Chicopee MA. He was buried in Chicopee MA.

Roswell married **Ann Bliss** .

They had the following children:

- 1536 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 5 Jul 1816 in Chicopee MA.
Mary married **Alonzo Blodgett** in 1854. Alonzo was born in Belchertown MA.
- 1537 F ii. **Ann Pease** was born on 25 Jun 1820 in Chicopee MA.
- 1538 M iii. **John Q A Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1826 in Chicopee MA.

590. **Wilder C Pease** (Cummings 2nd, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Oct 1784 in Enfield, Conn.

Wilder married **Ruth Cadley** .

They had the following children:

- + 1539 F i. **Eliza C Pease** was born in 1813.
- 1540 M ii. **Theodore W Pease** was born in 1816 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1541 M iii. **Joseph Pease** was born in 1818 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1542 M iv. **Henry A Pease** was born in 1821 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1543 M v. **Levi S Pease** was born in 1824 in Wilbraham CT.

591. **Abione Pease** (Cummings 2nd, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Aug 1789 in Enfield, Conn. He died after 1866.

Abione married **Parthenia Lathrop** .

They had the following children:

- 1544 F i. **Mary Ann Pease** was born on 3 Jan 1821.
- 1545 F ii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 4 Jun 1821.
- 1546 F iii. **Lydia Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1826.
- 1547 iv. **Epaphros L P Pease** .
- 1548 F v. **Elsheba Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1830. She died on 2 Jul 1831.
- 1549 M vi. **James C Pease** was born on 27 Apr 1838 in Waverly Illinois. He died on 20 Oct 1864 in Vicksburg .
- 1550 M vii. **Henry L Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1840 in Waverly Illinois.

592. **James C Pease** (Cummings 2nd, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Apr 1791 in Enfield, Conn. He died in Oct 1853 in Wilbraham CT. He was buried in Wilbraham CT.

James married (1) **Malinda Booth** on 25 Nov 1812.

They had the following children:

- 1551 M i. **James H Pease** was born on 9 May 1813 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1552 M ii. **Lorin C Pease** was born on 15 Jul 1815 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1553 M iii. **Albert A Pease** was born on 9 Dec 1817 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1554 F iv. **Emeline M Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1819 in Wilbraham CT. Emeline married **Orrin Pease** son of Amos Pease and Tabitha Firman. Orrin was born on 9 Nov 1803 in Monson MA.
- 1555 F v. **Fidelia Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1822 in Wilbraham CT. Fidelia married **Alason Calkins** on 16 Apr 1843 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1556 F vi. **Caroline Pease** was born on 25 Oct 1825 in Wilbraham CT. Caroline married **John Abbe** in Jan 1846 in Wilbraham CT. John was born in Springfield MA.
- 1557 F vii. **Mary Pease** was born on 9 Oct 1827 in Wilbraham CT. Mary married **Cutler Cooley** . Cutler was born in Longmeadow MA.

James married (2) **Mary Terry** in Wilbraham CT.

They had the following children:

- 1558 M viii. **Jerome Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1830 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1559 M ix. **Munroe Pease** was born on 28 Mar 1832 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1560 F x. **Amanda Pease** was born on 28 Mar 1834 in Wilbraham CT.
Amanda married **William Keys** . William was born in Springfield MA.
- 1561 F xi. **Jane E Pease** was born on 11 Jun 1836 in Wilbraham CT. She died in Nov 1838 in Wilbraham CT. She was buried in Wilbraham CT.
- 1562 M xii. **Charles H Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1838 in Wilbraham CT. He died in 1854. The cause of death was died at the age of 16.
- 1563 M xiii. **George F Pease** was born on 23 Nov 1842 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1564 F xiv. **Jane E [2] Pease** was born in 1844 in Wilbraham CT.
Jane married **Henry Clark** .
- 1565 M xv. **Gilbert H Pease** was born in 1847 in Wilbraham CT.
- 1566 F xvi. **Emma Pease** was born in Wilbraham CT.

593. **Shubel Pease** (Cummings 2nd, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1796 in Wilbraham MA.

Shubel married **Elizabeth Kibbe** in 1821. Elizabeth was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- 1567 F i. **Angeline Pease** was born in Dec 1821 in Longmeadow MA.
- 1568 M ii. **Carlos Pease** was born on 16 May 1825 in Springfield MA.
- 1569 M iii. **Erskine Pease** was born in May 1827 in Springfield MA.
- 1570 F iv. **Leanora Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1829 in Wilbraham CT.
Leanora married **Carlos Hale** .
- 1571 F v. **Jerusha Pease** was born on 12 Dec 1832 in Wilbraham CT.
Jerusha married **Harlow H Hyde** .

594. **Ebenezer Pease** (Ebenezer, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Aug 1773 in Longmeadow MA.

Ebenezer married **Abigail Kibbe** in 1791.

They had the following children:

- 1572 M i. **Merril Pease** was born in Andover VT.
- 1573 M ii. **Alanson Pease** was born in Georgia VT.
- 1574 M iii. **Ebenezer Pease** was born in 1802 in Georgia VT.
- 1575 M iv. **Bradley Pease** was born in Georgia VT.
- 1576 M v. **Nelson Pease** was born in Georgia VT.
- 1577 F vi. **Margery Pease** was born in Andover VT. She died Indiana.
- 1578 F vii. **Abigail Pease** was born in Woodford VT.
Abigail married **William Hawkins** .
- 1579 F viii. **Celestia Pease** was born in Georgia VT.

595. **Encoh Pease** (Ebenezer, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Nov 1775 in Longmeadow MA. He died on 4 Oct 1845 in Fairfield VT.

Encoh married **Betsey Houghton** . Betsey was born in Bakerfields VT.

They had the following children:

- 1580 F i. **Amanda Pease** was born on 13 May 1805 in Enosburgh, VT. She died on 19 Jul 1835 in Fairfield VT. She was buried in Fairfield VT.
Amanda married **Daniel Story** in 1828.
- 1581 F ii. **Cynthina Pease** was born on 18 Mar 1806 in Enosburgh, VT. She died in 1837 in New Ipswich New Hampshire. She was buried in New Ipswich New Hampshire.
Cynthina married **Barlett Williams** in 1834 in Enosburgh, VT. Barlett was born in Enosburgh, VT.
- 1582 F iii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 25 Dec 1808 in Enosburgh, VT.
Elizabeth married **Hiram Howard** in 1830 in Enosburgh, VT.
- 1583 F iv. **Elise Pease** was born on 31 Mar 1811 in Enosburgh, VT.
Elise married **Roger H Beemace** on 11 Nov 1834 in Enosburgh, VT.
- 1584 M v. **Leonard Pease** was born in Apr 1813 in Enosburgh, VT.
- 1585 F vi. **Sarah Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1814 in Enosburgh, VT.
Sarah married **Barnabas H Lewis** on 21 Dec 1841. Barnabas was born in Fairfield VT.
- 1586 M vii. **Joel H Pease** was born on 4 May 1818 in Enosburgh, VT.
- 1587 F viii. **Fidelia Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1820 in Enosburgh, VT.
Fidelia married **Daniel Story** on 4 Mar 1843.

- 1588 M ix. **Hubbard W Pease** was born on 10 Sep 1822 in Enosburgh, VT.
- 1589 F x. **Lucetta N Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1824 in Bakerfields VT. She died in 1854.
- 1590 F xi. **Charlotte A Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1826 in Bakerfields VT. She died in 1844.

596. **Enos Pease** (Ebenezer, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Longmeadow MA. He died in 1842 in Indiana.

He had the following children:

- 1591 M i. **Alvin Pease** .
- 1592 M ii. **ASA Pease** .
- 1593 M iii. **Enos Pease** .
- 1594 M iv. **David Pease** .
- 1595 M v. **Buenos A Pease** .
- 1596 F vi. **Susan Pease** died died as a child.
- 1597 F vii. **Rebecca Pease** .
- 1598 F viii. **Susan [2] Pease** .

597. **Abel Pease** (Ebenezer, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1784 in Longmeadow MA.

Abel married **Lucy Laughlin** on 20 Jan 1806.

They had the following children:

- 1599 M i. **Cordon Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1807 in Georgia VT.
- 1600 M ii. **Samuel L Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1809 in Canada.
- 1601 F iii. **Lorania Pease** was born on 9 Oct 1811 in Canada.
Lorania married **James McCarthy** .
- 1602 M iv. **Horatio N Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1813 in Canada.
- 1603 M v. **George W Pease** was born on 26 Mar 1815 in Canada.
- 1604 M vi. **Abel Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1817 in Georgia VT.
- 1605 F vii. **Martha Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1821 in Fairfield VT.
Martha married **Robert McCarthy** .

1606 M viii. **Chauncey O Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1825 in Georgia VT.

1607 F ix. **Diana Pease** was born on 16 May 1827 in Georgia VT.

1608 F x. **Achsha Pease** was born on 10 Jul 1829 in Georgia VT.
Achsha married **Sanford Blaisdell** .

601. **Elam Pease** (Asa, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Apr 1778 in Enfield, Conn.

Elam married **Ann Terry** on 28 Jun 1807 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

1609 F i. **Bathua A Pease** was born in 1809 in Enfield CT.
Bathua married **Hosea NICHOLS** .

1610 M ii. **Elam L Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1814 in Enfield CT.
Elam married **Mary Pease** daughter of Julius Pease and Mary Griffin.
Mary was born on 27 Jun 1827 in Enfield CT.

1611 M iii. **James E Pease** was born on 14 Jan 1819 in Enfield CT.

1612 F iv. **Celecia Pease** was born in Enfield CT.

1613 F v. **Caroline Pease** was born in 1823 in Enfield CT.
Caroline married **Romain R Gleason** .

1614 F vi. **Mary T Pease** was born in 1825 in Enfield CT.

603. **Gaius Pease** (Asa, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1780 in Enfield, Conn.

Gaius married **Philura Ames** in 1814.

They had the following children:

1615 F i. **Jane P Pease** was born on 21 May 1816 in Enfield CT.
Jane married **Charles Noble** in 1835.

1616 F ii. **Ann E Pease** was born on 3 Aug 1818 in Pinesville OHIO.
Ann married **Orville Douglass** .

1617 M iii. **Gaius Pease** was born in 1820 in Pinesville OHIO. He died as an infant.

604. **Alpheus Pease** (Asa, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield, Conn.

Alpheus married **Azubia Kingbury** .

They had the following children:

- 1618 F i. **Paulina Pease** was born in 1810 in Enfield CT.
Paulina married _____ **Drinkwater** .
- 1619 M ii. **Alpherus O Pease** was born in Enfield CT.
- 1620 F iii. **Elizabeth K Pease** was born on 25 May 1814 in Enfield CT.
- 1621 F iv. **Calista M Pease** was born on 23 Jun 1816 in Enfield CT.
- 1622 M v. **Lemmuel K Pease** was born on 16 Jan 1819 in Enfield CT.
- 1623 M vi. **Joseph Pease** was born on 25 Dec 1820 in Enfield CT.

606. **Heman Pease** (Heman, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Somers,CT.

Heman married **Abigail Combs** .

Heman and Abigail had the following children:

- 1624 M i. **Jerome Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1815 in Enfield CT.
- 1625 F ii. **Sophronia Pease** was born on 15 May 1819 in Somers CT.
Sophronia married **Austin Lyman** . Austin was born in Southampton MA.
- 1626 M iii. **Nathaniel Pease** was born on 30 Sep 1824 in Somers CT.

607. **Pliny Pease** (Heman, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Oct 1787 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 8 Jan 1862 in Cannon MICH.

Pliny married **Hannah FOX** on 1 Jan 1824. Hannah was born in Bristol NY.

They had the following children:

- 1627 F i. **Achsah S Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1824 in Bristol NY.
Achsah married **william L Smith** on 28 Mar 1849.
- 1628 F ii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1827 in Wolcott, N Y.
Hannah married **Joseph Pines** on 19 Nov 1853.
- 1629 F iii. **Abigail Pease** was born on 7 Dec 1832 in Bristol NY.
- 1630 M iv. **Lester H Pease** was born on 1 Feb 1836 in Bristol NY.
- 1631 F v. **Frances D Pease** was born on 14 Mar 1845 in Canadice.

610. **Chauncey Pease** (Heman, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Feb 1792 in Enfield, Conn.

Chauncey married **Harriet Crocker** on 4 Mar 1828 in Wolcott, N Y. Harriet was born in Madison Madison County NY.

They had the following children:

- 1632 F i. **Amanda H Pease** was born on 7 Oct 1829 in Bristol NY.
- 1633 F ii. **Caroline O Pease** was born on 21 Jan 1832 in Bristol NY.
- 1634 M iii. **Harom B Pease** was born on 9 Jan 1837 in Bristol NY.
- 1635 F iv. **Cynthia L Pease** was born on 27 May 1840 in Bristol NY.
- 1636 M v. **Chauncey J Pease** was born on 5 May 1843 in Bristol NY.
- 1637 M vi. **Charles D Pease** was born on 3 Mar 1845 in Putman MICH.
- 1638 M vii. **William H Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1847 in Cannon MICH.
- 1639 F viii. **Harriet E Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1850 in Cannon MICH.
- 1640 F ix. **Charity J Pease** was born on 21 Mar 1853 in Cannon MICH.

611. **Asa Pease** (Heman, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Oct 1794 in Enfield, Conn.

Asa married **Amanda Dunlap** .

They had the following children:

- 1641 F i. **Mary ANN Pease** .
Mary married **Howard Carpenter** .
- 1642 M ii. **Alonzo Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1824.
- 1643 F iii. **Salina Pease** was born in 1830.
Salina married **Osee Pease** son of Jonathan Pease and Eleanor Gleason.
Osee was born on 30 Aug 1803 in Enfield CT.
- 1644 F iv. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 12 Nov 1848.
- 1645 M v. **Albert Pease** died died young.

614. **David Pease** (David, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Nov 1783 in Windsor CT.

David married (1) **Dorcas Ayres** on 31 Dec 1812. Dorcas was born in Granby MA. She died on 15 Jun 1853 in Cazenovia NY.

They had the following children:

- 1646 M i. **William C Pease** was born on 17 Jun 1814 in Belchertown MA. He died on 9 Jul 1814 in Belchertown MA. He was buried in Belchertown MA.
- 1647 M ii. **David Pease** was born on 24 Sep 1815 in Belchertown MA.
- 1648 F iii. **Eusebia Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1817 in Belchertown MA. She died on 1 Jul 1844 in Geneva NY.
- + 1649 F iv. **Josephine Pease** was born on 5 May 1819. She died on 2 Jul 1841.
- 1650 M v. **Roger W Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1822 in Dana MA. He died in Aug 1822 in Cazenovia NY.
- + 1651 F vi. **Sarah E Pease** was born on 12 Sep 1823.
- 1652 M vii. **Spencer A Pease** was born on 24 Sep 1825 in Cazenovia NY.
- 1653 M viii. **Roger W [2] Pease** was born on 31 May 1828 in Conway MA.

David married (2) **Sarah Taylor** on 16 Jan 1855. Sarah was born in Ashfield MA.

618. **Jonathan S Pease** (David, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Apr 1791 in Washington MA. He died on 28 Mar 1832 in Somers CT. The cause of death was consumption. He was buried in Somers CT.

Jonathan married **HANNAH WOOD** daughter of Asa WOOD in 1810.

They had the following children:

- 1654 M i. **Asa W Pease** was born in 1810 in Somers CT. He died on 21 Nov 1833 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.
- 1655 M ii. **James S Pease** was born on 17 Jul 1815 in Somers CT. He died on 16 May 1835 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.
- 1656 M iii. **David E Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1815 in Somers CT. David married **Unknown** .
- 1657 M iv. **John W Pease** was born on 14 Jun 1818 in Somers CT. John married **Unknown** .
- 1658 F v. **Jerusha Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1821 in Somers CT. She died on 9 Jul 1850 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.

- 1659 F vi. **Hannah Pease** was born on 12 Jan 1823 in Somers CT. She died on 13 Nov 1840 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.
- 1660 F vii. **Dorothy Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1825 in Somers CT. She died on 23 Jan 1849 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT. Dorothy married **J Colwell** .
- 1661 F viii. **Cherry A Pease** was born on 19 Nov 1827 in Somers CT. She died in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.

620. **Asa Pease** (David, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Mar 1796 in New Shoreham Rhode Island.

Asa married **Lydia Sheldon** on 10 Dec 1818 in Ovid NY. Lydia was born in Ovid NY.

They had the following children:

- 1662 M i. **Jonathan S Pease** was born on 11 Mar 1820 in Ovid NY.
- 1663 F ii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 15 Jun 1822 in Parma N Y. She died in 1824 in Parma N Y. She was buried in Parma N Y.
- 1664 F iii. **Sarah E Pease** was born on 1 Nov 1824 in Parma N Y. Sarah married **William Coon** .
- 1665 F iv. **Abigail Pease** was born on 13 Nov 1826 in Parma N Y. Abigail married **Daniel Knapp** .
- 1666 F v. **Cornelia Pease** was born on 3 Jan 1830 in Parma N Y. Cornelia married **George Rogers** .
- 1667 M vi. **Asa Pease** was born on 6 May 1833 in Parma N Y. He died as an infant in Parma N Y. He was buried in Parma N Y.
- 1668 F vii. **Asahel Pease** was born on 6 May 1833 in Parma N Y.
- 1669 F viii. **Rosanna Pease** was born in Parma N Y. Rosanna married **Alonzo C Bidwell** . Alonzo was born in Albion MICH.

Eighth Generation

623. **John C Pease** (John, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Jan 1782 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 30 Jan 1859 in Hartford CT. The cause of death was papalytic affection. He was buried in Hartford CT.

John married **Naomi G Niles** . Naomi was born in Windsor CT.

They had the following children:

- 1670 M i. **John R Pease** was born on 13 Apr 1808 in Windsor CT.
- 1671 F ii. **Margaret A Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1810 in Farmington CT.
- 1672 F iii. **Calista N Pease** was born in 1812 in Enfield CT.
- 1673 F iv. **Augusta D Pease** was born in 1815 in Enfield CT. She died on 11 Mar 1817 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1674 M v. **Eramus D Pease** was born in 1824 in Enfield CT.

624. **Walter Pease** (John, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 29 Mar 1784 in Enfield, Conn.

Walter married **Rhoda Terry** on 31 Dec 1807.

They had the following children:

- 1675 F i. **Rhoda L Pease** was born on 21 Dec 1808 in Enfield CT.
Rhoda married **Wilder Parker** on 26 Nov 1835 in Enfield CT. Wilder was born in Enfield CT.
- 1676 F ii. **Orpha D Pease** was born on 14 Aug 1810 in Enfield CT.
- 1677 M iii. **Walter R Pease** was born on 3 Jan 1813 in Enfield CT.
Walter married **Sophia Bidwell** on 10 Feb 1839 in Enfield CT.
- 1678 F iv. **Nancy P Pease** was born on 18 May 1817 in Enfield CT.
- 1679 F v. **Caroline A Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1824 in Enfield CT.
Caroline married **Lyman Terry** on 20 Apr 1851 in Enfield CT.

625. **Lorrain T Pease** (John, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Apr 1788 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1848 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Lorrain married **Sarah Marshall** in 1809. Sarah was born in Windsor CT.

They had the following children:

- 1680 F i. **Maria A C Pease** was born on 11 Mar 1810 in Enfield CT. She died on 16 Aug 1822 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1681 M ii. **Elisha M Pease** was born on 5 Jan 1812 in Enfield CT.
Elisha married **Lucadia NILES** in Aug 1850. Lucadia was born in Windsor CT.
- 1682 F iii. **Sarah A Pease** was born in Jan 1814 in Enfield CT. She died in infancy in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.

- 1683 M iv. **Lorrain T Pease** was born on 11 Aug 1815 in Enfield CT. He died on 31 Aug 1836 in Friendly lines after escaping Mexico. The cause of death was exposure, hunger, fatigue see parent notes.
- 1684 M v. **John J. R. Pease** was born on 25 Jun 1817 in Enfield CT. John married **Cornelia M Roger** on 14 Jul 1851 in Enfield CT.
- 1685 F vi. **Sarah M Pease** was born on 10 Sep 1822. Sarah married **John C Robinson** .
- 1686 F vii. **Caroline A Pease** was born on 8 Oct 1826 in Enfield CT. Caroline married **Hamilton Richardson** .

627. **Martha Pease** (John, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 May 1793 in Enfield, Conn.

Martha married **Harvey Pease** son of Simeon Pease and Susan McGregory on 4 Apr 1819. Harvey was born on 15 Apr 1790 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 16 Aug 1835 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.

They had the following children:

- 1687 M i. **Orrin Pease** was born on 4 Jun 1820 in Hartford CT. He died on 13 Oct 1839 in Hartford CT.
- 1688 M ii. **James H Pease** was born on 4 Nov 1821 in Hartford CT. He died on 22 Aug 1822 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1689 M iii. **Edwin T Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1823 in Hartford CT. He died on 27 Jan 1856 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1690 F iv. **Ann A Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1825 in Hartford CT. She died on 9 Nov 1826 in Hartford CT. She was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1691 M v. **James M Pease** was born on 12 Dec 1826 in Hartford CT. He died on 12 Sep 1828 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1692 F vi. **Martha A Pease** was born on 21 Jan 1829 in Hartford CT. She died on 12 Feb 1855 in Hartford CT. She was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1693 F vii. **Adalaide A Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1831 in Hartford CT.
- 1694 F viii. **Jane M Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1832 in Hartford CT. She died on 5 Jun 1852 in Hartford CT. She was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1695 M ix. **JOhn A Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1835 in Hartford CT.

631. **Thomas Pease** (Thomas, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1778 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1856 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Thomas married **Ruth Pease** daughter of Rufus Pease and Ruth COOLEY in 1811 in Enfield CT. Ruth was born on 15 Jan 1789 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1696 F i. **Ruth A Pease** was born in 1812 in Ellington CT. She died in 1849 in Enfield CT.
Ruth married **Elijah P Davis** in 1847. Elijah was born in Somers CT.
- 1697 F ii. **Clarissa Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1814 in Ellington CT. She died in Apr 1845 in Enfield CT.
Clarissa married **Charles Saunders** . Charles was born in Enfield CT.
- 1698 M iii. **Thomas C Pease** was born on 12 Jul 1815 in Enfield CT.
Thomas married **Fedelia M Rood** on 3 May 1840.
- 1699 F iv. **Harriet Pease** was born on 11 Jun 1817 in Ellington CT. She died in 1847 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 1700 F v. **Rhoda Pease** was born in 1819 in Ellington CT.
Rhoda married **Joshua Crowell** on 28 Feb 1848. Joshua was born in Ware MA.
- 1701 F vi. **Rosetta Pease** was born on 11 May 1821 in Ellington CT.
Rosetta married (1) **Alden Markham** . Alden was born in Enfield CT.
Rosetta married (2) **Dr. Wallace** .
- 1702 F vii. **Laura S Pease** was born in 1824 in Ellington CT. She died in Dec 1848.
Laura married **Peter Moore** in 1847. Peter was born in Ware MA.

634. **Salmon Pease** (Thomas, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Apr 1784 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1855 in Ellington CT.

Salmon married (1) **Polly Parson** in 1816 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1703 M i. **Rodolphus Pease** was born in 1817 in Ellington CT. He died as a child in Ellington CT.
- 1704 M ii. **Eratus P Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1819 in Ellington CT.
- 1705 M iii. **Cyrus Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1821 in Ellington CT.
Cyrus married **Maria Loomis** . Maria was born in Lebanon CT.
- 1706 F iv. **Polly Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1824 in Ellington CT.
Polly married **Daniel Avery** on 3 Jun 1843. Daniel was born in Stafford CT.

1707 M v. **Salmon Pease** was born on 22 Mar 1826 in Ellington CT. He died in 1839 in Ellington CT.

1708 M vi. **Theodore Pease** was born on 10 Feb 1829 in Ellington CT. He died as a child in Ellington CT.

Salmon married (2) **Amanda Algies** .

Salmon married (3) **Azuba Woodworth** .

635. **Willis Pease** (Thomas, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Feb 1786 in Ellington CT. He died on 11 Oct 1853 in Vernon CT.

Willis married **Hannah Bradley** on 17 Jan 1821. Hannah was born in Tolland CT.

They had the following children:

1709 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born in Sep 1821 in Ellington CT.
Elizabeth married **Orville Dimmock** in 1840. Orville was born in Stafford CT.

1710 F ii. **Laura Pease** was born in Nov 1822 in Ellington CT.
Laura married **Edward Low** .

1711 M iii. **Chester Pease** was born in Feb 1824 in Ellington CT.

1712 M iv. **Chester[2] Pease** was born in Apr 1826 in Tolland CT.
Chester[2] married **Eliza Harrington** in 1849.

1713 M v. **Philander Pease** was born in 1834 in Ellington CT.

636. **Bathsheba Pease** (Thomas, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Sep 1789 in Ellington CT.

Bathsheba married **Rufus Pease** son of Rufus Pease and Ruth COOLEY on 28 Oct 1813. Rufus was born on 14 Nov 1783 in Enfield CT. He died on 7 Jan 1854 in Tolland CT. He was buried in Tolland CT.

They had the following children:

1714 F i. **Bathsheba Pease** was born on 13 Aug 1814 in Enfield CT.
Bathsheba married **John Kingsbury** in Sep 1843. John was born in Tolland CT.

1715 M ii. **Rufus Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1817 in Enfield CT. He died in 1833 in Enfield CT.

1716 M iii. **Calvin O Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1818.

- 1717 M iv. **Lorenzo Pease** was born on 27 Nov 1820 in Enfield CT. He died on 5 Mar 1828 in Somers CT.
- 1718 F v. **lauretta Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1823 in Enfield CT.
lauretta married **Charles Sparrow** in Sep 1844. Charles was born in Tolland CT.
- 1719 F vi. **Sarah M Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1825 in Enfield CT. She died in 1826 in Somers CT.
- 1720 M vii. **James S Pease** was born on 7 Jun 1827 in Somers CT. He died in 1849.
- 1721 F viii. **Calista Pease** was born on 30 Jun 1829 in Ellington CT. She died in 1845.
- 1722 F ix. **Cynthia M Pease** was born on 14 Jul 1834 in Tolland CT.
Cynthia married **William Richardson** in Jul 1853.

637. **Calvin Pease** (Thomas, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 May 1797 in Ellington CT.

Calvin married **Roxanna Smith** on 11 Mar 1819 in Ellington CT. Roxanna was born in Ellington CT.

They had the following children:

- 1723 M i. **Calvin Pease** was born on 13 Sep 1820 in Ellington CT. He died in the south/Connecticut Regiment Volunteers.
Calvin married **Octa Strong** .
- 1724 F ii. **Roxanna Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1822 in Ellington CT.
Roxanna married **Anson Fowler** in Jan 1850. Anson was born in Lebanon CT.
- 1725 F iii. **Mary ann Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1825 in Ellington CT. She died on 23 Dec 1843 in Ellington CT.
- 1726 F iv. **Sophronia Pease** was born on 29 Mar 1827 in Ellington CT.
Sophronia married **Daniel Chaffee** on 23 Oct 1850. Daniel was born in Ashford CT.
- 1727 F v. **Jane Pease** was born on 8 Oct 1829 in Ellington CT. She died as an infant in Ellington CT. She was buried in Ellington CT.

638. **Sarah Pease** (Thomas, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Jun 1799 in Ellington CT.

Sarah married **Cooley Pease** son of Rufus Pease and Ruth COOLEY on 27 Jun 1820 in Ellington CT. Cooley was born on 12 Jun 1792 in Enfield CT. He died on 2 Mar 1853 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Cooley and Sarah had the following children:

- 1728 M i. **James C Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1820.
- 1729 M ii. **Salmon F Pease** was born on 8 Nov 1822 in Enfield CT.
- 1730 M iii. **Simeon A Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1825 in Enfield CT. He died in infancy.
- 1731 F iv. **Sarah E Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1827 in Enfield CT.

639. **Horace Pease** (Gideon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Sep 1784 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 12 Apr 1863 in Salem Wisconsin.

Horace married **Betsey Watts** on 27 Oct 1805.

They had the following children:

- 1732 M i. **Lucius Pease** was born in 1807 in Manlius Onondago County New York. He died in 1816 in Spafford Onondago County New York. He was buried in Spafford Onondago County New York.
- 1733 M ii. **Aaron A Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1811 in Manlius Onondago County New York.
Aaron married **Julia Wetherby** .
- 1734 F iii. **Minerva E Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1813 in Spafford Onondago County New York.
Minerva married (1) **George Codinton** . George died before 1847.
Minerva married (2) **James Marwich** in Sep 1847.
- 1735 M iv. **Galusha J Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1815 in Spafford Onondago County New York.
Galusha married **Unknown** .
- 1736 M v. **Spencer A Pease** was born on 23 Feb 1817 in Spafford Onondago County New York.
Spencer married (1) **Hannah Paddock** . Hannah died before 1851.
Spencer married (2) **Julia A Olden** in 1851.
- 1737 F vi. **Charlotte A Pease** was born on 30 Mar 1819 in Spafford Onondago County New York.
Charlotte married **Edmund Whipple** .
- 1738 F vii. **Almira S Pease** was born on 29 Apr 1821 in Spafford Onondago County New York.
Almira married **Henry Osborn** .
- 1739 M viii. **Allen W Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1823 in Spafford Onondago County New York.

Allen married **Unknown** .

1740 F ix. **Mary A Pease** was born on 2 Aug 1825 in Spafford Onondaga County New York.
Mary married **Samuel Whipple** .

640. **Martin Pease** (Gideon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 May 1786 in Enfield, Conn.

He had the following children:

1741 i. **Pease** .

1742 ii. **Pease** .

1743 iii. **Pease** .

1744 iv. **Pease** .

645. **Warren Pease** (Gideon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Feb 1799 in Weston VT. He died on 6 May 1862 in Weston VT.

Warren married **Fanny Field** in Mar 1824.

They had the following children:

1745 M i. **Marion Pease** was born in Weston VT.

1746 F ii. **Lauratta Pease** was born in Weston VT.

1747 M iii. **Luther Pease** was born in Weston VT.

1748 M iv. **Charles L Pease** was born in Weston VT.

1749 F v. **LuCinda Pease** was born in Weston VT.

1750 M vi. **Marha J Pease** was born in Weston VT.

1751 F vii. **Huldah Pease** was born in Weston VT.

647. **Nelson Pease** (Gideon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Weston VT.

Nelson married **Ann Hamilton** in 1830.

They had the following children:

1752 F i. **Eliza A Pease** was born on 30 Jun 1831 in Weston VT.
Eliza married (1) **Wilbur C Tenny** on 12 Mar 1850.
Eliza married (2) **W P TENNY** in 1861.

Nashua N H. She was buried in Nashua N H.
Rhoda married **James Wright** on 12 Feb 1854. James was born in
Nashua N H.

- 1754 F iii. **Betsey A Pease** was born on 21 Jun 1833 in Weston VT.
Betsey married **Charles W Turner** on 14 Apr 1855 in Weston VT. Charles
was born in Weston VT.
- 1755 M iv. **Hiland N Pease** was born on 7 Nov 1835 in Weston VT.
Hiland married **Lydia Chapin** on 13 Feb 1858 in Weston VT.
- 1756 F v. **Mary M Pease** was born on 21 Oct 1838 in Weston VT.
Mary married **Harvy Willibe** on 5 Apr 1856.
- 1757 F vi. **Nancy J Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1841 in Weston VT.
Nancy married **Isaac L Smith** on 10 Jun 1856 in Weston VT.
- 1758 M vii. **Lorin H Pease** was born on 13 Oct 1843 in Weston VT.

648. **Asahel Pease** (Gideon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in
1808 in Weston VT.

Asahel married **Sally Ray** on 20 Nov 1836. Sally was born in Coxsackie NY.

They had the following children:

- 1759 M i. **Edwin A Pease** was born on 29 Jul 1838 in Weston VT.
- 1760 M ii. **William H Pease** was born on 23 Apr 1840 in Weston VT. He died on 13
Sep 1862 in New Orleans LA. The cause of death was military.
- 1761 M iii. **Clark W Pease** was born on 6 Dec 1841 in Weston VT.
- 1762 M iv. **James R Pease** was born on 2 Jan 1843 in Weston VT. He died on 23
Jun 1858 in Weston VT. He was buried in Weston VT.
- 1763 M v. **John Q Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1844 in Weston VT.

650. **Harvey Pease** (Simeon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on
15 Apr 1790 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 16 Aug 1835 in Hartford CT. He was buried in
Hartford CT.

Harvey married **Martha Pease** daughter of John Pease and Charity Thompson on 4 Apr
1819. Martha was born on 15 May 1793 in Enfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

- 1764 M i. Orrin Pease is printed as #1687 on page 121.

- 1765 M ii. James H Pease is printed as #1688 on page 121.
- 1766 M iii. Edwin T Pease is printed as #1689 on page 121.
- 1767 F iv. Ann A Pease is printed as #1690 on page 121.
- 1768 M v. James M Pease is printed as #1691 on page 121.
- 1769 F vi. Martha A Pease is printed as #1692 on page 121.
- 1770 F vii. Adalaide A Pease is printed as #1693 on page 121.
- 1771 F viii. Jane M Pease is printed as #1694 on page 121.
- 1772 M ix. JOhn A Pease is printed as #1695 on page 122.

652. **Theodore Pease** (Simeon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Mar 1797 in Enfield, Conn. He died on 26 Oct 1844 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.

He had the following children:

- 1773 M i. **William Pease** was born on 8 Nov 1823 in Hartford CT. He died in infancy in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.
- 1774 F ii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 8 Nov 1823 in Hartford CT.
- 1775 F iii. **Frances A Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1826 in Hartford CT.

He had the following children:

- 1776 F iv. **Eliza Pease** was born on 28 Dec 1835 in Hartford CT.
- 1777 M v. **Norman Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1842 in Hartford CT. He died on 20 Feb 1847 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.

656. **Simeon2 Pease** (Simeon, John, John, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Aug 1807 in Hartford CT.

He had the following children:

- 1778 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** .
- 1779 M ii. **William Pease** .
- 1780 M iii. **Simeon Pease** .

657. **Elijah Pease** (John, James, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Feb 1770 in Somers, CT.

He had the following children:

1781 M i. **William Pease** .

659. **Aaron Pease** (John, James, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Mar 1786 in Somers,CT. He died on 15 Feb 1855 in Marlboro VT. He was buried in Marlboro VT.

Aaron married **Tabitha Sargent** in Jun 1812 in Spencer MA. Tabitha was born in Spencer MA.

They had the following children:

1782 M i. **Aaron Pease** was born on 15 May 1812 in Marlboro VT.
Aaron married **Louis S May** on 5 Dec 1838 in Marlboro VT.

1783 M ii. **Abraham Pease** was born on 8 Mar 1815 in Marlboro VT.

1784 M iii. **Edmund N Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1817 in Marlboro VT. He died in 1855.

1785 M iv. **Isaac Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1819 in Marlboro VT. He died in 1836.

1786 F v. **Lois Pease** was born on 21 Mar 1821 in Marlboro VT.

1787 F vi. **Susan E Pease** was born on 1 Feb 1823 in Marlboro VT.
Susan married **John L A Winchester** on 9 Jan in Marlboro VT.

1788 F vii. **Eunice Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1825 in Marlboro VT. She died in 1831 in Marlboro VT. She was buried in Marlboro VT.

1789 F viii. **Zipphorah A Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1827 in Marlboro VT. She died on 9 Feb 1831 in Marlboro VT. She was buried in Marlboro VT.

1790 F ix. **Miriam Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1829 in Marlboro VT. She died in 1857 in Marlboro VT. She was buried in Marlboro VT.
Miriam married **Horatio T Bellows** in Oct 1849.

1791 F x. **Sarah Pease** was born on 28 Apr 1830 in Marlboro VT. She died in Sep 1857 in Marlboro VT. She was buried in Marlboro VT.

1792 F xi. **Mary A Pease** was born on 17 May 1832 in Marlboro VT. She died in Aug 1836 in Marlboro VT. She was buried in Marlboro VT.

660. **Polly[Mary] Pease** (John, James, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Somers,CT.

Polly[Mary] married **Amos Pease** son of Stephen Pease and Elizabeth in 1800 in Somers,CT. Amos was born on 1 Jun 1770 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

- + 1793 M i. Rebuen Pease is printed as #737 on page 141.
- 1794 M ii. Harvey Pease is printed as #738 on page 53.
- 1795 M iii. Phineas Pease is printed as #739 on page 53.

674. **Richard Pease** (Richard, Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Sep 1789 in Somers,CT.

Richard married **Phelina Jones** daughter of Benjamin Jones on 14 May 1816 in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- 1796 F i. **Phelina Pease** .
Phelina married **John Russell** .

676. **Walter Pease** (Richard, Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Jul 1795 in Somers,CT. He died on 8 Nov 1864 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Walter married **Louisa Spencer** on 26 Jan 1826 in Somers CT. Louisa was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- 1797 M i. **Luke Hall Pease** was born on 16 Nov 1826 in Somers CT.
Luke married (1) **Louisa Hall** on 28 Apr 1858. Louisa died before Dec 1862.
Luke married (2) **Charolette Phelps** daughter of James Phelps and Mary Allen on 24 Dec 1862.
- 1798 F ii. **Mary L Pease** was born on 24 Feb 1828 in Somers CT.
Mary married **Henry I Fuller** on 5 May 1852.
- 1799 M iii. **Newton W Pease** was born on 12 Nov 1830 in Somers CT.
Newton married (1) **August M Lull** on 9 Dec 1855. August died before 1863.
Newton married (2) **Harriet Russell** on 26 Oct 1863.
- 1800 M iv. **Edwin S Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1832 in Somers CT. He died on 5 Aug 1854 in Somers CT.
- 1801 M v. **Luman S Pease** was born on 26 May 1835 in Somers CT.
Luman married **Agnus Gauley** on 10 May 1866.
- 1802 M vi. **Sanford C Pease** was born in Oct 1841 in Somers CT.

677. **Orrin Pease** (Richard, Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Jun 1797 in Somers,CT.

Orrin married **Delina Sexton** on 31 Mar 1824 in Somers CT. Delina was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

1803 M i. **Orrine E Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1832 in Somers CT.

Orrine married **Josephine Owens** on 11 May 1861 in Somers CT.
Josephine died on 11 Aug 1865.

678. **Alpheus Pease** (Richard, Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Jul 1799 in Somers,CT. He died on 16 Oct 1849 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Alpheus married **Clarissa Jones** daughter of Benjamin Jones on 7 Dec 1825 in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

1804 M i. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1826 in Somers CT.

1805 M ii. **Abiel Pease** was born on 11 Aug 1828 in Somers CT. He died on 13 Mar 1829 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

1806 M iii. **Richard F Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1830.
Richard married **Harriet M Kenyon** .

1807 M iv. **Benjamin Jones Pease** was born on 2 Jun 1840 in Somers CT. He died in Jan 1861 in Somers CT. The cause of death was died while working in brother's store. He was buried in Somers CT.

680. **Austin Pease** (Richard, Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Mar 1804 in Somers,CT.

Austin married (1) **Olive Waters** on 23 Aug 1825 in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

1808 F i. **Olive M Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1831 in Somers CT. She died on 30 Dec 1865 in Enfield Hartford CT.

1809 F ii. **Abigail S Pease** was born in 1835 in Somers CT.

1810 M iii. **Austin C Pease** was born on 16 May 1838 in Somers CT.

Austin married (2) **Mary Russell** .

Austin married (3) **Sarah Silcox** .

They had the following children:

1811 M iv. **William C Pease** was born on 3 May 1853 in Somers CT.

681. **Azariah Pease** (Richard, Richard, James, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 May 1806 in Somers,CT. He died on 26 Jul 1844 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Azariah married **Abigail Edson** in 1841 in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

1812 F i. **Sarah E Pease** was born on 4 Feb 1843 in Somers CT. She died as an infant in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.

694. **Henry Pease** (Zeno, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Jan 1787 in Norwich CT.

Henry married **Sarah King** .

They had the following children:

1813 M i. **Henry Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1818 in Suffield CT.
Henry married (1) **Laura M BOOTH** on 16 Jan 1845 in Suffield CT. Laura died before 22 May 1856.
Henry married (2) **Anne E Church** on 22 May 1856 in Harford CT.

1814 F ii. **Cynthia Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1821 in Suffield CT.
Cynthia married **Henry A Loomis** in 1844 in Suffield CT. Henry was born in Suffield CT.

1815 M iii. **Zeno K Pease** was born on 18 Sep 1823 in Suffield CT.
Zeno married (1) **Harriet P Loomis** on 13 Oct 1847 in Suffield CT. Harriet died before 29 Sep 1858.
Zeno married (2) **Lydia L Chapman** on 29 Sep 1858 in Harford CT.

1816 F iv. **Sarah I Pease** was born on 18 Oct 1830 in Suffield CT.
Sarah married **Alva Outman** in 1855.

1817 F v. **Helen M Pease** was born on 23 Jun 1834 in Suffield CT.

697. **Chauncey Pease** (Zeno, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Feb 1793. He died on 22 Dec 1855 in Westfield MA. He was buried in Westfield MA.

Chauncey married **Julia Fowler** .

They had the following children:

- 1818 M i. **Steuben Pease** was born in 1819 in Westfield MA. He died in 1866 in Westfield MA. He was buried in Westfield MA.
Steuben married **Lucinda Palmer** in Westfield MA. Lucinda was born in Westfield MA.
- 1819 F ii. **Adaline Pease** was born on 3 May 1821 in Westfield MA.
Adaline married **Milo Underhill** on 16 Mar 1850 in Westfield MA.
- 1820 M iii. **Henry Pease** was born on 27 Mar 1823 in Westfield MA.
Henry married **Fally Phelon** on 12 Apr 1849 in Westfield MA. Fally was born

in Westfield MA.
- 1821 F iv. **Hannah Pease** was born in 1825 in Westfield MA. She died in 1844 in Westfield MA. She was buried in Westfield MA.
- 1822 F v. **Julia Pease** was born in Westfield MA. She died in 1863.
Julia married (1) **Henry Carrier** .
Julia married (2) **Azariah JUDSON** .
- 1823 M vi. **James Pease** was born in Westfield MA.
James married **Mariette Moody** .
- 1824 M vii. **John Pease** was born in Westfield MA. He died died young in Westfield MA. He was buried in Westfield MA.
- 1825 F viii. **Mariam Pease** was born in Westfield MA. She died in 0013 in Westfield MA. She was buried in Westfield MA.
- 1826 F ix. **Martha Pease** was born in Westfield MA. She died died young in Westfield MA. She was buried in Westfield MA.
- 1827 F x. **Charlotte Pease** was born in Westfield MA.
Charlotte married **Franklin Terrett** .

705. **Gamaliel Pease** (Seth, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Jan 1790 in Suffield CT. He died on 12 Sep 1823 in Washington Mississippi.

Gamaliel married **Frances F Oliver** on 6 Aug 1817 in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

- 1828 M i. **James O Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1818 in Washington Mississippi.
James married **Mary D Rathbone** on 30 Oct 1850.
- 1829 F ii. **Frances A Pease** was born on 8 Oct 1819 in Washington Mississippi.
Frances married **John L Erringer** on 22 Nov 1849.
- 1830 F iii. **Mary L Pease** was born on 5 Feb 1822. She died on 16 Sep 1823.

1831 M iv. **Gamaliel Pease** was born on 30 Jan 1824. He died on 3 Feb 1831.

706. **Alfred Pease** (Seth, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 May 1793.

Alfred married **Amelia Lowry** .

They had the following children:

1832 F i. **Lucy Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1820.

1833 F ii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1821.

1834 M iii. **SETH Pease** was born on 23 Feb 1824.
SETH married **Margaret DODDS** in Carrolton Ohio. Margaret was born in Carrolton Ohio.

1835 M iv. **James A Pease** was born on 16 Oct 1826. He died in 1828.

1836 M v. **Alfred Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1829. He died on 30 Aug 1838.

1837 F vi. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 8 Jun 1832.
Elizabeth married **John H Lowry** on 26 Dec 1866. John was born in Stafford Co VA.

1838 vii. **Infant child Pease** died died young.

707. **Horace Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Feb 1791 in Suffield CT.

Horace married (1) **Ann Stilts** in Jan 1821. Ann died before 1832.

They had the following children:

1839 M i. **James Pease** was born on 28 Oct 1821. He died in 1850 in ,,California.

1840 M ii. **Webster H Pease** was born on 29 Jan 1823.
Webster married **Emma C Smith** on 7 May 1846.

1841 F iii. **Ellen M Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1825.

1842 M iv. **William Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1829. He died on 5 May 1830.

Horace married (2) **Sarah Bellville** on 17 Feb 1832.

They had the following children:

1843 M v. **Walter B Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1832.

- 1844 F vi. **Francis E Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1835. She died on 18 Aug 1835.
- 1845 M vii. **Charles E Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1836.
Charles married **Laura G Erwin** daughter of John Erwin and Nancy Pease
on 3 Oct 1865. Laura was born on 10 Sep 1841.
- 1846 F viii. **Mary J Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1839.
Mary married **James Stockstell** on 5 Feb 1861.
- 1847 ix. **Infant Pease** died died young.
- 1848 F x. **Harriet B Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1844.
Harriet married **Charles B Clegg** on 31 Oct 1865.
- 1849 F xi. **Anna E Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1848.

708. **Edward Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Nov 1792 in Suffield CT. He died on 15 Oct 1850 in Holes Creek Ohio. He was buried in Holes Creek Ohio.

Edward married **Martha Phifer** on 7 Feb 1824.

They had the following children:

- 1850 M i. **Oliver W Pease** was born on 4 Nov 1824.
- 1851 M ii. **Horace Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1827.
- 1852 M iii. **Henry Pease** was born on 2 May 1830. He died on 31 Aug 1851.
- 1853 M iv. **Albert Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1832. He died on 24 May 1852.
- 1854 M v. **Perry Pease** was born in Mar 0041/1835.
- 1855 M vi. **Joseph Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1838. He died on 17 Jun 1863 in Murfreesboro TN.
- 1856 F vii. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1838. She died on 28 Sep 1864 in Holes Creek Ohio. She was buried in Holes Creek Ohio.
- 1857 F viii. **Mary E Pease** was born on 22 Jan 1845.

709. **Perry Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Jan 1797 in Suffield CT. He died on 8 Sep 1863 in Carrollton Ohio. He was buried in Carrollton Ohio.

Perry married (1) **Catharine E SMITH** on 3 Dec 1822. Catharine died on 4 Oct 1851.

They had the following children:

- 1858 M i. **George M Pease** was born on 10 Dec 1825. He died on 1 May 1841.

- 1859 F ii. **Caroline Pease** was born on 13 May 1828. She died on 18 Jun 1838.
- 1860 M iii. **William Pease** was born on 1 Aug 1830.
William married **Cornelia J Gray** on 14 Aug 1851.
- 1861 M iv. **Joseph Pease** was born on 10 Nov 1832. He died on 14 May 1861.
Joseph married **Sarah C Cotterell** on 30 Nov 1854.
- 1862 F v. **Julia Pease** was born on 2 Mar 1835.
Julia married **Israel L Spencer** on 17 Oct 1854.
- 1863 F vi. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 24 Jul 1837.
Elizabeth married **John Zimmerman** on 5 Oct.
- 1864 M vii. **George M Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1841. He died on 29 Mar 1862.
- 1865 F viii. **Bathsheba Pease** was born on 12 May 1843.
Bathsheba married **Charles F Cox** on 5 Dec 1865.

Perry married (2) **Caroline M Groat Vanburen** daughter of Peter Groat on 17 Oct 1856.

They had the following children:

- 1866 F ix. **Alice M Pease** was born on 3 May 1859.

710. **George Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Nov 1798 in Suffield CT.

George married (1) **Ellen Wheatley** on 16 Nov 1830.

They had the following children:

- 1867 F i. **Mary D Pease** was born on 9 Jun 1832.
- 1868 F ii. **Mindwell Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1834.
- 1869 M iii. **Gamaliel Pease** was born on 31 May 1837.
- 1870 F iv. **Ellen Pease** was born on 5 Nov 1839.

George married (2) **Mary A Lamme** on 6 Apr 1841.

They had the following children:

- 1871 M v. **Horace Pease** was born on 18 Sep 1842.
- 1872 M vi. **David W Pease** was born on 22 Sep 1846.

1873 F vii. **Harriet Pease** was born on 12 Jul 1851.

711. **Mindwell Pease** (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Feb 1801 in Suffield CT.

Mindwell married **Daniel W Norton** on 28 Nov 1822 in Suffield CT. Daniel was born in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

1874 F i. **Eliazabeth Norton** was born on 17 Feb 1826.
Eliazabeth married **Calvin Phielo** on 7 Nov 1840.

1875 F ii. **Lucy K Norton** was born on 18 Jun 1830.

1876 F iii. **Mary E Norton** was born on 6 Jun 1836.
Mary married **George W Loomis** on 4 Jun 1860.

1877 M iv. **John H Norton** was born on 26 Mar 1839.

1878 F v. **Emily L Norton** was born on 19 Jan 1841.

719. **Don Pease** (William, Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 May 1797 in Suffield CT. He died on 28 Nov 1868 in Suffield CT. He was buried in Suffield CT.

Don married **Sarah Alden** in Suffield CT.

They had the following children:

1879 F i. **Sarah L Pease** was born in 1844.

1880 F ii. **Lucy G Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1847 in Suffield CT.

1881 M iii. **William H Pease** was born on 9 May 1850 in Suffield CT.

721. **Laura M Pease** (Calvin², Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Feb 1807.

Laura married (1) **George W Tallmadge** on 13 Sep 1824 in Tallmade OHIO. George was born in Tallmade OHIO.

They had the following children:

1882 F i. **Laura P Tallmadge** was born on 3 Sep 1825. She died on 26 Mar 1832.

1883 M ii. **Henry Augustus Tallmadge** was born on 12 Dec 1830.

Laura married (2) **Van R Humphrey** on 27 Aug 1839. Van was born in Hudson OHIO.

They had the following children:

1884 M iii. **Calvin P Humphrey** was born on 21 Jun 1840.
Calvin married **Delphina C Wheeler** on 20 Sep 1864.

1885 M iv. **Clarence Humphrey** was born on 27 Aug 1846.

723. **Charles Pease** (Calvin², Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Feb 1811 in Warren Ohio.

Charles married **Mary E Kirtland** daughter of Israel P Kirtland on 24 Jul 1832.

They had the following children:

1886 M i. **Jared P K Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1833. He died on 17 Dec 1836.

1887 M ii. **Charles Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1835.

1888 F iii. **Caroline A Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1838.

1889 M iv. **Frederick K Pease** was born on 17 Mar 1843. He died on 27 May 1854.

725. **Nancy Pease** (Calvin², Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 29 Jun 1816. She died on 10 Apr 1869.

Nancy married **John Erwin** on 27 Jun 1836. John was born in Cleveland Ohio.

They had the following children:

1890 M i. **Calvin P Erwin** was born on 17 May 1837. He died on 26 Dec 1854.

1891 F ii. **Cornelia Erwin** was born on 9 Aug 1839.
Cornelia married **William H Beaumont** on 24 Mar 1862. William was born in Cleveland Ohio.

1892 F iii. **Laura G Erwin** was born on 10 Sep 1841.
Laura married **Charles E Pease** son of Horace Pease and Sarah Bellville on 3 Oct 1865. Charles was born on 20 Aug 1836.

1893 F iv. **Lilly Erwin** was born on 26 Aug 1843.

1894 M v. **Arthur Erwin** was born on 10 Oct 1845.

1895 F vi. **Mary Erwin** was born on 29 Jan 1850.

1896 F vii. **Kate G Erwin** was born on 9 Apr 1852.

1897 F viii. **Grace Erwin** was born on 24 Aug 1854. She died on 24 Dec 1854.

1898 M ix. **Lawrence Erwin** was born on 26 Apr 1857.

726. **Corenlia G Pease** (Calvin², Joseph, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 May 1820.

Corenlia married **Federick Kinsman** on 25 Mar 1840. Federick was born in Warren OHIO.

They had the following children:

1899 M i. **Frederick Kinsman** was born on 26 Aug 1841.

1900 M ii. **John Kinsman** was born on 2 Apr 1843.

1901 M iii. **Thomas Kinsman** was born on 4 Mar 1846.

1902 M iv. **Charles Kinsman** was born on 7 Dec 1847.

1903 M v. **Henry P Kinsman** was born on 25 Oct 1850.

727. **Alvin Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Feb 1784 in East Windsor CT. He died in Windsor New York.

Alvin married (1) **Mary Brown** .

They had the following children:

1904 F i. **Lucina Pease** .

1905 ii. **Lorin Pease** .

1906 M iii. **Justus B Pease** .

1907 F iv. **Harriet Pease** .

Alvin married (2) **Mary Beecher** .

They had the following children:

1908 F v. **Sarah Pease** .

1909 F vi. **Mary Pease** .

1910 M vii. **Alvin Pease** .

1911 M viii. **Edward Pease** .

1912 M ix. **Edwin Pease** .

728. **Eliphalet Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Nov 1785 in East Windsor CT.

Eliphalet married **Elizabeth Lee** .

They had the following children:

- 1913 M i. **Eliphalet L Pease** .
- 1914 F ii. **Samantha S Pease** .
- 1915 M iii. **Charles P Pease** died died very young.
- 1916 M iv. **George Pease** .
- 1917 M v. **Charles P [2] Pease** .

729. **Orrin Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Jan 1788 in East Windsor CT.

Orrin married **Caroline Dummer** on 4 Jul 1811.

They had the following children:

- 1918 F i. **Ann Maria Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1817.
Ann married **Rev. Alpheus Hamilton** .
- 1919 M ii. **Edward W Pease** was born on 5 Jul 1819.
- 1920 F iii. **Louisa C Pease** was born on 7 Apr 1821.
- 1921 M iv. **Charles F Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1823.
- 1922 M v. **Orrin W Pease** was born on 17 Oct 1825.
- 1923 F vi. **Adaline S Pease** was born on 4 Nov 1827. She died on 31 Jan 1831.
- 1924 M vii. **Lucius F Pease** was born on 24 Nov 1829.
- 1925 M viii. **Harmon D Pease** was born on 24 Nov 1832.
- 1926 F ix. **Mary Ann Pease** was born on 9 Dec 1834.

730. **Peter Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Jan 1790 in East Windsor CT. He died in Nov 1838 in Wilbraham Mass. He was buried in Wilbraham Mass.

Peter married **Martha Chapin** on 18 Jan 1824.

They had the following children:

1927 F i. **Margaret Pease** .

1928 M ii. **Hartwell Pease** .

1929 iii. **Francis Pease** .

731. **Lemuel Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Jan 1792 in East Windsor CT. He died on 17 Mar 1835 in Hadley MASS.

He had the following children:

1930 F i. **Martha Pease** was born in East Windsor CT.

1931 F ii. **Caroline Pease** was born in East Windsor CT.

1932 M iii. **John Pease** was born in East Windsor CT.
John married **Elizabeth A Rhodes** .

733. **Willis Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Apr 1798 in East Windsor CT.

Willis married **Lucy Weeks** on 10 Sep 1834.

They had the following children:

1933 F i. **Lucy Ellen Pease** was born on 8 Jul 1835 in Hadley MASS.

1934 F ii. **Isadore Pease** was born on 9 Aug 1836 in Hadley MASS.

1935 F iii. **Adelia D Pease** was born on 31 Oct 1837 in Hadley MASS.

1936 F iv. **Amanda M Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1838 in Northampton CT. She died on 4 Nov 1839 in Northampton CT. She was buried in Northampton CT.

1937 M v. **Emerson F Pease** was born on 21 Mar 1840 in Northampton CT. He died on 2 Mar 1844 in Northampton CT. He was buried in Northampton CT.

1938 M vi. **Edward W Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1841 in Northampton CT.

1939 M vii. **Emerson F [2] Pease** was born on 24 Mar 1843 in Northampton CT.

1940 M viii. **Lorenzo M Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1845 in Northampton CT.

1941 M ix. **George A Pease** was born on 26 Feb 1847 in Northampton CT.

1942 F x. **Amanda M [2] Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1848 in Northampton CT.

1943 F xi. **Martha Ann Pease** was born on 3 Aug 1850 in Northampton CT.

1944 F xii. **Alice Lilly Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1853 in Northampton CT.

735. **Loren OR Lorin Pease** (Peter or PELTON, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Apr 1802 in East Windsor CT.

Loren married (1) **Chloe Stark** . Chloe died before 1841 in Hadley MASS. She was buried in Hadley MASS.

They had the following children:

1945 F i. **Lucina Pease** was born on 1 Apr 1832 in Hadley MASS.

1946 F ii. **Lorissa Pease** was born on 24 Dec 1834 in Hadley MASS.

1947 F iii. **Alva Pease** was born on 28 Feb 1836 in Hadley MASS.

Loren married (2) **Lucinda Griswold** in 1841 in Hadley MASS.

They had the following children:

1948 M iv. **Lucius M Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1842 in Hadley MASS.

1949 F v. **Maria L Pease** was born on 8 Dec 1844 in Hadley MASS. She died in Sep 1864 in Hadley MASS. She was buried in Hadley MASS.

737. **Rebuen Pease** (Amos, Stephen, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1802 in Enfield CT.

Rebuen married **Hannah Crane** on 12 Oct 1829.

They had the following children:

1950 M i. **William George Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1833 in Wilbraham Mass.

1951 M ii. **Reuben R Pease** was born in 1836 in Wilbraham Mass. He died on 26 Sep 1853 in Wilbraham Mass. He was buried in Wilbraham Mass.

750. **Lewis Pease** (David, Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) died in Portland Maine. He was buried in Portland Maine.

Lewis married **Lydia C Barker** in 1826.

They had the following children:

1952 F i. **Kate B Pease** was born in Portland Maine.

1953 M ii. **Lewis Pease** was born in Portland Maine. He died as an infant in Portland Maine. He was buried in Portland Maine.

756. **David Pease** (David, Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

David married **Elizabeth A Vandyke** .

They had the following children:

1954 M i. **Frederick Pease** .

1955 F ii. **Adaline W Pease** .

759. **James Pease** (Russell, Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Oct 1825 in Turin NY.

James married **Martha Baldwin** on 27 Apr 1857.

They had the following children:

1956 F i. **Margaret Pease** was born on 14 Jan 1859 in Windsor Mass. She died
Died as an infnat in Windsor Mass. She was buried in Windsor Mass.

1957 M ii. **Clarence B Pease** was born on 10 Apr 1860 in Windsor Mass.

1958 M iii. **Hance E Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1862 in Hinsdale MASS.

760. **Joel Pease** (Russell, Jonathan, Joseph, John, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1827 in Turin NY.

Joel married **Sarah Barnes** on 22 Nov 1858 in Mass. Sarah was born in Becket MASS.

They had the following children:

1959 F i. **Jennie Pease** was born on 8 Jan 1862 in Becket MASS.

770. **Oliver Pease** (Robert, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 16 Jul 1783 in Somers,CT. He died in 1864 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Oliver married **Nancy Cone** on 14 May 1803.

Oliver and Nancy had the following children:

+ 1960 M i. **Daniel C Pease** was born on 25 Feb 1806.

+ 1961 M ii. **Robert Pease** was born on 28 Mar 1808.

1962 M iii. **Oliver Pease** was born on 9 Jan 1810 in Somers CT.
Oliver married (1) **Mary Pinney** in 1837.
Oliver married (2) **Mrs. Elizabeth HILL** .

1963 F iv. **Nancy Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1817 in Somers CT.

Nancy married **George Baker** on 28 May 1840. George was born in Amherst MASS.

1964 M v. **Amos S Pease** was born on 16 Mar 1824 in Somers CT. He died in 1827 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

1965 M vi. **Amos [2] Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1828 in Somers CT.
Amos married **Maretta Moore** on 24 May 1848.

776. **Stephen Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Feb 1775 in Somers,CT. He died on 17 Mar 1828 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Stephen married **Abigail Hall** on 9 Mar 1797 in Somers CT. Abigail died on 3 Aug 1863 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

1966 F i. **Abigail Pease** was born in 1798 in Somers CT.

1967 M ii. **Horace Pease** was born on 6 Jul 1799 in Somers CT.

1968 F iii. **Arethusa Pease** was born on 5 Oct 1801 in Somers CT.

1969 M iv. **Chauncey Pease** was born in Somers CT.

1970 F v. **Samantha Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1810 in Somers CT.

+ 1971 F vi. **Selona Pease** was born on 10 Jul 1813. She died on 22 Dec 1892.

1972 F vii. **Mary H Pease** was born in 1816 in Somers CT.

1973 F viii. **Flora E Pease** was born on 15 Aug 1820 in Somers CT.

777. **Mary Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Sep 1777 in Somers,CT.

Mary married **Samuel Chapin** in 1804 in Somers,CT.

Samuel and Mary had the following children:

1974 M i. **Marvin Chapin** was born in Somers,CT.
Marvin married **Harriet STOWE** . Harriet was born in Westfield MA.

1975 M ii. **Ethan S Chapin** was born in Somers,CT.
Ethan married _____ **Burns** .

1976 M iii. **Albert P Chapin** was born on 12 Nov 1816 in Somers,CT.
Albert married **Olive Bolton** on 28 Jul.

1977 M iv. **Horace J Chapin** was born in Somers,CT.

778. **Lois Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1778/1779 in Somers,CT. She died in Apr 1865 in Amherst MA.

Lois married **Oliver F Pinney** . Oliver was born in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

1978 F i. **Mary Pinney** .
Mary married **Oliver PEASE** in Amherst MA. Oliver was born in Amherst MA.

1979 F ii. **Carolyn Pinney** was born in Feb 1814.
Carolyn married **Henry Burt** in Amherst MA. Henry was born in Amherst MA.

779. **Abiel Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Feb 1780 in Somers,CT.

Abiel married (1) **Polly Filly** on 26 Jan 1803.

They had the following children:

1980 F i. **Ursula S Pease** was born on 27 Oct 1803 in Simsbury CT. She died on 23 Jan 1817 in Simsbury CT. She was buried in Simsbury CT.

1981 F ii. **Polly Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1805 in Simsbury CT. She died on 23 Jan 1806 in Simsbury CT. She was buried in Simsbury CT.

+ 1982 M iii. **John W Pease** was born on 5 Dec 1806.

+ 1983 M iv. **Abiel H Pease** was born on 13 Jul 1809.

1984 F v. **Polly A [2] Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1812 in Simsbury CT.
Polly married **Butler Andrus** in Simsbury CT. Butler was born in Simsbury CT.

1985 F vi. **Elanora Pease** was born on 18 Sep 1813 in Simsbury CT.

1986 F vii. **Lucina Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1815 in Simsbury CT.
Lucina married ----- **Bissell** .

1987 F viii. **Ursula S [2] Pease** was born on 14 Nov 1817 in Simsbury CT. She died in 1864 in Wilbraham Mass. She was buried in Wilbraham Mass.
Ursula married **Lyman M Kellogg** .

1988 F ix. **Sarah S F Pease** was born on 24 Dec 1819 in Simsbury CT. She died on 9 Oct 1844 in Cleveland Ohio. She was buried in Cleveland Ohio.
Sarah married -----**Hutchinson** .

Abiel married (2) **Ruby Cooley** on 26 Feb 1821.

They had the following children:

- 1989 F x. **Cynthia A Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1821 in Somers CT.
Cynthia married **Henry A Babcock** on 10 May 1848.
- 1990 M xi. **Horace C Pease** was born on 15 Jan 1823 in Somers CT. He died on 28 Mar 1824 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.
- 1991 M xii. **Horace G Pease** was born on 10 Feb 1825 in Somers CT.
Horace married **Miranda J Helyer** on 28 Nov 1848.
- 1992 M xiii. **Phineas Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1826.
Phineas married **Elizabeth M Edson** on 3 Jun 1849.
- 1993 F xiv. **Olive Z Pease** was born on 27 Feb 1828 in Somers CT.
Olive married **Gideon P Butterfield** on 28 Oct 1855.
- 1994 M xv. **Horatio C Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1830 in Somers CT.
- 1995 M xvi. **William S Pease** was born on 6 Jan 1832 in Somers CT.
William married **Margaret A billings** on 4 Jul 1859.
- 1996 M xvii. **Charles O Pease** was born on 14 Nov 1832 in Somers CT.
Charles married **Sarah M Bond** on 28 May 1855.

781. **Erastus Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Aug 1789 in Somers,CT.

Erastus married **Clarissa Hume** on 6 Dec 1816. Clarissa was born in Windsor Mass.

They had the following children:

- 1997 F i. **Frances W Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1818 in Somers CT.
Frances married **John Krider** on 7 Apr 1850.
- 1998 M ii. **Theodore O Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1819 in Somers CT. He died on 28 Aug 1855 in Excelsior MINN. He was buried in Excelsior MINN.
Theodore married **Lydia J Russell** on 26 Apr 1846. Lydia was born in Ellington CT.
- 1999 M iii. **Morris H Pease** was born on 4 Jan 1821 in Somers CT.

Morris married **Mary E Jones** on 10 Oct 1858 in Excesior Minn. Mary was born in Excesior Minn.
- 2000 M iv. **Lorenzo E Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1824 in Somers CT. He died on 6 Oct 1843 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

- 2001 M v. **David H Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1826 in Somers CT.
David married (1) **Anne M Lewis** on 6 May 1852. Anne was born in Sharpsburgh PA. She died on 11 Aug 1856.
David married (2) **Sarah A Burton** on 1 Sep 1857 in Cleveland Ohio.
Sarah was born in Cleveland Ohio.
- 2002 M vi. **Oscar S Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1829 in Somers CT.
Oscar married **Frances J Goss** on 14 Feb 1856.
- 2003 M vii. **Milo S Pease** was born on 27 Apr 1831 in Somers CT. He died on 30 Jan 1854 in Wayne MIch. He was buried in Wayne MIch.
- 2004 M viii. **Theodore C Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1834 in Somers CT.
- 2005 F ix. **Charlotte C Pease** was born on 7 Oct 1837 in Somers CT.

782. **Azel Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Feb 1795 in Somers,CT.

Azel married (1) **Bathsheba W Hume** in 1819. Bathsheba was born in Windsor Mass. She died before 1826 in Somers CT.

Azel married (2) **Hannah Ashley** in 1826.

They had the following children:

- 2006 F i. **Bathsheba H Pease** was born in Jan 1828 in Somers CT.
Bathsheba married **Royal G N Tyler** .
- 2007 F ii. **Hannah C Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1830 in Somers CT.
Hannah married **Josiah White** . Josiah was born in Hadley MASS.
- 2008 F iii. **Almira S Pease** was born on 16 Nov 1832 in Somers CT. She died as a child in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.
- 2009 M iv. **William A Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1834 in Somers CT. He died as an infant in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.
- 2010 M v. **William A [2] Pease** was born on 13 May 1836 in Somers CT.
William married **Jennie L Kingsley** on 15 Jun 1852.

783. **Enos Pease** (Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Sep 1804 in Somers,CT. He died after 1868 in Springfield MASS.
Enos married (1) **Mary VanMeter** . Mary was born in Salem NJ.

They had the following children:

- 2011 M i. **Robert A Pease** was born on 25 Mar 1834 in Salem NJ. He died on 25 Aug 1850 in Pittsburg PA. He was buried in Pittsburg PA.

Enos married (2) **Sarah McMillian** .

They had the following children:

- 2012 M ii. **Arthur Y Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1838 in Somers CT. He died on 6 Oct 1851 in Pittsburg PA.
- 2013 F iii. **Ella Pease** was born on 24 May 1843 in Pittsburg PA.
- 2014 M iv. **James Pease** was born on 25 Mar 1845. He died on 25 Sep 1866 in Seymour Indiana. The cause of death was congestive fever after 5 days. He was buried in Seymour Indiana.
- 2015 F v. **Mary Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1848 in Pittsburg PA.
- 2016 M vi. **Frank Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1852 in Pittsburg PA.

787. **Eli Pease** (Abner, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Jan 1793 in Somers,CT. He died on 31 Dec 1863 in Independence Iowa. He was buried in Independence Iowa.

Eli married **Cynthia White** on 3 Dec 1819. Cynthia was born in Longmeadow MASS.

They had the following children:

- 2017 M i. **Franklin W Pease** was born on 9 Mar 1822 in Blandford MASS. He died on 12 May 1864. The cause of death was wounds from battle fo Wilderness.
- 2018 F ii. **Mary Pease** was born in Blandford MASS.
- 2019 F iii. **Delia Pease** was born in Blandford MASS. Delia married **MR WOOD** .
- 2020 M iv. **William E Pease** was born in Blandford MASS. He died on 4 Jul 1863 in Gettysburg PA. The cause of death was Fever.
- 2021 F v. **Maria Pease** was born in Blandford MASS. Maria married **MR. WRIGHT** .

791. **Jabez Pease** (Alpheus, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Jun 1788 in Somers,CT.

Jabez married (1) **Fanny Dewey** on 19 Oct 1809. Fanny was born in Somers CT.

Jabez and Fanny had the following children:

- 2022 M i. **Jabez I Pease** was born on 1 Nov 1812.

- 2023 M ii. **Diodate B Pease** was born on 7 Feb 1815.
- 2024 M iii. **Alpheus D Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1817.
- 2025 M iv. **Abraham D Pease** was born on 19 Jun 1819.
- 2026 F v. **Fanny M Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1821.
- 2027 F vi. **Lydia D Pease** was born on 19 Mar 1825.

Jabez married (2) **Almira Spinning** on 29 Jan 1829.

They had the following children:

- 2028 M vii. **William C Pease** .

793. **Lyman Pease** (Alpheus, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Jul 1793 in Somers,CT.

Lyman married **Pamelia Barnes** .

They had the following children:

- 2029 M i. **Clinton Pease** .
- 2030 F ii. **Mary A Pease** .
Mary married **Francis Pease** son of Peter Pease and Huldah Stebbins.
Francis was born on 8 Jul 1787 in Enfield CT.
- 2031 M iii. **George Pease** .
- 2032 F iv. **Emeline Pease** .
- 2033 M v. **Charles Pease** .
- 2034 M vi. **William Pease** .

795. **Alpheus Pease** (Alpheus, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Sep 1803 in West Leyden N Y.

Alpheus married **Persis M Hunt** on 7 Mar 1833.

They had the following children:

- 2035 F i. **Amelia R Pease** was born on 23 Nov 1834 in West Leyden New York.
- 2036 M ii. **Jay Pease** was born on 1 Jan 1838 in West Leyden New York.

796. **Charles Pease** (Alpheus, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Jun 1804 in West Leyden N Y.

Charles married (1) **Julia Fowler** in 1828 in West Leyden New York. Julia died in 1829 in West Leyden New York. She was buried in West Leyden New York.

They had the following children:

2037 M i. **Charles L Pease** was born on 16 May 1829 in West Leyden New York.

Charles married (2) **Julia Preston** in 1831 in West Leyden New York. Julia died before 1845 in West Leyden New York. She was buried in West Leyden New York.

They had the following children:

2038 M ii. **Addison Pease** was born on 16 Aug 1834 in West Leyden New York.

2039 F iii. **Julia Pease** was born on 23 Mar 1838 in West Leyden New York.

2040 M iv. **James Pease** was born on 30 Jun 1840 in West Leyden New York.

Charles married (3) **Maria Kent** in 1845 in West Leyden New York. Maria was born in West Leyden New York.

They had the following children:

2041 M v. **John M Pease** was born on 28 May 1847 in West Leyden New York.

2042 F vi. **Laurania Pease** was born on 4 Aug 1850 in West Leyden New York.

2043 M vii. **Alpheus Pease** was born on 17 Jun 1853 in West Leyden New York.

797. **Jonathan A S Pease** (Alpheus, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Mar 1810 in West Leyden N Y.

Jonathan married **Emily Terry** .

They had the following children:

2044 i. **Pease** .

799. **Panthea Pease** (Charles, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Sep 1792 in Somers,CT. She died in Windsor Locks CT.

Panthea married **Asa B Woods** . Asa was born in Windsor Locks CT.

They had the following children:

2045 M i. **William B Woods** was born in Somers,CT.

800. **Charles Pease** (Charles, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Nov 1796 in Somers,CT.

Charles married **Mary Wood** daughter of John Wood. Mary was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

2046 F i. **Mary P Pease** was born in 1825 in Somers CT. She died on 23 Aug 1841 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.

802. **David H Pease** (David, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Apr 1783 in Somers,CT.

David married **Martha Coats** .

They had the following children:

2047 M i. **Sylvanus H Pease** was born on 17 Aug 1806 in Somers CT.

2048 M ii. **Henry R Pease** .

2049 M iii. **Byron W Pease** .

2050 M iv. **Franklin Pease** .

2051 M v. **Robert Pease** .

2052 M vi. **Horton Pease** .

807. **Emery Pease** (Emery, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Apr 1789 in Somers,CT. He died in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Emery married **Harriet Kibbe** daughter of Amariah Kibbe in Somers CT. Harriet was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

2053 M i. **Iverett E Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1818 in Somers CT.
Iverett married **Julia Hyde** daughter of Dr Hyde in Somers CT. Julia was born in Somers CT.

810. **Mary Pease** (Emery, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Sep 1802 in Somers,CT. She died on 19 May 1841 in Somers,CT.

Mary married **Sumner Root** on 1 Mar 1826 in Somers,CT.

They had the following children:

2054 F i. **Mary E Root** was born on 14 Jun 1830.
Mary married **William S Arms** on 17 Mar 1851.

815. **Abiel Pease** (Augustus, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Sep 1790 in Weston VT. He died in Sterling Cayuga CO New York. He was buried in Sterling Cayuga CO New York.

Abiel married **Sarah Lampson** .

They had the following children:

2055 M i. **Pease** .

2056 F ii. **Pease** .

816. **Clavin Pease** (Augustus, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Feb 1792 in West VT.

Clavin married (1) **Mary Wilson** on 28 Oct 1819. Mary died before 1843.

They had the following children:

2057 F i. **Mary E Pease** was born on 20 Nov 1820 in Troy New York.
Mary married **William Peabody** on 19 Apr 1848.

Clavin married (2) **Sally [widow] Swift** on 11 May 1843.

They had the following children:

2058 F ii. **Sarah A Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1847 in Dresden New York.
Sarah married **Nathaniel King** on 28 Jan 1863.

818. **Ethan H Pease** (Augustus, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Sep 1796 in Weston VT.

Ethan married **Sophia M Taylor** on 14 Sep 1826. Sophia died before 1839.

They had the following children:

2059 F i. **Sophia C Pease** was born on 18 Feb 1838 in Parshville, New York.

819. **David Pease** (Augustus, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Jul 1798 in Weston VT. He died on 29 Jul 1849 in Chesterfield N Y. The cause of death was cholera . He was buried in Chesterfield N Y.

David married **Hannah Holt** .

They had the following children:

2060 F i. **Caroline J Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1830 in Keene N Y.

- 2061 M ii. **Henry T Pease** was born on 14 Oct 1834 in Chesterfield N Y. He died on 10 Jun 1842 in Chesterfield N Y. He was buried in Chesterfield N Y.
- 2062 M iii. **Timothy W Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1837 in Chesterfield N Y. He died on 1 Jan 1858 in Chesterfield N Y. He was buried in Chesterfield N Y.
- 2063 F iv. **Maria L Pease** was born on 10 Nov 1839 in Chesterfield N Y.
- 2064 M v. **James F Pease** was born on 24 Sep 1843 in Chesterfield N Y.
- 2065 vi. **Frances Pease** was born on 14 Dec 1845.

820. **Alpheus Pease** (Augustus, Emery, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Sep 1800 in Weston VT.

Alpheus married **Lucy Foster** on 27 Dec 1821.

They had the following children:

- 2066 M i. **William A Pease** was born on 23 Nov 1822 in Weston VT.
William married **Harriet Wheeler** in 1853.
- 2067 F ii. **Lucy L Pease** was born on 25 Dec 1825 in Weston VT.
Lucy married **Atemas Whiting** on 11 Nov 1847.
- 2068 F iii. **Augunta H Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1828 in Weston VT.
Augunta married **Benjamin Smith** on 28 Feb 1849.
- 2069 F iv. **Celentia W Pease** was born on 31 Jan 1831.
Celentia married **Clark A Richardson** on 10 Dec 1852.
- 2070 M v. **Charles P Pease** was born on 31 May 1837 in Weston VT.
- 2071 F vi. **Mary R Pease** was born on 29 May 1841 in Weston VT.
Mary married **Daniel L Hannum** on 10 Mar 1859.

825. **Theodore Pease** (Giles, Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Jan 1789 in Somers, CT. He died on 26 Jul 1819 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.

Theodore married **Sarah Russell** daughter of John Russell. Sarah was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- 2072 F i. **Henrietta M Pease** was born on 17 Dec 1810. She died in 1837.
- 2073 M ii. **Theodore P Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1813 in Hartford CT.
- 2074 M iii. **Claudius B Pease** was born on 22 Apr 1815 in Somers CT.

2075 F iv. **Sarah Ann R Pease** was born on 18 Jan 1818 in Somers CT.

826. **Noah Pease** (Giles, Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Jul 1792 in Somers,CT.
Noah married **Lucinda Russell** daughter of John Russell. Lucinda was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

2076 F i. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 16 Mar 1814.

2077 M ii. **William R Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1816 in Somers CT.
William married **Ester Lyman** .

2078 M iii. **Noah Edward Pease** was born in 1818 in Somers CT.
Noah married **Jane E Topliff** .

2079 M iv. **Philander P Pease** was born on 18 Feb 1821 in Somers CT.
Philander married **Emma Powell** .

2080 M v. **Calvin P Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1823 in Somers CT.
Calvin married **Sarah E Chapin** on 10 Oct 1859.

2081 F vi. **Orpha H Pease** was born on 4 Feb 1827 in Somers CT.

2082 M vii. **Theodore A Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1829 in Somers CT. He died on 8 Oct 1856 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

2083 M viii. **Henry M Pease** was born in 1832. He died in 1854.

827. **Augustus Pease** (Giles, Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 Oct 1793 in Somers,CT. He died on 5 Jan 1843 in Arcadia MO. He was buried in Arcadia MO.

Augustus married (1) **Elizabeth McKinstry** . Elizabeth was born in Ellington CT. She died before 1839.

They had the following children:

2084 M i. **Julius A Pease** was born on 28 Nov 1817 in Somers CT.

2085 F ii. **Jerusha E Pease** was born on 8 Jul 1820 in Hartford CT. She died on 11 Sep 1821 in Hartford CT. She was buried in Hartford CT.

2086 M iii. **Cornelius Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1822 in Hartford CT. He died on 10 Mar 1853 in Hartford CT. He was buried in Hartford CT.

2087 F iv. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1824 in Hartford CT.

2088 M v. **Claudius A Pease** was born on 9 Jul 1826 in Hartford CT.

2089 M vi. **Charles S Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1832 in Watertown NY. He died on 4 Aug 1833.

Augustus married (2) **Miss vanDoren** . Miss was born in Arcadia MO.

Augustus and Miss had the following children:

2090 F vii. **Mary P Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1840 in Arcadia MO.

830. **Henry Pease** (Giles, Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Apr 1800 in Somers,CT.

Henry married **Mary Warburton** in 1823.

They had the following children:

2091 F i. **Sarah P Pease** was born in 1829 in Missouri.

2092 F ii. **Henrietta Pease** was born in Sep 1833.

2093 M iii. **Giles W Pease** was born in Oct 1835 in Missouri.

2094 M iv. **Edwin H Pease** .

2095 F v. **Mary E Pease** was born on 8 Apr 1840.

2096 vi. **Frances A Pease** was born on 20 Jun 1845.

2097 F vii. **Celia M Pease** was born on 1 May 1849.

831. **Martin Pease** (Giles, Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Jun 1802 in Somers,CT.

Martin married **Flavia Billings** daughter of Deacon Solomon Billings. Flavia was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

2098 M i. **Martin F Pease** was born on 16 Feb 1823 in Somers CT.

2099 F ii. **Flavia F Pease** was born on 18 May 1824 in Hartford CT.

2100 M iii. **Marlow F Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1826 in Hartford CT.

2101 F iv. **Melissa F Pease** was born on 7 Feb 1827 in Hartford CT.

2102 F v. **Helen M Pease** was born on 29 Apr 1829 in Somers CT.

2103 M vi. **Sanford O Pease** was born on 25 Apr 1831 in Cherry Valley Ohio.

- 2104 F vii. **Jane E Pease** was born on 9 May 1833 in Ohio. She died on 2 Sep 1835 in Andover Ohio. She was buried in Andover Ohio.
- 2105 F viii. **Clarissa E Pease** was born on 24 Mar 1835 in Andover Ohio. She died on 7 Aug 1840 in Arcadia MO. She was buried in Arcadia MO.
- 2106 F ix. **Ann E Pease** was born on 20 Jun 1837 in Arcadia MO. She died on 6 Aug 1857 in Arcadia MO. She was buried in Arcadia MO.
- 2107 M x. **Horce E Pease** was born on 29 Nov 1839 in Andover Ohio.
- 2108 F xi. **Caroline E Pease** was born on 23 Nov 1841 in Arcadia MO.
- 2109 M xii. **Henry B Pease** was born on 28 Jun 1843 in Arcadia MO.
- 2110 M xiii. **James M Pease** was born on 15 Jul 1846 in Arcadia MO. He died on 12 Apr 1864 in Arcadia MO. He was buried in Arcadia MO.
833. **Giles Pease** (Giles, Noah, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Dec 1805 in Somers,CT.

Giles married **Mabel R Mosley** daughter of William Mosley. Mabel was born in South Wilbraham MA.

They had the following children:

- 2111 M i. **Giles M Pease** was born on 3 May 1839 in Boston MA.
- 2112 F ii. **Emma H Pease** was born on 24 May 1841 in Cambridge MA.
- 2113 M iii. **Edward C Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1845 in Boston MA. He died on 7 Mar 1860. The cause of death was injury received by gymnastic exercises.
- 2114 F iv. **Jennette M S Pease** was born on 6 May 1852 in Sandwich MA.
837. **Eli Pease** (Eli, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Oct 1772 in Enfield CT. He died on 2 Sep 1845 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Eli married **Cynthia Terry** in 1796 in Enfield CT. Cynthia was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2115 F i. **Cynthia Pease** was born on 27 May 1799 in Enfield CT.
Cynthia married **Jonathan Bugbee** .
- 2116 M ii. **Eli Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1801 in Enfield CT.
Eli married **Lydia P King** .
- 2117 F iii. **Emily Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1804 in Enfield CT.

Emily married **Jeremiah Allen** . Jeremiah was born in Enfield CT.

- 2118 M iv. **Gaius Pease** was born on 26 Aug 1806 in Enfield CT.
Gaius married **Eliza Barber** on 19 May 1831.
- 2119 F v. **Amelia Pease** was born on 16 Jan 1809 in Enfield CT.
Amelia married **Nehemiah Holcomb** .
- + 2120 M vi. **Dennis Pease** was born on 15 Jan 1814.
- 2121 F vii. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1816 in Enfield CT. She died on 16
May 1834 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.

838. **Jonathan Pease** (Eli, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 22 Jan 1788 in Enfield CT. He died on 4 Apr 1839 in Springfield MA.

Jonathan married **Hannah Collins** on 28 Aug 1800.

They had the following children:

- 2122 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1801 in Springfield MA. She died on 7
Oct 1802 in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.
- 2123 M ii. **Jonathan Pease** was born on 30 Mar 1803 in Springfield MA. He died in
1820 in At sea. He was buried at sea.
- 2124 F iii. **Mary S Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1804 in Springfield MA.
- 2125 M iv. **Henry Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1805 in Springfield MA.
- 2126 M v. **Georgy Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1807 in Springfield MA.
- 2127 F vi. **Hannah Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1809.
- 2128 M vii. **William Pease** was born on 19 Apr 1812 in Springfield MA. He died died
as an infant in Springfield MA. He was buried in Springfield MA.
- 2129 F viii. **Betsey C Pease** was born on 29 Jul 1813 in Springfield MA. She died on
20 Nov 1846 in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.
- 2130 M ix. **William [2] Pease** was born on 10 Oct 1815 in Springfield MA.
- 2131 M x. **Ariel C Pease** was born on 9 Mar 1818 in Springfield MA.
- 2132 M xi. **Giles Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1820 in Springfield MA.

839. **Samuel Pease** (Eli, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield CT. He died in Ascott Conada East. He was buried in Ascott Conada East.

He had the following children:

- 2133 M i. **Ira Pease** .
- 2134 M ii. **Sylvester Pease** .
- 2135 M iii. **Chauncey Pease** .
- 2136 M iv. **Silas Pease** .
- 2137 M v. **Eli Pease** .

840. **Anthony Pease** (Eli, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield CT. He died in Ascott Conada East. He was buried in Ascott Conada East. Anthony had the following children:

- 2138 M i. **Theophilus Pease** .

845. **Elihu Pease** (Edward, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Jun 1781 in Enfield CT. He died on 4 Sep 1854 in near Toronto C.W. or York. He was buried in near Toronto C.W. or York.

Elihu married **Catharine Cummer** in 1819.

They had the following children:

- 2139 F i. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 6 Jun 1822 in Buffalo NY.
Elizabeth married **Andrew Davis** on 1 Aug 1848.
- 2140 M ii. **Edward Pease** was born on 15 Sep 1824.
Edward married **Sarah Castel** on 15 Sep 1866.
- 2141 F iii. **Hannah Pease** was born on 5 Feb 1832.
Hannah married **Joseph Marsh** on 5 Jul 1860.
- 2142 F iv. **Asenath Pease** was born on 1 Jun 1834.
Asenath married **Christopher Harrison** on 12 Dec 1853.

846. **Alvin Pease** (Edward, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Nov 1785 in Enfield CT.

Alvin married (1) **Harriet Holt** .

They had the following children:

- 2143 M i. **Horace Pease** was born in Jan 1814 in Aubrun NY. He died in 1832.
- 2144 M ii. **Henry B Pease** was born in Sep 1816 in Aubrun NY.
Henry married **Sarah A Stafford** .
- 2145 F iii. **Rachel Pease** was born in 1820. She died in 1847.
Rachel married **Henry Van Vleet** .

Alvin married (2) **Phebe Salsbury** in Jun 1832.

They had the following children:

2146 M iv. **Warren Pease** was born in 1832.

2147 M v. **Orson Pease** was born in Oct 1834.
Orson married **Maria Van Vleet** .

847. **Walter Pease** (Edward, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Aug 1787 in Enfield CT.
Walter married **Eunice Durkee** in Jan 1810.

They had the following children:

2148 M i. **Horace Pease** was born in Oct 1810. He died in 1848 in On the steamer/river Mississippi. The cause of death was explosion on the steamer .

2149 M ii. **Samuel Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1812. He died died as an infant.

2150 M iii. **Samuel [2] Pease** was born on 24 Jul 1813. He died died as an infant.

+ 2151 M iv. **Luther Pease** was born on 14 Nov 1814.

2152 F v. **Perisis Pease** was born on 8 Sep 1816. She died in 1843.
Perisis married **Samuel Pratt** .

2153 M vi. **Edward P Pease** was born on 8 Dec 1818.

2154 M vii. **William H Pease** was born on 16 Jun 1821.

2155 M viii. **Levi P Pease** was born on 1 Jan 1823.

2156 M ix. **John D Pease** was born on 25 May 1826.
John married **Caroline Paddleford** on 25 Feb 1851.

2157 M x. **George W Pease** was born on 20 Oct 1828.
George married **Arabella Moon** in 1850.

2158 M xi. **Charles A Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1831.

852. **Erastus Pease** (Edward, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Nov 1796 in Enfield CT.

Erastus married **Mary Downing** in Sep 1833.

They had the following children:

- 2159 M i. **Rufus Pease** was born on 20 Mar 1835.
- 2160 F ii. **Martha Pease** was born on 19 Nov 1836.
- 2161 M iii. **Erastus Pease** was born on 11 Jul 1841.

861. **Aaron Pease** (Aaron, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Sep 1777 in Enfield CT. He died in Middletown CT. He was buried in Middletown CT.

Aaron married **Nancy Griswold** on 27 Feb 1812.

They had the following children:

- 2162 F i. **Mary M Pease** was born on 3 Feb 1813 in Middletown CT.
Mary married (1) **Arel Utley** .
Mary married (2) **Homer Franklin** .
- 2163 F ii. **Nancy A Pease** was born on 26 Dec 1814 in Middletown CT.
Nancy married **Ezra White** .
- 2164 M iii. **Aaron G Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1817 in Middletown CT.
- 2165 M iv. **Robert A Pease** was born on 30 Aug 1819 in Middletown CT.
Robert married (1) **Sarah A Jones** .
Robert married (2) **Hannah A Spencer** .
- 2166 M v. **Randolph Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1824 in Middletown CT.
- 2167 vi. **Frances L Pease** was born in 1826 in Middletown CT.

862. **Agift Pease** (Aaron, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Sep 1779 in Enfield CT.

Agift married **Betsey Ranney** .

They had the following children:

- 2168 M i. **Franklin Pease** .
Franklin married **Deborah Kelsey** .
- 2169 M ii. **Spencer Pease** died in Nov.
- 2170 M iii. **Aaron Pease** .
Aaron married **Lovinia Johnson** .
- 2171 M iv. **Henry Pease** .
Henry married **Caroline Post** .
- 2172 M v. **Agift Pease** .
Agift married **Betsey Smith** .

- 2173 F vi. **Ruth Pease** .
Ruth married **Phillip Smith** .
- 2174 F vii. **Cynthia Pease** .
Cynthia married **Enos Bell** .
- 2175 F viii. **Susan Pease** .
Susan married **Griswold Beebe** .
- 2176 F ix. **Eliza Pease** died died young never married.
- 2177 M x. **Edward Pease** .
Edward married **Lovinia Chapman** .

863. **Levi Pease** (Aaron, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Enfield CT.

Levi married **Almira Banks** in 1811.

They had the following children:

- 2178 F i. **Chatarine Pease** .
- 2179 M ii. **Charles Pease** .

865. **Randolph Pease** (Aaron, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1788 in Enfield CT. He died on 1 May 1860 in Middletown CT. He was buried in Middletown CT.

Randolph married **Susan Paddock** in 1807.

They had the following children:

- 2180 M i. **Randolph Pease** was born in 1807 in Middletown CT. He died died as an infant and twin to samuel in Middletown CT. He was buried in Middletown CT.
- 2181 M ii. **Samuel Pease** was born in 1807 in Middletown CT. He died twin died as an infant in Middletown CT. He was buried in Middletown CT.
- 2182 F iii. **Susan Pease** was born in 1808 in Middletown CT.
- 2183 F iv. **Aurelia Pease** was born in 1811 in Middletown CT.
Aurelia married **Patrick Saygon** .
- 2184 F v. **Susan [2] Pease** was born on 12 Sep 1820 in Middletown CT.
Susan married **Christopher Collins** in 1839.
- 2185 F vi. **Lucy A Pease** was born on 26 May 1826 in Middletown CT.

869. **Stone Pease** (Stone, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Jul 1791 in Enfield CT. He died on 9 Mar 1825 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.

Stone married **Elizabeth Pease** daughter of Samuel Pease and Elizabeth Sexton on 20 Oct 1807 in Enfield Hartford CT. Elizabeth was born on 14 Sep 1787 in Enfield, Conn. She died in Enfield Hartford CT. She was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.

They had the following children:

- 2186 M i. Horace B Pease is printed as #997 on page 73.
- 2187 M ii. Joseph S Pease is printed as #998 on page 73.
- 2188 F iii. Elizabeth S Pease is printed as #999 on page 73.

870. **Horace Pease** (Stone, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Jul 1783 in Enfield CT. He died on 3 Dec 1828 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.

Horace married **Rebecca [Parsons] Carrier** daughter of Parsons on 2 Nov 1815 in Enfield Hartford CT.

They had the following children:

- 2189 F i. **Sophronia R Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1816 in Enfield Hartford CT. Sophronia married **Roderick Allen** on 13 Oct 1835 in Enfield Hartford CT.
- 2190 F ii. **Amelia P Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1822 in Enfield Hartford CT. Amelia married **Edward Ingraham** on 15 Jan 1844.
- 2191 F iii. **Harriet P Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1826 in Enfield Hartford CT.

874. **Chauncey[2] Pease** (Stone, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Aug 1792 in Enfield CT. He died in Hartford CT.

Chauncey[2] married **Elizabeth Holcomb** . Elizabeth was born about 1800 in Springfield MA.

They had the following children:

- 2192 M i. **Milton L Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1823 in Springfield MA.

875. **Nancy Pease** (Stone, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Aug 1796 in Enfield CT.

Nancy married **Moses Pease** son of Moses Pease and Lovisa Markham on 27 Mar 1815 in Enfield CT. Moses was born on 14 Jul 1791 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2193 F i. **Rowena S Pease** was born on 20 Jul 1817.
Rowena married _____ **Hawley** .
- 2194 M ii. **Milton Pease** was born on 8 May 1821.
Milton married **Unknown** .
- 2195 M iii. **Newoton Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1825 in Enfield CT. He died on 29
Nov 1826 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2196 F iv. **Cordelia Pease** was born on 19 Feb 1826 in Enfield CT.

878. **Geer C Pease** (Stone, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Dec 1804 in Enfield CT. He died on 10 May 1837 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford CT.

Geer married **Almira Chapin** on 31 Aug 1831 in Enfield Hartford CT. Almira was born in

Geer and Almira had the following children:

- 2197 M i. **Henry B Pease** was born on 24 Jun 1832 in Enfield Hartford CT. He died
on 23 Jan 1838 in Enfield Hartford CT. He was buried in Enfield Hartford
CT.
- 2198 F ii. **Mary M Pease** was born on 20 Oct 1833 in Enfield Hartford CT. She died
on 27 May 1836 in Enfield Hartford CT. She was buried in Enfield Hartford
CT.
- 2199 F iii. **Agnes A Pease** was born on 21 Nov 1834 in Enfield Hartford CT.
- 2200 M iv. **Edwin G Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1836 in Enfield Hartford CT.

879. **Arvin B Pease** (Ephraim, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Jul 1787 in Enfield CT.

Arvin married **Sedate Yeomans** on 17 Nov 1808.

They had the following children:

- 2201 F i. **Abby Pease** was born on 22 Sep 1810 in Lee New York.
Abby married **Lorenzo Baker** in 1831.
- 2202 F ii. **Jemima Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1812 in Lee New York.
Jemima married **Samuel Underhill** on 6 Mar 1832.
- 2203 F iii. **Eliza Pease** was born on 17 May 1815 in Lee New York.
Eliza married **Charles C Hovey** on 6 Jul 1834.
- 2204 M iv. **Henry G Pease** was born on 5 Dec 1818 in Lee New York.

Henry married **Harriet Twitchell** on 8 Nov 1836.

2205 M v. **Morria A Pease** was born on 5 Dec 1821 in Enfield Hartford CT. He died on 11 Nov 1842 in London England.

2206 F vi. **Zenna Pease** was born on 5 May 1824 in London England.
Zenna married **Joseph DeCory** on 4 Apr 1844.

880. **Orrin Pease** (Ephraim, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Dec 1788 in Enfield CT.

He had the following children:

2207 i. **Pease** .

2208 ii. **Pease** .

2209 iii. **Pease** .

2210 iv. **Pease** .

2211 v. **Pease** .

892. **Elam CLARK Pease** (Elam2, Aaron, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 23 Apr 1835 in Copenhagen Lewis CO New York. He died on 23 Dec 1926 in Lampson Wasburn CO Wisconsin. He was buried in Lampson Wasburn CO Wisconsin.

Elam married **Amelia Axy Tower** on 25 Dec 1856 in Douglas Wisconsin. Amelia was born on 26 Aug 1839 in Hamilton Fillmore MINN. She died on 10 Dec 1872 in Hamilton Fillmore MINN. She was buried in Hamilton Fillmore MINN.

They had the following children:

2212 M i. **Frank Elax Pease** was born on 18 May 1860 in Rock Wisconsin.

2213 M ii. **Fred Forister Pease** was born on 18 May 1863 in Rock Wisconsin.

2214 M iii. **Eugene Clark Pease** was born on 22 Jun 1865 in Hamilton Fillmore MINN. He died on 28 Mar 1941.

2215 F iv. **Olive Amelia Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1867 in Hamilton Fillmore MINN. She died on 13 Apr 1939.

900. **Peter P Pease** (Phineas, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Apr 1795 in Stockbridge MASS.

Peter married **Ruth H Crocker** on 21 Jul 1821. Ruth was born on 5 Dec 1802. She died on 15 Mar 1859 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio. She was buried in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.

They had the following children:

- 2216 F i. **Amanda R Pease** was born on 3 Nov 1822 in Brownhelm, Ohio.
- 2217 M ii. **Flavius E Pease** was born on 17 Apr 1825 in Brownhelm, Ohio.
- 2218 F iii. **Eliza C Pease** was born on 10 Feb 1827 in Brownhelm, Ohio.
- 2219 F iv. **Samantha C Pease** was born on 3 Jan 1830 in Brownhelm, Ohio.
- 2220 F v. **Margaret J Pease** was born on 27 Oct 1832 in Brownhelm, Ohio.
- 2221 M vi. **Walter C Pease** was born on 17 Jun 1837 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.
- 2222 M vii. **Frederick H Pease** was born on 24 Aug 1839 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.
- 2223 M viii. **Franklin E Pease** was born on 8 May 1841 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.
- 2224 M ix. **Herbert A Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1843 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.
- 2225 M x. **Lucius F Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1845 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio. He died on 9 Jul 1845 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio. He was buried in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.
- 2226 M xi. **Phineas L Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1846 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.
901. **Hiram A Pease** (Phineas, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Apr 1797. He died in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio. He was buried in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio.

Hiram married **Lydia Remile** on 3 May 1818.

They had the following children:

- 2227 M i. **Phineas B Pease** was born on 6 Jun 1819 in Lee Mass. He died on 24 Aug 1862 in near Helena ARK . The cause of death was military . He was buried soliders unmarked grave in Soliders unmarked grave.
- 2228 M ii. **Hirma A Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1820 in Stockbridge MASS.
- 2229 F iii. **Iouisa L Pease** was born on 26 Mar 1822 in Stockbridge MASS.
- 2230 F iv. **Electa S Pease** was born on 4 Sep 1823 in Stockbridge MASS.
- 2231 M v. **Martin L Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1825 in Stockbridge MASS.
- 2232 M vi. **Harlow T Pease** was born on 23 Oct 1828 in Stockbridge MASS.
- 2233 F vii. **Emily C Pease** was born on 12 Jul 1831 in Brownhelm, Ohio.
- 2234 M viii. **Theodore Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1833 in Brownhelm, Ohio. He died on 11 Sep 1834.

2235 M ix. **Theodore W Pease** was born on 4 Apr 1836 in Oberlin Lorain CO Ohio. He died on 25 Jan 1863 in Spencertown NY.

2236 F x. **Lucy Ellen Pease** was born on 7 Sep 1838 in Berea Ohio.

905. **Salmon Pease** (Calvin, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Jun 1783 in Enfield CT. He died on 23 Jul 1857 in Charlotte VT. He was buried in Charlotte VT.

Salmon married **Matilda Huntington** daughter of Thomas Huntington on 14 Jun 1803 in Canaan CT. Matilda was born about 1781 in Canaan CT.

They had the following children:

2237 M i. **Fredrick S Pease** was born on 21 May 1804 in Canaan CT. He died on 22 Mar 1867 in Albany NY. The cause of death was consumption. He was buried in Albany NY.
Fredrick married **Julia Lawrence** on 18 Sep 1832.

2238 M ii. **Calvin Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1806 in Canaan CT. He died died young in Canaan CT. He was buried in Canaan CT.

2239 M iii. **Erastus H Pease** was born on 10 Sep 1807 in Canaan CT. Erastus married **Lydia B Fry** on 15 Apr 1835.

2240 M iv. **Aaron G Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1811 in Canaan CT. Aaron married **Anne Page** on 18 Oct 1842.

2241 M v. **Calvin [2] Pease** was born on 12 Aug 1813 in Canaan CT. He died in Burlington VT. The cause of death was dysentery[/see fathers notes], died at brother in laws.
Calvin married **Martha Howse** on 17 May 1843. Martha was born in Montpelier VT.

2242 M vi. **Thomas H Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1815 in Canaan CT. Thomas married (1) **Catharine N Coon** on 16 Apr 1838. Catharine was born in Brooklyn NY.
Thomas married (2) **Elizabeth Graham** on 17 Apr 1848. Elizabeth was born in New Haven CT.
Thomas married (3) **Eliza Morris** on 2 Jun 1852. Eliza was born in Bethal VT.

2243 M vii. **Peter E Pease** was born on 11 May 1818 in Canaan CT. Peter married **Cordelia Rich** on 14 Jan 1841 in Charlotte VT. Cordelia was born in Charlotte VT.

2244 F viii. **Mary M Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1820 in Canaan CT. Mary married **George Francis** on 21 Sep 1841. George was born in Burlington VT.

2245 M ix. **Reuben O Pease** was born on 23 Aug 1823 in Canaan CT. He died about 1847.

2246 M x. **Roscius M Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1825 in Canaan CT. He died on 12 Oct 1844.

906. **Nehimiah P Pease** (Calvin, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 May 1789 in Enfield CT. He died on 2 Dec 1838 in Canaan CT. He was buried in Canaan CT.

Nehimiah married **Lucy Williams** on 5 May 1816 in Canaan CT. Lucy was born in Canaan CT.

They had the following children:

2247 F i. **Sally I Pease** was born on 18 Jan 1818 in Canaan CT. She died in 1848 in Canaan CT. She was buried in Canaan CT.

2248 M ii. **Seth Pease** was born on 20 May 1820 in Canaan CT.

912. **Harlow Pease** (Allen, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Apr 1798.

Harlow married **Ann Jane Clark** on 30 Jan 1826 in Sheffield Ma. Ann was born in Sheffield Ma.

They had the following children:

2249 i. **Pease** was born in Sheffield Ma. Pease died in early infancy in Sheffield Ma. Pease was buried in Sheffield Ma.

2250 ii. **Pease** was born in Sheffield Ma. Pease died in early infancy in Sheffield Ma. Pease was buried in Sheffield Ma.

2251 M iii. **Clark A Pease** was born on 23 Jul 1829 in Sheffield Ma. He died on 26 Feb 1831 in Sheffield Ma. He was buried in Sheffield Ma.

2252 M iv. **Henry Pease** was born on 17 Dec 1831 in Sheffield Ma. Henry married **Emily Marion Higgins** on 20 Apr 1859. Emily was born in Spencertown NY.

2253 F v. **Ann Jane Pease** was born on 26 Sep 1834 in Sheffield Ma. She died on 26 Oct 1841 in Sheffield Ma. She was buried in Sheffield Ma.

2254 F vi. **Sarah Lodena Pease** was born on 5 May 1837 in Sheffield Ma. Sarah married **John Callender** on 20 Feb 1856. John was born in Cambridge MA.

914. **John S Pease** (Allen, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Jul 1807 in Ashley Falls MA.

John married **Emily Ingraham** on 26 Nov 1829 in Ashley Falls MA. Emily was born in Ashley Falls MA.

They had the following children:

- 2255 F i. **Eunice Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1830 in Ashley Falls MA. She died on 16 Jul 1856 in West Stockbridge MA.
Eunice married **William Ives** on 16 Jul 1856 in Ashley Falls MA. William was born in Ashley Falls MA.
- 2256 M ii. **John A Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1832 in Ashley Falls MA.
John married **Sarah E Austin** on 31 Aug 1856. Sarah was born in Sheffield Ma.
- 2257 M iii. **George Pease** was born on 8 Nov 1834 in Ashley Falls MA.
- 2258 M iv. **Joseph Pease** was born on 2 Jan 1840 in Ashley Falls MA.
Joseph married **Harriet Elizabeth Scoville** daughter of John Scoville.
Harriet was born in Ashley Falls MA.
- 2259 F v. **Emma Pease** was born on 24 May 1842 in Ashley Falls MA. She died on 24 Sep 1843 in Ashley Falls MA. She was buried in Ashley Falls MA.
- 2260 F vi. **Elizabeth J Pease** was born on 30 May 1849 in Ashley Falls MA.

915. **Dudley S Pease** (Nathaniel, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Mar 1785 in Norwalk CT. He died on 17 Mar 1855 in Poughkeepsie New York. He was buried in Poughkeepsie New York.

Dudley married (1) **Leurilly Loomis** on 14 Nov 1805.

They had the following children:

- 2261 M i. **Charles L Pease** was born in 1806 in Poughkeepsie New York. He died on 12 Aug 1836 in Poughkeepsie New York. He was buried in Poughkeepsie New York.
Charles married **Ann Booth** on 12 Aug 1836 in Poughkeepsie New York.
Ann was born in Poughkeepsie New York.
- 2262 F ii. **Sylvia Pease** died in 1850.
Sylvia married **Clark Mills** . Clark was born in Cleveland OHIO.

Dudley married (2) **Maria Sears** in Nov 1810.

They had the following children:

- 2263 F iii. **Maria L Pease** was born in 1833 in Poughkeepsie New York.
Maria married **Anthony McClary** .

2264 M iv. **boy Pease** was born in Poughkeepsie New York. He died in infancy in Poughkeepsie New York. He was buried in Poughkeepsie New York.

Dudley married (3) **Sarah Rilley** in 1814.

They had the following children:

2265 M v. **Richard P Pease** was born on 13 Feb 1816 in Poughkeepsie New York. Richard married **Hannah Otis** on 23 Apr 1838. Hannah was born in Brooklyn NY.

2266 F vi. **Margaret R Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1818 in Poughkeepsie New York. Margaret married **Henry Sitzer** . Henry was born in Poughkeepsie New York.

2267 M vii. **Edwin R Pease** was born on 21 Jun 1820 in Poughkeepsie New York. Edwin married **Cornelia Staton** in Poughkeepsie New York. Cornelia was born in Poughkeepsie New York.

2268 M viii. **Benjamin F Pease** was born on 17 Nov 1822 in Poughkeepsie New York. Benjamin married **wife native of Peru** in Lima Peru.

2269 F ix. **Catharine J Pease** was born on 5 Jun 1824 in Poughkeepsie New York. Catharine married **George E Ranoas** on 10 Dec 1846. George was born in New York City, New York.

2270 M x. **Albert S Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1828 in Poughkeepsie New York. Albert married **Sarah E Denton** on 25 Jun 1851.

2271 M xi. **Walter S Pease** was born on 3 Jul 1832 in Poughkeepsie New York. He died on 11 Mar 1854 in Lima Peru.

2272 M xii. **Egbert R Pease** was born on 21 Jan 1835 in Poughkeepsie New York. He died in Mar 1842.

916. **Grove A Pease** (Nathaniel, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Aug 1789 in Norfolk CT.

Grove married **Harriet S Jewett** daughter of Joshua R Jewett on 2 May 1814. Harriet was born in Granby CT.

They had the following children:

2273 M i. **Albert J Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1815 in Poughkeepsie New York. Albert married **Sarah J Stevens** on 23 Aug 1843. Sarah was born in Claremont N. H..

2274 M ii. **Edward R Pease** was born on 3 Apr 1819 in Poughkeepsie New York.

Edward married **Martha E Curd** on 8 Jun 1843. Martha was born in Macon Georgia.

- 2275 F iii. **Mary Ann Pease** was born on 3 Dec 1820 in Webbville Florida. She died on 12 Apr 1861 in Talladega Alabama. She was buried in Talladega Alabama.
Mary married (1) **John C Wellborn** on 29 Apr 1847. John was born in Eufaula Alabama.
Mary married (2) **John LeHarris** . John was born in Talladega Alabama.

- 2276 M iv. **George A Pease** was born on 28 Apr 1839 in St Joseph Florida.

920. **Augustus Pease** (Obadiah, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Jun 1792 in Norwalk CT. He died on 11 Jul 1848 in Norwalk CT. He was buried in Norwalk CT.

Augustus married **Almira Holt** daughter of Stephen Holt on 1 Jan 1818 in Norwalk CT. Almira was born in Norwalk CT.

They had the following children:

- 2277 M i. **William A Pease** was born in Nov 1818.
- 2278 F ii. **Elizabeth H Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1821.
Elizabeth married **Frederick Lawrence** . Frederick was born in Canaan CT.
- 2279 M iii. **Edward H Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1823.
- 2280 F iv. **Mary H Pease** was born on 13 Dec 1826.

Mary married **Frederick Lawrence** .
- 2281 M v. **Stephen H Pease** was born on 9 Sep 1829.
- 2282 F vi. **Hattie A Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1835.
Hattie married **A. P. Lawrence** . A. P. Lawrence was born in Norwalk CT.
- 2283 M vii. **George E H Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1837.

922. **Obadiah Pease** (Obadiah, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Dec 1798 in Norfolk CT.

Obadiah married **Mary E Brewster** daughter of James Brewster in New Haven CT. Mary was born in New Haven CT.

They had the following children:

- 2284 F i. **Mary B Pease** was born on 21 May 1831.
Mary married **George E Hubbel** .

2285 M ii. **Josephine A Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1833.

927. **Richard H Pease** (Earl, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Feb 1813 in Norfolk CT.

Richard married **Mary E Dawes** on 10 Jan 1835. Mary was born in Philadelphia PA.

They had the following children:

2286 F i. **Clara I Pease** .
Clara married **William W Eggleston** .

2287 M ii. **Henry E Pease** .
Henry married **Sarah L Gay** .

2288 M iii. **Charles E Pease** .

2289 F iv. **Mary E Pease** .
Mary married **George Wm Warren** .

2290 v. **Francis L Pease** died died young.

2291 F vi. **Martha H Pease** .

2292 F vii. **Ella L Pease** .
Ella married **Theodore Sill** .

2293 M viii. **Richard Pease** died died young.

2294 M ix. **Richard H Pease** was born about 1848.

2295 M x. **George W Pease** was born about 1853.

928. **Roger M S Pease** (Earl, Nathaniel, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Jan 1822 in Norfolk CT.

Roger married (1) **Abby E Slack** on 4 Jan 1841 in Albany New York. Abby was born in Albany New York. She died about 1853.

They had the following children:

2296 F i. **Anny L Pease** was born on 24 Oct 1841 in Albany New York. She died on 3 Aug 1846 in Albany New York. She was buried in Albany New York.

2297 M ii. **Minot H Pease** was born on 23 Aug 1843 in Albany New York. He died on 23 Sep 1862 in St Paul MN. The cause of death was chronic dysentery MILITARY see fathers notes.

2298 M iii. **Granville B Pease** was born on 13 Sep 1845 in Albany New York.

2299 F iv. **May L Pease** was born on 18 Apr 1847 in Albany New York.

- 2300 M v. **Roger S Pease** was born on 19 Dec 1849 in Newtonville, NY.
- 2301 F vi. **Annie S Pease** was born on 6 Jun 1852 in Brooklyn NY.
- 2302 F vii. **Carrie R Pease** was born on 11 Jun 1853 in Brooklyn NY.

Roger married (2) **Mary A Russell** on 8 May 1854. Mary was born in North East New York.

930. **William Pease** (William, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Mar 1781 in Canaan New York.

William married **Obedience Stone** . Obedience was born in Pompey New York.

They had the following children:

- 2303 F i. **Amanda Pease** was born in 1810 in Pompey New York.
- 2304 M ii. **William G Pease** was born in 1812 in Pompey New York.
William married (1) **Electa Colburn** .
William married (2) **Margaret Butler** .
William married (3) **Sylvia Butler** .
- 2305 F iii. **Emily Pease** was born on 2 Apr 1814 in Pompey New York.
- 2306 F iv. **Mahala E Pease** was born on 22 Jun 1816 in Pompey New York.
Mahala married **Joseph Hanehett** in 1836.
- 2307 F v. **Lucy Ann Pease** was born in 1818 in Pompey New York.
- 2308 F vi. **Maria C Pease** was born on 20 Dec 1820 in Pompey New York.
- 2309 F vii. **Juliette Pease** was born on 30 May 1823 in Pompey New York.
- 2310 F viii. **Sylvia Pease** was born on 11 Dec 1825 in Pompey New York.

Sylvia married **George W Humphrey** .

937. **Daniel Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 May 1782 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

Daniel married **Betsey Williams** in Canaan CT. Betsey was born in Canaan CT.

They had the following children:

- 2311 M i. **Daniel W Pease** was born in 1817 in Canaan CT.
- 2312 M ii. **George L Pease** was born in 1819 in Canaan CT. He died in 1862 in Canaan CT. He was buried in Canaan CT.

2313 M iii. **William H Pease** was born in Canaan CT. He died on 22 Feb 1826.
William married **Jane Edwards** .

2314 F iv. **Catharien Pease** was born in Canaan CT.

2315 F v. **Sylvia J Pease** was born in Canaan CT.

939. **Lewis Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 Aug 1786 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

Lewis married (1) **Pamelia Norton** on 29 Mar 1808. Pamelia was born in Goshen CT. She died before 1835.

Lewis married (2) **Ann E Wheeler** on 2 Dec 1835.

They had the following children:

2316 F i. **Pamelia Ann Pease** was born on 15 Feb 1837 in New York City, New York.
Pamelia married **Rev STEEL** .

2317 M ii. **Lewis Y Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1839 in Richamond MA. He died on 4 Jul 1849.

2318 M iii. **William E Pease** was born on 18 Feb 1841 in Richamond MA.

940. **Philo Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Feb 1788 in Canaan Columbia County, New York. He died on 10 Apr 1837 in Lisle NY. He was buried in Lisle NY.

Philo married **Polly Orton** about 1810.

They had the following children:

2319 M i. **John M Pease** was born on 25 Sep 1811 in Canaan CT.
John married **Artemisia White** daughter of Nicholas White on 29 May 1826 in Canaan CT.

2320 F ii. **Mariette L Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1814 in Canaan CT. She died on 4 Sep 1839 in Lisle NY. She was buried in Lisle NY.
Mariette married **Linus Dickinson** . Linus was born in Lisle NY.

2321 F iii. **Caroline P Pease** was born on 8 May 1816 in Canaan CT.
Caroline married **Edson A Blair** .

2322 M iv. **Lewis M Pease** was born on 25 Aug 1818 in Lisle NY.
Lewis married **Ann E Pinney** .

- 2323 F v. **Harriet E Pease** was born on 7 Jul 1822 in Lisle NY.
Harriet married **Charles Abbott** on 23 May 1845 in Lisle NY.
- 2324 M vi. **Joseph N Pease** was born on 1 Dec 1825 in Lisle NY. He died on 23 May 1845.
Joseph married **Jane Marsh** .
- 2325 M vii. **William S Pease** was born on 11 Apr 1827 in Lisle NY. He died on 30 Nov 1846 in Triangle NY.
- 2326 F viii. **Ann E Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1829 in Lisle NY. She died on 22 Feb 1850 in Rio Janerio South America. She was buried in Rio Janerio South America.
- 2327 M ix. **Philo C Pease** was born on 31 Oct 1835 in Lisle NY.

943. **John B Pease** (Daniel, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Jul 1795 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

John married (1) **Abigail Hunt** on 4 Nov 1818.

They had the following children:

- 2328 F i. **Mary A Pease** was born on 5 Apr 1820 in New Lebanon NY.
Mary married **Charles Smith** on 12 Sep 1842. Charles was born in Pitcher Chenango Co NY.
- 2329 F ii. **Sylvia N Pease** was born on 27 Aug 1821 in Nassau Rensselaer Co N Y.
Sylvia married **Almon Perkins** on 1 Jul 1844. Almon was born in Cazenovia NY.
- 2330 M iii. **Harvey C Pease** was born on 30 Apr 1823 in Nassau Rensselaer Co N Y.
Harvey married **Sarah Earl** on 11 Jul 1847.
- 2331 M iv. **William H Pease** was born on 15 Sep 1825 in Nassau Rensselaer Co N Y.
William married **Susan Wyman** on 28 Oct 1847.
- 2332 F v. **Pamelia Pease** was born on 22 Oct 1827 in Nassau Rensselaer Co N Y.
Pamelia married **Rufus Cornell** on 19 Sep 1857.
- 2333 M vi. **John F Pease** was born on 15 Dec 1829 in De Ruyter Madison Co NY.
John married **Catharine Derrick** on 30 Nov 1850.

John married (2) **Mary Bushnel** on 6 Feb 1854.

947. **William R Pease** (Ephraim, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Jan 1791 in Canaan Columbia County, New York. He died on 2 Oct 1856 in Lisle NY.

William married **Susannah Baker** on 25 Oct 1818.

They had the following children:

- 2334 M i. **Charles W Pease** was born on 7 Sep 1819 in Canaan CT.
Charles married **Mary A Hulse** .
- 2335 M ii. **Henry F Pease** was born on 12 Apr 1824 in Canaan CT.
Henry married **Sarah Frazier** .
- 2336 M iii. **Ephraim H Pease** was born on 20 May 1827 in Canaan CT.
Ephraim married **Sarepta Hulse** .
- 2337 F iv. **Susan D Pease** was born in Canaan CT.

949. **Hannah G Pease** (Ephraim, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 May 1797 in Canaan Columbia County, New York. She died on 27 Jan 1854 in Lisle Broome County NY.

Hannah married **Demas Orton** on 20 Jan 1817 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

They had the following children:

- 2338 M i. **Henry Orton** .
- 2339 M ii. **James Orton** .
- 2340 F iii. **daughter Orton** .

952. **Ephraim B Pease** (Ephraim, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Sep 1806 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

Ephraim married **Caroline Barnes** on 17 Feb 1833.

They had the following children:

- 2341 M i. **Walter D Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1834.
- 2342 F ii. **Virgia Pease** .
- 2343 F iii. **Eliza Pease** .

953. **Lucina A Pease** (Ephraim, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Aug 1810 in Canaan Columbia County, New York. She died on 21 Feb 1841 in Marion OHIO.

Lucina married **Henry FOLK** on 9 Sep 1832 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

They had the following children:

2344 M i. **Richard E FOLK** .

2345 M ii. **William H FOLK** .

955. **Henry F Pease** (Ephraim, Daniel, Daniel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Apr 1817 in Canaan Columbia County, New York.

Henry married **Clarinda Pellett** on 12 Nov 1840.

They had the following children:

2346 F i. **Susan D Pease** was born on 31 Aug 1844 in Lisle NY.

2347 ii. **Francis H Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1848 in Lisle NY.

2348 M iii. **John M Pease** was born on 30 Sep 1852 in Lisle NY.

2349 M iv. **George W Pease** was born on 9 Oct 1856 in Lisle NY.

957. **John B Pease** (Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Sep 1774 in Enfield CT.

John married **Freelove Frink** in 1799. Freelove was born in Preston CT.

They had the following children:

2350 M i. **Harmon Pease** .
Harmon married (1) **Hannah S Moyston** . Hannah was born in Schenectady NY.
Harmon married (2) **Unknown** .

2351 M ii. **Henry H Pease** was born on 25 Jul 1804. He died in 1840 in Mississippi. The cause of death was thrown from his carriage. He was buried in Mississippi.
Henry married **Lydia Harris** . Lydia was born in Rhode Island. She died in Mississippi. She was buried in Mississippi.

2352 M iii. **Lewis S Pease** was born on 13 Oct 1806. He died in Apr 1837 in Mississippi. He was buried in Mississippi.

2353 M iv. **John Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1809. He died in Aug 1842 in Nashville TN. He was buried in Nashville TN.

2354 M v. **James M Pease** was born on 14 Sep 1811. He died on 24 Oct 1842 in Mississippi. The cause of death was shot & killed by enemy on his plantation. He was buried in Mississippi.
James married **Louisa Van Antwerp** . Louisa was born in Brooklyn NY.

2355 M vi. **William I Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1813. He died on 21 Apr 1837 in Mississippi. The cause of death was fever. He was buried in Mississippi.

2356 M vii. **Charles E Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1816. He died in Mar 1843 in Mississippi. He was buried in Mississippi.

965. **James Pease** (James, Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born about 1781.

James married **Olive Thompson** in 1806. Olive was born in Berkshire County MA.

They had the following children:

2357 M i. **James T Pease** was born on 15 May 1808. He died on 24 Jan 1824.

2358 F ii. **Mary E Pease** was born on 27 Dec 1811.

2359 F iii. **Olive M Pease** .

2360 M iv. **Rufus De G Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1820. He died in 1868 in Chicago Ill.

966. **Jabez Pease** (James, Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Mar 1783 in East Windsor CT. He died in South Deerfield MA. He was buried in South Deerfield MA.

Jabez married **Sybil Sanderson** in 1810. Sybil was born in Ashfield MA.

They had the following children:

2361 F i. **Eliza Ann Pease** was born on 31 Dec 1811 in Geneva NY.
Eliza married **A D Wood** .

2362 M ii. **John H S Pease** was born in Geneva NY.

2363 F iii. **Sarah A Pease** was born on 13 Oct 1817 in Geneva NY.

2364 M iv. **Robert M Pease** was born on 6 Jun 1820 in Geneva NY.
Robert married **Elizabeth Schemerborn** in 1853. Elizabeth was born in Schodack NY.

2365 F v. **Helen M Pease** was born on 18 Aug 1823 in Auburn NY.

2366 M vi. **Charles J Pease** was born on 3 May 1825 in Auburn NY. He died about 1841.

967. **Erastus Pease** (James, Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 May 1785 in East Windsor CT. He died on 24 Aug 1857 in Ithica NY. The cause of death was Insane Ayslum.

Erastus married **Perisis Chapin** on 10 Jan 1808. Perisis was born in West Springfield MA.

They had the following children:

- 2367 M i. **Lorenzo W Pease** was born on 20 May 1809 in Hinsdale MA. He died on 21 Aug 1839 in Larnica Is of Cyprus.
Lorenzo married **Lucinda Leonard** on 25 Jun 1833.
- 2368 M ii. **Henry C Pease** was born on 23 Aug 1810.
Henry married **Amy Daily** in 1830.
- 2369 F iii. **Perisis C Pease** was born on 23 Mar 1813 in Auburn NY.
Perisis married **James Y Brown** . James was born in Windsor Broome County NY.
- 2370 F iv. **Harriet M Pease** was born on 23 May 1815 in Auburn NY. She died on 27 Aug 1857.
- 2371 F v. **Laura A Pease** was born on 3 Aug 1817 in Auburn NY.
Laura married **Addison Muzzy** on 22 Aug 1843.
- 2372 F vi. **Catharine E Pease** was born on 29 Mar 1819 in Auburn NY.
Catharine married **H W Gilbert** on 1 Jun 1841.
- 2373 F vii. **Charlotte C Pease** was born on 19 Aug 1821 in Auburn NY. She died on 7 Aug 1848 in Auburn NY. She was buried in Auburn NY.
Charlotte married **William B Worden** on 8 Oct 1839.
- 2374 M viii. **Theodore D Pease** was born on 21 Mar 1829 in Auburn NY. He died on 10 Mar 1830 in Auburn NY. He was buried in Auburn NY.

973. **William Pease** (Peter, Ebenezer, Ebenezer, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Apr 1790 in Enfield CT.

William married **Electa Crittenden** on 29 Dec 1814. Electa was born in Seneca NY.

They had the following children:

- 2375 M i. **William H Pease** was born on 4 Mar 1820.
William married **Jane E Thompson** .
- 2376 M ii. **Francis S Pease** was born on 29 Dec 1822 in Rochester NY.
Francis married **Lucretia A doodale** on 6 Jul 1840.
- 2377 F iii. **Mary C Pease** was born in May 1825 in Rochester NY.
Mary married **Ashley H Ball** . Ashley was born in Rochester NY.
- 2378 M iv. **Henry P Pease** was born in Rochester NY.
Henry married **Josephine Hiccox** .
- 2379 F v. **Harriet M Pease** died in infancy.

980. **Charles A Pease** (Aaron, Josiah, Josiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

He had the following children:

2380 M i. **Chandler C Pease** .

983. **Orton Pease** (Josiah, Josiah, Josiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Mar 1806 in Upton MA.

Orton married **Mary Hare** on 16 Feb 1830.

They had the following children:

2381 M i. **Asael Pease** was born on 25 Dec 1830 in Coteau landing Canada East. He died on 25 Feb 1831 in Coteau landing Canada East. He was buried in Coteau landing Canada East.

2382 F ii. **Anna M Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1832 in Coteau landing Canada East. She died on 18 Jan 1857. Anna married **Charles McLean** .

2383 F iii. **Mary E Pease** was born on 11 Jan 1834 in Coteau landing Canada East. Mary married **Benjamin W Bridges** on 2 Jul 1855.

2384 M iv. **Charles O Pease** was born on 11 Dec 1835 in Coteau landing Canada East. Charles married **Georgiana Perry** on 18 Feb 1863.

2385 F v. **Lucy A Pease** was born on 7 Nov 1837 in Coteau landing Canada East. She died on 30 Apr 1864. Lucy married **William Perry** on 2 May 1859.

2386 M vi. **George A Pease** was born on 29 May 1842 in Coteau landing Canada East.

2387 F vii. **Jane E Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1844 in Coteau landing Canada East.

2388 F viii. **Lydia A Pease** was born on 26 Nov 1846 in Coteau landing Canada East.

2389 M ix. **Daniel A Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1849 in Coteau landing Canada East. He died on 14 Oct 1852.

2390 M x. **Edumnd C Pease** was born on 15 Oct 1851 in Coteau landing Canada East.

2391 F xi. **Eliza J Pease** was born on 6 Jul 1854 in Coteau landing Canada East.

2392 M xii. **Edson L Pease** was born on 2 Sep 1856 in Coteau landing Canada East.

2393 M xiii. **Orvil Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1860 in Coteau landing Canada East.

987. **Daniel B Pease** (Josiah, Josiah, Josiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Jun 1819 in Upton MA.

Daniel married **Selina Kennedy** on 30 Jan 1845.

They had the following children:

2394 F i. **Octavia S Pease** was born in Oct 1845.

2395 M ii. **Daniel O Pease** was born on 30 Oct 1850.

988. **Jonathan Pease** (Jonathan, Samuel, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Sep 1801 in Enfield CT. He died in 1849 in Chicopee MA. He was buried in Chicopee MA.

Jonathan married **Emeline King** in Oct 1827.

They had the following children:

2396 M i. **Samuel K Pease** was born on 10 Aug 1828 in Chicopee MA. He died on 27 May 1848 in Enfield, CT.

2397 M ii. **Jonathan H Pease** was born on 1 May 1832 in Chicopee MA.

2398 F iii. **Emeline L Pease** was born on 17 Dec 1833 in Chicopee MA.

2399 F iv. **Caroline S Pease** was born on 20 Nov 1836 in Chicopee MA.

2400 M v. **James L Pease** was born on 31 Oct 1842 in Chicopee MA.

991. **Lathrop Pease** (Jonathan, Samuel, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Oct 1809 in Enfield CT.

Lathrop married **Sarah Goodwell** in 1841.

They had the following children:

2401 M i. **Edwin L Pease** was born in Jan 1842 in Vernon CT.

2402 M ii. **Charles W Pease** was born on 15 Sep 1843 in Vernon CT.

2403 F iii. **Sarah E Pease** was born on 31 May 1845 in Vernon CT.

2404 M iv. **Arthur G Pease** was born on 2 Apr 1847 in Vernon CT.

2405 F v. **Sarah M Pease** was born on 23 Dec 1848 in Vernon CT.

2406 F vi. **Emma R Pease** was born on 29 Sep 1850 in Vernon CT.

2407 M vii. **Adelbert T Pease** was born on 29 May 1853 in Vernon CT.

2408 M viii. **Edgar G Pease** was born in May 1856 in Hartleton PA.

2409 F ix. **Alice Pease** was born on 23 May 1858 in Hartleton PA.

995. **Samuel R Pease** (Jonathan, Samuel, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Jul 1820 in Enfield CT.

Samuel married **Lavina E Boyinton** on 16 Feb 1854.

They had the following children:

2410 F i. **Emerette L Pease** was born on 31 Dec 1854 in Enfield, CT.

2411 F ii. **Esther S Pease** was born on 27 Nov 1856 in Enfield, CT.

2412 F iii. **Mary E Pease** was born on 24 Feb 1858 in Enfield, CT.

2413 F iv. **Edith M Pease** was born on 10 Jan 1860 in Enfield, CT.

2414 F v. **Franklin J Pease** was born on 3 Oct 1862 in Enfield, CT.

2415 M vi. **Samuel D Pease** was born on 1 Jan 1865 in Enfield, CT.

2416 F vii. **Ruth A Pease** was born on 13 Jan 1868 in Enfield, CT.

996. **Solomon G Pease** (Jonathan, Samuel, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Sep 1822 in Enfield CT. He died about 1853 in Ohio.

He had the following children:

2417 i. **Pease** .

1001. **John Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Nov 1801 in Conway MA.

John married **Louisa Bartlett** . Louisa died in 1840 in Utica NY. She was buried in Utica NY.

They had the following children:

2418 F i. **Miranda Pease** was born on 27 Nov 1824 in Ashfield MA. She died on 16 Jul 1841 in Utica NY. She was buried in Utica NY.

2419 F ii. **Lucinda Pease** was born on 19 Feb 1826.
Lucinda married **Edward Francis** in 1862. Edward was born in Clinton NY.

2420 F iii. **Caroline Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1828 in Utica NY.
Caroline married **Peter Gemond** in 1854.

2421 M iv. **Henry C Pease** was born on 6 Nov 1829 in Utica NY.

- 2422 M v. **William R Pease** was born on 8 Jul 1831 in Utica NY.
William married **Rowena Pease** daughter of Hart F Pease and Louisa S Ives. Rowena was born in Brooklyn NY.
- 2423 F vi. **Helen Pease** was born in Sep 1833 in Utica NY.
Helen married **Oliver Carpenter** on 11 Sep 1854.
- 2424 F vii. **Francis Pease** was born in 1835 in Utica NY. She died in 1836 in Utica NY. She was buried in Utica NY.
- 2425 M viii. **Harrison Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1840 in Utica NY.

1003. **David Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Dec 1805 in Conway MA.

David married **Sophia Wilcox** in 1826. Sophia was born in Utica NY.

They had the following children:

- 2426 M i. **Henry A Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1827 in Utica NY. He died on 3 Jun 1829.
- 2427 F ii. **Mary A Pease** was born on 22 Sep 1830 in Rochester NY.
Mary married **William A Trowbridge** on 20 Sep 1848.
- 2428 M iii. **David A Pease** was born on 10 Jun 1833 in Rochester NY. He died on 10 Jun 1834.
- 2429 F iv. **Janette M Pease** was born on 10 May 1835 in Utica NY.
- 2430 M v. **David A Pease** was born on 21 Feb 1838 in Pittsburg PA.
David married **Louisa A J Smith** .
- 2431 M vi. **Henry F Pease** was born on 4 Nov 1840 in Putman Ohio. He died on 22 Mar 1851.
- 2432 F vii. **Sophia Pease** was born on 2 May 1843 in Putman Ohio.

1004. **Luman Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 26 Aug 1808 in Conway MA.

Luman married **Gratia hawks** in 1832.

They had the following children:

- 2433 M i. **Alonzo Pease** .
- 2434 F ii. **Tirzah A Pease** .
- 2435 M iii. **George Pease** .

1006. **Hart F Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Dec 1811 in Conway MA.

Hart married **Louisa S Ives** in 1836.

Hart and Louisa had the following children:

- 2436 F i. **Moronett Augusta Pease** was born on 22 Aug 1838.
- 2437 F ii. **Rowena Pease** was born in Brooklyn NY.
Rowena married **William R Pease** son of John Pease and Louisa Bartlett.
William was born on 8 Jul 1831 in Utica NY.
- 2438 F iii. **Frances J Pease** was born on 19 Sep 1842.
- 2439 F iv. **Mary L Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1845. She died died young.
- 2440 M v. **John S Pease** was born on 16 Aug 1848.
- 2441 F vi. **Emma L Pease** was born on 9 Jul 1852.
- 2442 M vii. **Hart E Pease** was born on 21 Jul 1857.

1008. **Reuel Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Oct 1815 in Ashfield MA.

Reuel married **Sarah Macomber** .

They had the following children:

- 2443 M i. **William H Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1840 in Ashfield MA.
- 2444 M ii. **Solomon A Pease** was born on 20 Apr 1841 in Ashfield MA.
- 2445 M iii. **George Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1843 in Ashfield MA.
- 2446 M iv. **Darwin E Pease** was born on 1 May 1847 in Ashfield MA.
- 2447 F v. **Frances Jane Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1849 in Ashfield MA.
- 2448 F vi. **Martha Allen Pease** was born on 12 Nov 1852 in Conway MA.

1009. **George Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 20 Mar 1817 in Ashfield MA.

George married **Almira Griffin** .

They had the following children:

- 2449 i. **infant Pease** died died young.

2450 ii. **infant Pease** died died young.

2451 M iii. **George G Pease** was born in Kinderbrook.

1010. **Liberty Pease** (John, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Dec 1822 in Ashfield MA.
Liberty married (1) **Emeline C Payne** on 30 Jan 1844. Emeline died about 1845 in Conneaut Ohio.

They had the following children:

2452 M i. **George H Pease** was born on 4 Jan 1845 in Conneaut Ohio. He died on 20 Jan 1845 in Conneaut Ohio. He was buried in Conneaut Ohio.

Liberty married (2) **Philenia Field** on 3 Oct 1850.

They had the following children:

2453 F ii. **Mary L Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1851 in Ashfield MA.

2454 M iii. **Gorege H 2 Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1854 in Ashfield MA.

2455 F iv. **Martha A Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1855 in Ashfield MA.

2456 F v. **Philenia E Pease** was born on 17 Mar 1858 in Kewanee Illinois.

2457 M vi. **John E Pease** was born on 5 Sep 1860 in Kewanee Illinois.

2458 M vii. **Jessie M Pease** was born on 20 Aug 1862 in Kewanee Illinois.

2459 F viii. **Kittle M Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1865 in Kewanee Illinois.

1011. **Newton Pease** (Asher, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Conway MA.

Newton married **Sarah Dwight** .

They had the following children:

2460 F i. **Saraj Caroline Pease** was born in 1834 in Conway MA.

2461 M ii. **Edward F Pease** was born in Oct 1837 in Conway MA. He died died in childhood in Conway MA. He was buried in Conway MA.

2462 F iii. **Ellen Maria Pease** was born in Jan 1840 in Conway MA.

2463 F iv. **Jane Eliza Pease** was born in Mar 1841 in Conway MA.

2464 M v. **Harris Dwight Pease** was born in Apr 1842 in Conway MA.

2465 M vi. **Henry Edward Pease** was born in May 1846 in Conway MA.

2466 F vii. **Harriet A Pease** was born in Jan 1849 in Conway MA.

1019. **William Pease** (Lyman, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Jun 1805 in Enfield CT.

William married **Sarah Wilcox** .

William and Sarah had the following children:

2467 F i. **Amelia Pease** .

2468 F ii. **Caroline Pease** .

2469 F iii. **Sarah Pease** .

1026. **Philander Pease** (Lyman, John, Pelatiah, Jonathan, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Dec 1820 in Easthampton MA.

He had the following children:

2470 M i. **Henry Pease** .

2471 F ii. **Helen Pease** .

1069. **Frederick Pease** (Titus, Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Feb 1808 in Westfield MA.

Frederick married **Mary M Arthur** in 1825.

They had the following children:

2472 M i. **William C Pease** was born on 7 Sep 1826. He died in 1850.

2473 M ii. **Milton A Pease** was born on 28 Apr 1828. He died in 1858 in New Orleans.

2474 M iii. **Alexis Pease** was born on 13 Dec 1830.
Alexis married **Eliabeth Bates** on 10 Jul 1852.

2475 F iv. **Clara F Pease** was born on 20 Feb 1832.
Clara married **S. B. Woolworth** .

2476 F v. **Cornelia H Pease** was born on 12 Mar 1833.
Cornelia married **Henry M Adams** in 1860.

2477 M vi. **Frederick G Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1835. He died in 1837.

2478 M vii. **Amos M Pease** was born on 14 Jul 1837. He died in 1855.

2479 M viii. **Marcus M Pease** was born on 12 Jan 1840.

2480 F ix. **Isabel E Pease** was born on 12 Jan 1845.

1079. **Justus Pease** (JUSTUS, Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Nov 1786 in Suffield CT.

Justus married **Electa Johnson** in Dec 1813.

Justus and Electa had the following children:

2481 F i. **Electa A Pease** was born on 27 Apr 1815 in Suffied CT. She died on 31 Dec 1837 in Suffied CT.

2482 M ii. **Justus M Pease** was born on 18 Feb 1817 in Suffied CT.

2483 F iii. **Catherine Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1823 in Suffied CT. She died on 19 Nov 1833 in Suffied CT.

2484 F iv. **Samantha Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1825 in Suffied CT.
Samantha married **Andrew D harmond** .

1085. **Lester J Pease** (JUSTUS, Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Oct 1800 in Suffield CT. He died in 1845.

Lester married **Orena Phelps** in Nov 1823.

They had the following children:

2485 F i. **Candace O Pease** was born in 1824.
Candace married **Alvin Miller** .

2486 F ii. **Corintha D Pease** was born on 2 May 1831.
Corintha married **Benjamin F Copley** .

2487 F iii. **Keturah A Pease** was born on 9 Apr 1833 in Suffied CT.
Keturah married _____ **Hastings** .

2488 M iv. **Harrison L Pease** was born on 31 Dec 1838 in Suffied CT.
Harrison married _____ **Phelps** .

1088. **Philo P Pease** (JUSTUS, Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Jan 1806 in Suffield CT.

Philo married **Polly Kesmer** .

They had the following children:

2489 M i. **Lester J Pease** .

- 2490 M ii. **Philo Pease** .
- 2491 F iii. **Lovisa Pease** .
- 2492 M iv. **Justus Pease** .
- 2493 M v. **Lewis Pease** .
- 2494 M vi. **Stephen Pease** .
- 2495 M vii. **Washington B Pease** .
- 2496 F viii. **Mary Pease** .
- 2497 F ix. **Rachel A Pease** .
- 2498 M x. **Commodore Perry Pease** .

1090. **Benjamin F Pease** (WAREHAM, Wareman, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

He had the following children:

- 2499 i. **Pease** .
- 2500 ii. **Pease** .

1094. **William Pease** (Josiah, James, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Sep 1816 in Somers CT.

William married **Julia Kibbe** on 28 Feb 1848.

They had the following children:

- 2501 F i. **Juilia Pease** .

1096. **Chester Pease** (Josiah, James, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 3 May 1819 in Somers CT.

Chester married **Hancie Hall** on 17 Oct 1844.

They had the following children:

- 2502 F i. **Harriet E Pease** was born in May 1846 in Somers CT.
- 2503 M ii. **Randolph O Pease** was born on 16 Apr 1849 in Somers CT.
- 2504 M iii. **Albert Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1854 in Somers CT.

1100. **Jamres R Pease** (James, Ebenezer, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 7 May 1817 in Pittsfield MA. He died on 21 May 1848 in Covington KY.

Jamres married **Sarah Hoadly** on 27 Oct 1840. Sarah was born in Utica NY.

They had the following children:

2505 F i. **Mary Eliza Pease** was born on 8 Oct 1841 in Buffalo NY.

2506 M ii. **Lester J Pease** was born on 15 Jul 1843 in Williamsville NY.

2507 M iii. **Henry C Pease** was born on 15 Jul 1844 in Williamsville NY.

2508 M iv. **George H Pease** was born on 31 Jan 1847 in Buffalo NY. He died in 1849.

1101. **Ralph P Pease** (James, Ebenezer, Joseph, James, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Nov 1820 in Pittsfield MA.

Ralph married **Rebecca S Galusha** on 22 Mar 1848.

They had the following children:

2509 F i. **Phebe C Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1845. She died on 29 Oct 1849.

2510 M ii. **Henry J Pease** was born on 2 Mar 1849.

2511 F iii. **Henrietta C Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1852.

2512 M iv. **Arthur C Pease** was born on 21 Dec 1854. He died on 16 Feb 1855.

2513 F v. **Ida R Pease** was born on 23 Jun 1859.

2514 M vi. **Willie B Pease** was born on 3 Nov 1862. He died as an infant.

1102. **Elam Pease** (Jehiel, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Sandisfield MA.

Elam married **Sally Clark** . Sally was born in Sandisfield MA.

They had the following children:

2515 M i. **Clark Pease** .

2516 M ii. **Alvin Pease** .

2517 F iii. **Lucy Pease** .

2518 F iv. **Eunice Pease** .

2519 F v. **Julia Pease** .

2520 F vi. **Sarah Pease** .

2521 F vii. **Elmira Pease** .

2522 F viii. **Esther Pease** .

1104. **Elijah Pease** (Jehiel, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Sandishfield MA.

Elijah married **Anna Gilbert** .

They had the following children:

2523 M i. **Austin Pease** .

2524 M ii. **Anson Pease** .

2525 M iii. **George Pease** .

2526 F iv. **Dolly Pease** .

1106. **Isaac Pease** (Jehiel, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Sandishfield MA. He died in 1826 in Windsor Broome County NY. He was buried in Windsor Broome County NY.

Isaac married **Hannah Hall** in 1803. Hannah was born in New Marlboro MA.

They had the following children:

2527 M i. **Lewis Pease** was born on 22 May 1804 in Sandisfield MA. He died in Jan 1836 in Illinois.
Lewis married **Hannah Clark** .

2528 M ii. **Noel Pease** was born on 28 May 1806 in Sandisfield MA.
Noel married **Betsey Lewis** .

2529 F iii. **Emily Pease** was born on 9 May 1810 in Sandisfield MA. She died on 24 Dec 1830.
Emily married **Autsin Baltchley** .

2530 M iv. **William Pease** was born on 28 Jan 1815 in Sandisfield MA.
William married **Eliza Wait** .

2531 M v. **Edward Pease** was born on 29 Aug 1819 in Sandisfield MA.
Edward married **Catharine Chase** .

1107. **Roswell Pease** (Soloman, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

He had the following children:

2532 M i. **Pease** died sm child died w grandfather in Heath MA.

2533 M ii. **Hiram Pease** was born on 7 Mar 1807 in Hatfield MA.

2534 F iii. **Roxy Pease** .

2535 F iv. **Olive Pease** .

1108. **Solomon Pease** (Soloman, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert).

Solomon married **Mary Wilson** daughter of James Wilson.

They had the following children:

2536 F i. **Jane M Pease** was born on 7 Jan 1809 in Heath MA. She died on 19 Mar 1809.

2537 M ii. **James W Pease** was born on 25 Apr 1810 in Heath MA.

2538 F iii. **Mary Pease** was born on 21 Sep 1811 in Heath MA.

2539 F iv. **Caroline J Pease** was born on 8 May 1813 in Deerfield MA.

2540 M v. **David M Pease** was born on 22 Jun 1815 in Deerfield MA.

2541 F vi. **Lavina A Pease** was born on 25 Jun 1817 in Deerfield MA. She died on 3 Jun 1818.

2542 M vii. **Thomas W Pease** was born on 8 Apr 1819 in Shelburne MA.

2543 F viii. **Nancy Pease** was born on 11 Sep 1821 in Shelburne MA. She died on 27 Sep 1821 in Shelburne MA.

2544 F ix. **Hannah F Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1822 in Shelburne MA.

1119. **Rufus Pease** (Rufus, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Nov 1783 in Enfield CT. He died on 7 Jan 1854 in Tolland CT. He was buried in Tolland CT.

Rufus married **Bathsheba Pease** daughter of Thomas Pease and Mercy HALL on 28 Oct 1813. Bathsheba was born on 5 Sep 1789 in Ellington CT.

They had the following children:

2545 F i. Bathsheba Pease is printed as #1714 on page 123.

2546 M ii. Rufus Pease is printed as #1715 on page 123.

2547 M iii. Calvin O Pease is printed as #1716 on page 123.

2548 M iv. Lorenzo Pease is printed as #1717 on page 124.

- 2549 F v. lauretta Pease is printed as #1718 on page 124.
- 2550 F vi. Sarah M Pease is printed as #1719 on page 124.
- 2551 M vii. James S Pease is printed as #1720 on page 124.
- 2552 F viii. Calista Pease is printed as #1721 on page 124.
- 2553 F ix. Cynthia M Pease is printed as #1722 on page 124.

1120. **Alpheus Pease** (Rufus, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Jan 1785 in Enfield CT.

Alpheus married **Lois Dwight** on 20 Jan 1812. Lois was born in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

- 2554 F i. **Lois Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1813 in Enfield CT. She died in 1814 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2555 M ii. **Alpheus D Pease** was born on 16 Dec 1814 in Enfield CT. Alpheus married **Phebe Hills** on 27 Sep 1840 in Enfield CT.
- 2556 F iii. **Cordelia L Pease** was born on 25 Sep 1816 in Enfield CT. She died in 1823 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2557 M iv. **Henry Pease** was born on 18 Jul 1818 in Enfield CT. He died young in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2558 F v. **Miranda Pease** was born on 20 Dec 1821 in Enfield CT. Miranda married **Luther Stearns** on 12 Dec 1848.
- 2559 F vi. **Esther C Pease** was born on 27 Jan 1826 in Enfield CT. Esther married **Charles G Tiffany** on 25 Apr 1849. Charles was born in Somers CT.

1121. **Enos Pease** (Rufus, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Aug 1786 in Enfield CT.

Enos married **Lucy Adams** on 21 Nov 1816. Lucy was born in Stafford CT.

They had the following children:

- 2560 F i. **Lucy V Pease** was born on 8 Feb 1818 in Enfield CT. Lucy married **Daniel W Fraganzie** on 2 Apr 1837.
- 2561 M ii. **Lyman L Pease** was born on 12 Jul 1820 in Enfield CT. Lyman married **Mary A Kibbe** on 17 Nov 1844 in Somers CT. Mary was born in Somers CT.

- 2562 F iii. **Lucinda Pease** was born in 1822 in Enfield CT.
- 2563 M iv. **Enos D Pease** was born on 27 Feb 1825 in Enfield CT.
Enos married **Mary A Cook** on 14 Jun 1847. Mary was born in Longmeadow .
- 2564 F v. **Ellen Pease** was born on 27 Mar 1830 in Enfield CT. She died in 1848 in Somers CT.
- 2565 M vi. **Lorin Pease** was born on 21 Jul 1833 in Enfield CT. He died in 1866.
Lorin married **Cordelia Sparks** on 25 Aug 1855. Cordelia was born in Springfield CT.

1122. **Ruth Pease** (Rufus, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Jan 1789 in Enfield CT.

Ruth married **Thomas Pease** son of Thomas Pease and Mercy HALL in 1811 in Enfield CT. Thomas was born in 1778 in Enfield, Conn. He died in 1856 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2566 F i. Ruth A Pease is printed as #1696 on page 122.
- 2567 F ii. Clarissa Pease is printed as #1697 on page 122.
- 2568 M iii. Thomas C Pease is printed as #1698 on page 122.
- 2569 F iv. Harriet Pease is printed as #1699 on page 122.
- 2570 F v. Rhoda Pease is printed as #1700 on page 122.
- 2571 F vi. Rosetta Pease is printed as #1701 on page 122.
- 2572 F vii. Laura S Pease is printed as #1702 on page 122.

1124. **Cooley Pease** (Rufus, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Jun 1792 in Enfield CT. He died on 2 Mar 1853 in Somers CT. He was buried in Somers CT.

Cooley married **Sarah Pease** daughter of Thomas Pease and Mercy HALL on 27 Jun 1820 in Ellington CT. Sarah was born on 24 Jun 1799 in Ellington CT.

They had the following children:

- 2573 M i. James C Pease is printed as #1728 on page 125.
- 2574 M ii. Salmon F Pease is printed as #1729 on page 125.
- 2575 M iii. Simeon A Pease is printed as #1730 on page 125.

2576 F iv. Sarah E Pease is printed as #1731 on page 125.

1125. **Augustus Pease** (Rufus, Isaac, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Aug 1794 in Enfield CT.

Augustus married **Maria Knight** in 1821 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

2577 M i. **Emery Pease** was born in 1826 in Enfield CT.

2578 F ii. **Emily Pease** was born in 1826 in Enfield CT.

2579 M iii. **Thomas J Pease** was born in 1830 in Enfield CT. He died died young.

2580 M iv. **Andrew J Pease** was born in 1830 in Enfield CT. He died died young.

1132. **Horce Pease** (Gaius, Jacob, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Jan 1799 in Jericho VT. He died on 12 Sep 1862.

Horce married **Polly Prouty** in 1824.

They had the following children:

2581 F i. **Lydia Pease** was born in 1825 in Jericho VT.

Lydia married **George Downing** .

2582 M ii. **Gaius Pease** was born in 1827 in Jericho VT.
Gaius married **Achsah Hale** in 1856.

2583 M iii. **Edwin H Pease** was born in 1829.
Edwin married **Lucy Hinkson** in 1848.

2584 M iv. **Hobert Pease** was born in 1831 in Jericho VT.

2585 M v. **William H Pease** was born in 1835 in Jericho VT.
William married **Dora E Colgrove** in 1862 in Jericho VT.

2586 M vi. **Chester Pease** was born in 1838 in Jericho VT.
Chester married **Belinda Hall** in 1863.

2587 M vii. **George A Pease** was born in 1845 in Jericho VT.

1133. **Simeon Pease** (Gaius, Jacob, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 May 1800 in Jericho VT.

Simeon married **Annie Prouty** .

They had the following children:

- 2588 F i. **Sarah S Pease** was born in Jericho VT. She died young in Jericho VT.
- 2589 M ii. **Smith Pease** .
- 2590 F iii. **Evelina Pease** was born in Jericho VT.
Evelina married **John Whittier** .
- 2591 M iv. **Rollin Pease** .
- 2592 F v. **Josephine Pease** .

1135. **Alvah Pease** (Gaius, Jacob, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Dec 1803 in Jericho VT.

Alvah married (1) **Balona A Benham** in 1831. Balona died in 1853 in Jericho VT. She was buried in Jericho VT.

They had the following children:

- 2593 F i. **Susan F Pease** was born in Jericho VT.
- 2594 M ii. **Frank W Pease** was born on 28 Aug 1848 in Jericho VT.

Alvah married (2) **Helen F Foster** on 9 Jul 1856.

Alvah and Helen had the following children:

- 2595 F iii. **Elizabeth H Pease** was born on 3 May 1860 in Jericho VT. She died as an infant.

1140. **James Pease** (Abner, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Jan 1794 in Chester MA.

James married (1) **Amanda Parrish** in Oct 1818.

They had the following children:

- 2596 M i. **Anson Pease** was born on 28 Nov 1819 in Aurora Ohio.
Anson married **Eliza Per Lee** on 6 Apr 1844.
- 2597 M ii. **Fitch Pease** was born on 15 Sep 1821 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2598 F iii. **Clara Pease** was born on 12 Jun 1825 in Maltua Ohio. She died in Tennessee.
Clara married **Dr Chase** .
- 2599 F iv. **Amanda Pease** was born on 28 Dec 1827 in Maltua Ohio.

James married (2) **Achah Parker** in 1829.

They had the following children:

- 2600 F v. **Minerva Pease** was born on 24 May 1831 in Maltua Ohio. She died in 1833 in Maltua Ohio. She was buried in Maltua Ohio.
- 2601 F vi. **Celia Pease** was born on 27 May 1833 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2602 F vii. **Melinda Pease** was born on 29 Oct 1836 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2603 F viii. **Sylvia Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1838 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2604 M ix. **Byron Pease** was born on 7 May 1841 in Maltua Ohio. He died on 4 Aug 1864.
- 2605 F x. **Helen Pease** was born on 22 May 1843 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2606 M xi. **Abner Pease** was born on 21 Apr 1845 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2607 M xii. **Samuel Pease** was born on 21 Apr 1845 in Maltua Ohio.
- 2608 M xiii. **Frank Pease** was born on 23 Jan 1850 in Maltua Ohio.

1144. **Samuel Pease** "occupation : Lawyer" (Abner, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Sep 1802 in Worcester NY.

Samuel married **Ann Louisa Shepberdson** on 14 May 1835 in Masillon Stark County Ohio.

Samuel and Ann had the following children:

- 2609 F i. **Frances Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1836 in Masillon Stark County Ohio. Frances married **John N Church** on 10 Dec 1856.
- 2610 M ii. **Hiram S Pease** was born on 20 Sep 1838 in Masillon Stark County Ohio. He died on 7 Apr 1839 in Masillon Stark County Ohio. He was buried in Masillon Stark County Ohio.
- 2611 F iii. **Eliza Pease** was born on 10 Dec 1840 in Masillon Stark County Ohio.
- 2612 M iv. **T Percy Pease** was born on 30 May 1845 in Masillon Stark County Ohio.

1146. **Alden M Pease** (Abner, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 Jul 1807 in Worcester NY.

Alden married **Charlotte Granger** .

They had the following children:

2613 M i. **Corwin A Pease** was born on 9 Nov 1841 in Streetborough Portage County Ohio.
Corwin married **H C Brown** on 9 Sep 1861 in Streetborough Portage County Ohio.

1150. **Chauncey D Pease** (James, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Sep 1800 in Chester MA.

Chauncey married **Melinda Flint** in Oct 1824. Melinda was born in Worchester NY.

They had the following children:

2614 F i. **Mary A Pease** was born on 22 Jul 1825 in Coopertown NY.
Mary married **Thomas C Faulden** in 1842. Thomas died in 1864 in New York City New York.

1151. **Erastus Pease** (James, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 9 Mar 1802 in Worcester Otsego County NY. He died in 1860 in Chester Ma.

Erastus married **Sally Converse** on 28 Mar 1827. Sally was born in Worthington MA.

They had the following children:

2615 F i. **Sarah A Pease** was born on 1 Nov 1828 in Chester Ma.
Sarah married **Charles Nooney** in Apr 1847.

2616 M ii. **Erastus F Pease** was born on 27 Oct 1830 in Chester Ma.
Erastus married **Catherine Dietz** on 25 Nov 1852.

2617 F iii. **Lucy A Pease** was born on 27 Oct 1832.

Lucy married **Alvin D Ormsby** in 1853 in Chester Ma.

2618 F iv. **Susan M Pease** was born on 15 Mar 1835.
Susan married **Chauncey Stratton** on 4 Jul 1864.

2619 M v. **John C Pease** was born on 28 Mar 1837 in Chester Ma.
John married **Codelia Markham** in 1860.

2620 M vi. **James M Pease** was born on 15 May 1839 in Chester Ma.
James married **Mary B Cole** .

2621 M vii. **Elisha C Pease** was born on 5 Apr 1841 in Chester Ma.

2622 F viii. **Elizabeth Y Pease** was born on 3 Sep 1848 in Chester Ma. She died in 1849 in Chester Ma. She was buried in Chester Ma.

1153. **John F Pease** (James, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Apr 1806 in Worcester Otsego County NY.

John married **Betsey Converse** . Betsey was born in Worthington MA.

They had the following children:

- 2623 M i. **Chauncey D Pease** was born on 3 Nov 1836 in Worthington MA. Chauncey married (1) **Jennie Frasoni** on 2 Apr 1859. Jennie died before 1864. Chauncey married (2) **Mary C Johnson** in 1864.
- 2624 F ii. **Amanda E Pease** was born on 23 Sep 1838 in Worthington MA.
- 2625 M iii. **Samuel C Pease** was born on 21 Aug 1842 in Worthington MA.
- 2626 M iv. **John D Pease** was born on 4 Jul 1844 in Worthington MA. John married **Mary L Hollis** on 24 Nov 1864.
- 2627 F v. **Martha F Pease** was born on 15 Oct 1846 in Worthington MA.
- 2628 M vi. **Geprge W Pease** was born on 31 May 1849 in Worthington MA.
- 2629 M vii. **Charles B Pease** was born on 26 Dec 1856 in Worthington MA.

1154. **Joshua I Pease** (James, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Jul 1808 in Worcester Otsego County NY.

Joshua married **second wife** .

They had the following children:

- 2630 M i. **Edward Pease** .

1158. **John Rutherford Pease** (John, Abner, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Feb 1804 in Bainbridge Ny. He died on 2 Feb 1860 in Femont Ohio. He was related to his parents by adoption.

He had the following children:

- 2631 F i. **Pease** .

1167. **Julius W Pease** (Asaph, Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 19 May 1814 in Colebrook CT.

Julius married **Mary Hotchkiss** on 1 Jun 1844. Mary was born in Burlington CT.

They had the following children:

- 2632 M i. **Luma H Pease** was born on 20 Jan 1845 in Winsted CT.
- 2633 F ii. **Martha F Pease** was born on 28 Nov 1846 in Winsted CT.

- 2634 M iii. **Julius W Pease** was born on 7 Jul 1847 in Winsted CT. He died on 13 Sep 1847 in Winsted CT. He was buried in Winsted CT.
- 2635 M iv. **Julius H Pease** was born on 22 Nov 1848 in New Britain CT.
- 2636 M v. **William W Pease** was born on 2 Nov 1850 in New Britain CT.
- 2637 F vi. **Mary E Pease** was born on 18 Feb 1853 in New Britain CT.
- 2638 M vii. **Edward C Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1854 in New Britain CT. He died on 18 Aug 1855 in New Britain CT. He was buried in New Britain CT.
- 2639 M viii. **Clarence Pease** was born on 14 Feb 1857 in New Britain CT. He died on 11 Jan 1858 in New Britain CT. He was buried in New Britain CT.
- 2640 M ix. **Charles W Pease** was born on 13 Jun 1859 in New Britain CT. He died on 24 Sep 1859 in New Britain CT. He was buried in New Britain CT.

1171. **Erastus C Pease** (Alvah, Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 11 Apr 1813 in Colebrook CT.

Erastus married **Lucy Rice** . Lucy was born in Southbridge .

They had the following children:

- 2641 M i. **Erastus A Pease** .

1172. **Richard S Pease** (Alvah, Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Colebrook CT.

Richard married **Eliza Nichols** .

Richard and Eliza had the following children:

- 2642 M i. **Edwin Pease** .
- 2643 F ii. **Estella Pease** .

1177. **Jarvis B Pease** (Simeon, Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Sandishfield MA.

Jarvis married **Anna C Hall** on 6 Jun 1844.

They had the following children:

- 2644 F i. **Mary C Pease** was born on 27 Apr 1845 in Canandaigua NY.
- 2645 F ii. **Susan E Pease** was born on 6 Sep 1847 in Canandaigua NY. She died on 13 Mar 1851 in Canandaigua NY. She was buried in Canandaigua NY.
- 2646 iii. **Philena S Pease** .

- 2647 M iv. **George W Pease** was born on 27 Jun 1851 in Canandaigua NY. He died on 4 Jul 1853 in Canandaigua NY. He was buried in Canandaigua NY.
- 2648 M v. **Simeon H Pease** was born on 5 Jan 1855 in South Bristol NY.
- 2649 F vi. **Elizabeth S Pease** was born on 5 Jan 1857 in Starkey NY.
- 2650 M vii. **Walter G Pease** was born on 24 Apr 1859 in Starkey NY. He died on 13 Jun 1862 in Starkey NY. He was buried in Starkey NY.
- 2651 F viii. **Dora A Pease** was born on 6 Feb 1864 in Canandaigua NY.

1178. **Noadiah S Pease** (Simeon, Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Mar 1820 in Sandishfield MA.

Noadiah married **Agnes Setland** in 1843. Agnes was born in Hockton Steuben CO NY.

They had the following children:

- 2652 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 27 Jul 1844.
- 2653 F ii. **Frances Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1845.
- 2654 M iii. **Oscar Pease** was born on 29 Jun 1848.
- 2655 M iv. **Frances Pease** was born on 20 Dec 1851.
- 2656 F v. **Agnes Pease** was born on 4 May 1854.
- 2657 M vi. **George A Pease** was born on 13 May 1856.

1179. **Orlo A Pease** (Simeon, Nodiah, Isaac, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Jun 1825 in Sandishfield MA.

Orlo married **Cynthia E Morris** on 17 Jan 1844.

They had the following children:

- 2658 M i. **Edward Pease** .
- 2659 M ii. **Charles Pease** .
- 2660 iii. **Pease** .
- 2661 iv. **Pease** .

1186. **Luther Pease** (LEVI, John, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Suffield CT.

Luther married **Jael Trumbull** .

They had the following children:

- 2662 F i. **Mary Jael Pease** was born in Suffield CT. She died in Suffield CT. She was buried in Suffield CT.
- 2663 F ii. **Caroline Pease** was born in Suffield CT. She died in Suffield CT. She was buried in Suffield CT.
- 2664 M iii. **Justus Pease** was born in Suffield CT. He died in Suffield CT. He was buried in Suffield CT.

1192. **Cyrus Pease** (Moses, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Oct 1789 in Enfield CT. He died on 12 Jan 1841 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.

Cyrus married **Nancy Saulsbury** in Enfield CT. Nancy was born in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2665 F i. **Ann L Pease** was born on 2 Jan 1817.
Ann married **Hiram Terry** .
- 2666 M ii. **George Pease** was born on 4 May 1818 in Enfield CT.
George married **Elizabeth Hall** .
- 2667 F iii. **Marcia Pease** was born on 11 Jul 1819 in Enfield CT. She died on 21 Oct 1838 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2668 F iv. **Martha Pease** was born on 8 Aug 1820 in Enfield CT. She died on 28 Feb 1848 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2669 F v. **Jane Pease** was born on 17 Feb 1823 in Enfield CT.
Jane married **Lorenzo Dennison** .

1193. **Moses Pease** (Moses, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Jul 1791 in Enfield CT.

Moses married **Nancy Pease** daughter of Stone Pease and Asenath Pease on 27 Mar 1815 in Enfield CT. Nancy was born in Aug 1796 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2670 F i. Rowena S Pease is printed as #2193 on page 161.
- 2671 M ii. Milton Pease is printed as #2194 on page 161.
- 2672 M iii. Newoton Pease is printed as #2195 on page 161.
- 2673 F iv. Cordelia Pease is printed as #2196 on page 161.

1194. **Barnabas Pease** (Moses, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 8 Aug 1795 in Enfield CT.

Barnabas married **Maria Pease** daughter of Abiel Pease and Lovina Fowler on 30 Jan 1823 in Enfield CT. Maria was born in 1795 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2674 M i. **Guy B Pease** was born on 30 Jan 1824 in Enfield CT. Guy married **Elizabeth Walker** .
- 2675 F ii. **Emily Pease** was born on 4 Dec 1825 in Enfield CT.
- 2676 M iii. **James Pease** was born on 17 Jul 1827 in Enfield CT.
- 2677 F iv. **Maria Pease** was born on 29 Apr 1829 in Enfield CT. She died in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2678 M v. **Lyman F Pease** was born on 12 Feb 1831 in Enfield CT.
- 2679 M vi. **John C Pease** was born on 15 Jun 1833 in Enfield CT.

1195. **Julius Pease** (Moses, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Sep 1798 in Enfield CT.

Julius married **Mary Griffin** on 29 Mar 1826.

They had the following children:

- 2680 F i. **Mary Pease** was born on 27 Jun 1827 in Enfield CT. Mary married **Elam L Pease** son of Elam Pease and Ann Terry. Elam was born on 21 Oct 1814 in Enfield CT.
- 2681 F ii. **Ersleme Pease** was born on 28 Sep 1828 in Enfield CT. She died on 10 Jan 1840 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2682 F iii. **Zelotes M Pease** was born on 20 Jun 1830 in Enfield CT. She died in infancy in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2683 F iv. **Elizabeth Pease** was born on 4 Oct 1831 in Enfield CT.
- 2684 F v. **Adaline Pease** was born on 5 Mar 1836 in Enfield CT.
- 2685 F vi. **Ann R Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1844 in Enfield CT. She died in 1845 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.

1196. **Frederick Pease** (Moses, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 2 Oct 1801 in Enfield CT. He died on 5 Mar 1852 in East Windsor CT. He was buried in East Windsor CT.

Frederick married **Huldah Lord** in 1824 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2686 M i. **Harris Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1825.
- 2687 F ii. **Almira Pease** was born on 11 Jan 1827.
- 2688 M iii. **Frederick N Pease** was born on 2 Dec 1828.
Frederick married **Maria L Shultus** .
- 2689 F iv. **Huldah A Pease** was born on 24 Aug 1830. She died died young.
- 2690 M v. **John M Pease** was born on 20 Nov 1832.
John married **Lucinda Phelps** .
- 2691 M vi. **Ephraim Pease** was born on 2 Feb 1837.
- 2692 F vii. **Belinda H Pease** was born on 16 Oct 1841.

1200. **Walter Pease** (Lemuel, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 21 Jun 1795 in Enfield CT.

Walter married **Eliza Filer** .

They had the following children:

- 2693 M i. **Harlow W Pease** was born on 18 Oct 1822 in Enfield CT.
- 2694 F ii. **Mary A Pease** was born on 5 Jan 1824 in Enfield CT.
- 2695 F iii. **Martha M Pease** was born on 26 Jan 1826 in Enfield CT.
- 2696 M iv. **Lemuel F Pease** was born in Jun 1828 in Enfield CT. He died on 5 Nov 1853 in Enfield CT. He was buried in Enfield CT.
- 2697 F v. **Lorinda E Pease** was born on 31 Dec 1830 in Enfield CT. She died in 1832 in Enfield CT. She was buried in Enfield CT.

1202. **Erastus Pease** (Lemuel, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in Oct 1804 in Enfield CT.

Erastus married **Harriet Bartlett** .

They had the following children:

- 2698 M i. **Russell B Pease** was born on 16 Jul 1828. He died on 16 May 1848.
- 2699 M ii. **Hollis P Pease** was born on 8 Oct 1831. He died on 6 Apr 1856.
- 2700 F iii. **Giles W Pease** was born on 11 Feb 1834. She died in Jan 1854.

2701 F iv. **Marcia L Pease** was born on 7 Feb 1838.

1203. **Benjamin Pease** (Benjamin 2, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Aug 1800 in Enfield CT.

Benjamin married **Laura Button** .

They had the following children:

2702 M i. **Cornelia L Pease** was born on 6 Dec 1832 in Enfield CT.
Cornelia married **Julius H Baker** on 23 Dec 1852.

1204. **Henry Pease** (Benjamin 2, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Dec 1802 in Enfield CT.

He had the following children:

2703 F i. **Adaline Pease** .

2704 M ii. **Herny Pease** .

1205. **Alfred Pease** (Benjamin 2, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 17 Sep 1804 in Enfield CT.

Alfred married **Amanda Combs** .

They had the following children:

2705 F i. **Esther Pease** was born in Sep 1840 in Enfield CT.
Esther married **Alanson Abbe** in Jan 1862 in Enfield CT.

2706 F ii. **Alice Pease** was born on 27 Sep 1842 in Enfield CT.
Alice married **Dwight N Hathaway** .

1207. **Harvey Pease** (Benjamin 2, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Apr 1807 in Enfield CT.

Harvey married **Jenette Jones** in 1833.

They had the following children:

2707 M i. **Wallace Pease** was born on 1 Apr 1835.

2708 F ii. **Frances Pease** was born on 10 Mar 1837.

2709 M iii. **Newton Pease** was born on 21 Dec 1840.

2710 F iv. **Marietta Pease** was born on 21 Dec 1840.

- 2711 M v. **Wilson B Pease** was born on 12 Oct 1842. He died in 1844.
- 2712 M vi. **Wilbur F Pease** was born on 18 Jun 1848.
- 2713 F vii. **Ophelia Pease** was born on 7 Nov 1850 in East Windsor CT.
- 2714 F viii. **Leanna Pease** was born on 26 Oct 1853 in East Windsor CT.

1208. **Lewis Pease** (Benjamin 2, Moses, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Jun 1808 in Enfield CT.

Lewis married (1) **Zilpha Baker** on 3 May 1836.

They had the following children:

- 2715 M i. **George W Pease** was born on 26 Feb 1838 in Ellington CT. He died on 11 Sep 1855 in Lake Erie. The cause of death was sailor, drowned in Lake Erie.
- 2716 F ii. **Caroline Pease** was born on 27 Jun 1839 in Tolland CT. She died on 7 Feb 1863.

Lewis married (2) **Lovisa Vining** in 1860.

1214. **Maria Pease** (Abiel, Samuel, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born in 1795 in Enfield CT.

Maria married **Barnabas Pease** son of Moses Pease and Lovisa Markham on 30 Jan 1823 in Enfield CT. Barnabas was born on 8 Aug 1795 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

- 2717 M i. Guy B Pease is printed as #2674 on page 198.
- 2718 F ii. Emily Pease is printed as #2675 on page 198.
- 2719 M iii. James Pease is printed as #2676 on page 198.
- 2720 F iv. Maria Pease is printed as #2677 on page 198.
- 2721 M v. Lyman F Pease is printed as #2678 on page 198.
- 2722 M vi. John C Pease is printed as #2679 on page 198.

1240. **Lucy F Pease** (Amos, Nathan, Abraham, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 30 Nov 1806 in Monson MA.

Lucy married **Jenks W Leonard** .

They had the following children:

2723 M i. **Elbridge K Leonard** was born on 13 Dec 1833.
Elbridge married **Marietta P Anderson** on 26 Jun 1857.

1366. **Sally Pease** (Dan, Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Dec 1803 in Middlefield MA.

Sally married **Harvey Root** on 24 Jan 1822 in Middlefield MA. Harvey was born in Middlefield MA.

They had the following children:

2724 M i. **Franklin H Root** was born on 5 Nov 1822 in Middlefield MA. He died on 19 Apr 1843 in Middlefield MA. He was buried in Middlefield MA.

2725 M ii. **Solomon Root** was born on 6 Nov 1824 in Middlefield MA. He died on 9 Sep 1828 in Middlefield MA.

2726 F iii. **Sarah A ROOT** was born on 5 Apr 1827 in Middlefield MA. She died on 29 Feb 1852 in Middlefield MA.

2727 F iv. **Mary A ROOT** was born on 5 Apr 1827 in Middlefield MA. She died on 5 Mar 1852 in Middlefield MA.

2728 M v. **Lester ROOT** was born on 15 Sep 1829 in Middlefield MA.

2729 F vi. **Corinth ROOT** was born on 13 Feb 1832 in Middlefield MA. She died on 9 Dec 1839 in Middlefield MA. She was buried in Middlefield MA.

2730 F vii. **Amanda ROOT** was born on 19 Sep 1834 in Middlefield MA. She died on 10 Mar 1843 in Middlefield MA. She was buried in Middlefield MA.

2731 M viii. **George ROOT** was born on 26 Feb 1837 in Middlefield MA. He died on 19 Mar 1843 in Middlefield MA. He was buried in Middlefield MA.

2732 F ix. **Harriet N ROOT** was born on 27 May 1839 in Middlefield MA. She died on 9 Mar 1843 in Middlefield MA. She was buried in Middlefield MA.

2733 M x. **Judson ROOT** was born on 9 Apr 1842 in Middlefield MA. He died on 16 Mar 1843 in Middlefield MA. He was buried in Middlefield MA.

2734 F xi. **Laura ROOT** was born on 15 Jan 1844.

1369. **Sybil Pease** (Dan, Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 27 Jan 1810 in Middlefield MA.

Sybil married **Ebenezer SMITH** on 4 Nov 1829 in Middlefield MA.

They had the following children:

- 2735 M i. **Morgan SMITH** was born on 14 Feb 1831 in Middlefield MA. He died on 11 Dec 1860 in Elgin Illinois. He was buried in Elgin Illinois.
- 2736 M ii. **Albert SMITH** was born on 30 Sep 1832 in Middlefield MA. He died in Elgin Illinois.
- 2737 M iii. **William SMITH** was born on 24 Nov 1834 in Middlefield MA. He died on 19 Sep 1853.
- 2738 F iv. **Martha SMITH** was born on 2 Jan 1837 in Middlefield MA. She died on 18 May 1856 in Middlefield MA. She was buried in Middlefield MA.
- 2739 M v. **Howard SMITH** was born on 4 Nov 1839 in Middlefield MA.
- 2740 F vi. **Rosina SMITH** was born on 30 May 1842 in Middlefield MA. She died on 30 Aug 1855 in Middlefield MA. She was buried in Middlefield MA.

1372. **Amanda Pease** (Dan, Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 12 Feb 1817 in Middlefield MA. She died on 11 Sep 1852.

Amanda married **George Crane** .

They had the following children:

- 2741 M i. **Geroge Crane** died died young.
- 2742 M ii. **Charles Crane** .
- 2743 M iii. **Amos Crane** .
- 2744 M iv. **George W Crane** .
- 2745 M v. **Myron Crane** .

1374. **Harriet Pease** (Dan, Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 6 Mar 1822 in Middlefield MA.

Harriet married **Hezekiah Taylor** on 26 Oct 1846.

They had the following children:

- 2746 M i. **Henry Taylor** was born on 13 Aug 1848 in ,,MA.
- 2747 F ii. **Harriet Taylor** was born on 9 Aug 1854 in ,,MA.
- 2748 M iii. **Edward H Taylor** was born in ,,MA.

1375. **Laura Pease** (Dan, Israel, Israel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 4 Apr 1824 in Middlefield MA. She died on 23 Jun 1868.

Laura married **William Stevens** on 15 Jun 1848. William was born in Chester MA.

They had the following children:

- 2749 M i. **Willis F Stevens** was born on 30 May 1849.
- 2750 F ii. **Laura Stevens** was born on 5 Mar 1851.
- 2751 M iii. **Charles Stevens** was born on 28 Jun 1853.
- 2752 M iv. **Clarence Stevens** was born on 30 May 1855. He died on 8 Aug 1855.
- 2753 F v. **Clara Stevens** was born on 30 May 1855.
- 2754 F vi. **Nellie Stevens** was born on 23 Jul 1857.

1469. **Lorinda Pease** (Reuben, Isaac, Ezekiel, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 1 Apr 1810 in Enfield CT. She died in Springfield MA. She was buried in Springfield MA.

Lorinda married **Arnold Olmstead** on 5 Jan 1831 in Enfield CT. Arnold was born in Enfield CT. He died in Springfield MA.

They had the following children:

- 2755 F i. **Laurinda Olmstead** was born on 15 May 1832 in Enfield CT. She died on 18 Oct 1840.
- 2756 F ii. **Laurana Olmstead** was born on 15 Feb 1832 in Enfield CT. She died on 18 Mar 1843.
- 2757 F iii. **Olivia L Olmstead** was born on 7 Jan 1834 in Enfield CT. Olivia married **George W Mansfield** on 6 Aug 1858.

1528. **Royal A Pease** (Anson, Dorcas, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 24 Jul 1812.

Royal married **Sally L Allen** in Mar 1830.

They had the following children:

- 2758 M i. **Erskine Pease** .
- 2759 M ii. **Harrison Pease** .
- 2760 M iii. **Tyler Pease** .

1530. **Philo Pease** (Merrick, Dorcas, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 18 Sep 1814 in Chardon Ohio.

Philo married **Lucy Adams** on 7 Jul 1836 in Chardon Ohio.

They had the following children:

2761 M i. **Benjamin F Pease** was born on 23 Jul 1840.
Benjamin married **Martha Eldridge** on 4 Dec 1865.

1532. **Lorenzo D Pease** (Merrick, Dorcas, Timothy, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert)
was born on 14 Aug 1819 in Chardon Ohio.

Lorenzo married **Mary Adams** on 24 Mar 1842.

They had the following children:

2762 M i. **Erwin M Pease** was born in 1842.

1539. **Eliza C Pease** (Wilder C, Cummings 2nd, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert)
was born in 1813 in Wilbraham CT.

Eliza married **Dennis Pease** son of Eli Pease and Cynthia Terry on 23 Nov 1837 in
Enfield CT. Dennis was born on 15 Jan 1814 in Enfield CT.

They had the following children:

2763 M i. **Theodore D Pease** .
Theodore married **Julia Allen** .

1649. **Josephine Pease** (David, David, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert)
was born on 5 May 1819 in Conway MA. She died on 2 Jul 1841.

Josephine married **Col. A.W Spencer** in Oct 1837. Col. was born in Cazenovia NY.

They had the following children:

2764 M i. **David J Spencer** died in 0015.

1651. **Sarah E Pease** (David, David, Cummings, Isaac, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was
born on 12 Sep 1823 in Cazenovia NY.

Sarah married **Langdon Ayres** on 11 May 1853.

They had the following children:

2765 M i. **Frederic L Ayres** was born on 16 Apr 1854.

2766 M ii. **Frank P Ayres** was born on 25 Feb 1856.

2767 M iii. **James C Ayres** was born on 6 Jul 1857.

2768 M iv. **Arthur S Ayres** was born on 5 Sep 1862.

Ninth Generation

1960. **Daniel C Pease** (Oliver, Robert, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 25 Feb 1806 in Somers CT.

Daniel married **Matilda Collins** .

They had the following children:

2769 M i. **William C Pease** .
 William married **Cornelia Coomes** .

1961. **Robert Pease** (Oliver, Robert, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 28 Mar 1808 in Somers CT.

Robert married (1) **Amersba Arnold** on 7 Apr 1831. Amersba died before 1852 in Somers CT. She was buried in Somers CT.

They had the following children:

2770 M i. **Loren H Pease** was born on 14 Jul 1835 in Somers CT.
 Loren married **Marcia A Pease** daughter of R Ashmun Pease on 21 Jul 1859.

Robert married (2) **Eliza B [HALL] Terry** on 15 Feb 1852 in Somers CT.

1971. **Selona Pease** (Stephen, Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 10 Jul 1813 in Somers CT. She died on 22 Dec 1892.

Selona married **Porteus R Ives** son of Joseph Ives and Huldah Shailer on 1 May 1834 in Somers CT. Porteus was born on 8 Nov 1806 in Meriden New Haven CT. He died about 1881.

They had the following children:

2771 M i. **Rollin Joseph Ives** was born on 8 Dec 1839 in Meriden New Haven CT.
 He died on 25 Jul 1875.

1982. **John W Pease** (Abiel, Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 5 Dec 1806 in Simsbury CT.

John married **Salome A Kibbe** .

They had the following children:

2772 M i. **Henry K Pease** was born on 15 Aug 1830 in Hartford CT.
 Henry married **Frances A Glazier** on 18 Mar 1850 in Hartford CT.

1983. **Abiel H Pease** (Abiel, Stephen, Robert, Robert, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 13 Jul 1809 in Simsbury CT.

Abiel married **Celestia Moses** on 25 Nov 1831. Celestia was born in Simsbury CT.

They had the following children:

2773 M i. **Moses H Pease** was born on 22 Feb 1835 in Lee Mass.
Moses married **Adelaide M Griswold** .

2774 M ii. **Frank M Pease** was born on 22 May 1839 in Lee Mass.
Frank married **Agnes A Griswold** .

2120. **Dennis Pease** (Eli, Eli, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 15 Jan 1814 in Enfield CT.

Dennis married **Eliza C Pease** daughter of Wilder C Pease and Ruth Cadley on 23 Nov 1837 in Enfield CT. Eliza was born in 1813 in Wilbraham CT.

They had the following children:

2775 M i. Theodore D Pease is printed as #2763 on page 205.

2151. **Luther Pease** (Walter, Edward, Samuel 2, Samuel, Robert, John [Senior], ROBERT, Robert) was born on 14 Nov 1814.

Luther married **Harriet Cone** on 1 Mar 1843.

They had the following children:

2776 M i. **Allen L Pease** .

Appendix A - Notes

2. ROBERT Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

PART I
Genealogical And Historical Record
DECENDANTS OF John Pease, Sen.

Last of Enfield CT.

FIRST GENERATION

Robert Pease, the progenitor of the Salem and Enfield Peases, and father of John Pease Senior, the ancestor of Enfield {CT} Peases, is supposed to have been the son of Robert and Margaret Pease of Great Baddow Essex County England.

He came to this country in the ship Francis from the port of Ipswich, England the last of April 1634, and landed at Boston. He was accompanied by his brother John, and eldest son Robert, his wife Marie and other members of the family, probably came in a late ship.

He settled at Salem MA where he died 1644 age about 37.

For other particulars of this ancestor see
"Early History of the Pease Families in America" in Part II of this work.

3. John [Senior] Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

PART I
Genealogical And Historical Record
DECENDANTS OF John Pease, Sen.

Last of Enfield CT.

SECOND GENERATION

John Pease [Robert1] the ancestor of Enfield Pease was the second son of Robert and Marie (?) Pease,

first of England and last of Salem MASS. He was probably born in England about 1630 and came to this country when a lad. The first notice we have of him is found in the court records at Salem in the settlement of his father's estate, under date of August 27 1644. from that time until his death we have no difficulty in tracing his history.

He appears to have been a favorite of his grand mother Margaret Pease, as shown by her will* which was brought into court, soon after action was taken in the settlement of his father's estate. It seems probable that he may have been adopted by his grandmother, before his father's decease. She doubtless had a full authority for placing him in the care of Thomas Watson, to dispose of his as his own child, rendering it unnecessary for the court to take any action in relation to his custody, as in the case of his older brother.

He married, first to Mary Goodell, daughter of Robert Goodell+, of Salem, who died January 5 1669 three days after the birth of her fifth child.
He married second to Ann Cummings, daughter of Isaac Cummings++ of Topsfield Mass, December 8 1669, who died at Enfield, June 20 1689.
He settled as a "yeoman" in the part of Salem called Northfields which is now within the city limits, although in a farming district.

We find this ancestor's name frequently in the Essex County and Salem Town records, as grantee, grantor of a witness in deeds, overseer of wills, constable etc.

He was made freeman, April 29 1668 by the General Court and took the oath before the county Court, June 30 following. He joined the First Church at Salem to which his father and grandmother had belonged July 4 1667.

"October 6 1681 on sacrament day, John Pease and wife had a letter of recommendation granted to the church at Springfield"* Not far from this last date, it is supposed he with his family, his two eldest sons' families and numerous neighbors removed to Fresh Water Brook, then a part of Springfield, where he and his two oldest sons had had land granted them July 23 of the year previous. We find him back at Salem November 1682 when he sold his "house, barn and outbuildings, and parcels of land" and acknowledged the deed before a Salem justice of the peace. He says in the deed, he was "late of Salem, now of Enfield". He was again there February 26 1683 to give evidence in a suit at law involving a boundary line of land once owned and laid out by his "father in law" Goodell. He then stated he was "aged about 53 years. In September 1684, he was appointed administrator on the estate of Lot Killam, a townsman of this when in Salem, and one of the first person, it is said, and who died at the "new settlement"

His relation to the church on his removal to Enfield was an active one and he stood foremost to assist in maintaining worship of God on the Sabbath in the town of Enfield, after it became incorporated.++

Our ancestors sickend in the midst of making preparation for building and died "suddenly" July 8 1689*

Death made sad havoc in this family in a short time; taking first the mother, ten days after the father, and one day after that a daughter+

His children were:
with first wife

John	b: Salem May 30 1654
Robert	b: Salem May 14 1656
Mary	b: Salem Oct 8 1658
Abraham	b: Salem June 5 1662
Jonathan	b: Salem January 2 1669

by second wife

James	b: Salem December 23 1670
Isaac	b: Salem July 15 1672
Abigail	b: Salem Dec 15 1675 died Enfield July 9 1689

4. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

THIRD GENERATION

Descent of John 3

John Pease [John 2, Robert1] eldest son of John Senior, and Mary (Goodell) Pease some time of Salem, MA last of Enfield CT born at Salem May 30 1654 married Margaret Adams of Ipswich, MA Jan 30 1677.

He was apprenticed at Salem to one John Symonds, who was probably a carpenter and joiner. Symonds died soon after. In his will he assigned his apprentice to his son James "during the term of time in the indentures, pay L40 in four years, L10 per annum"
It seems probable he continued the occupation of his apprenticeship until his removal from Salem, as evidenced by the sale of his "land, house and shop". He and his brother Robert are said to have gone to Enfield in 1679, two years before they removed their families there, and lived the first winter in a excavation hill side of a hill about forty rods from where the first meeting house stood. In 1685 they had extra land given

them because they had been the "first comers"

It was undoubtedly this son "John Pease" who is named in the deed as one of the commissioners who made the purchase of the large portion of the town of Enfield in March 1681*

He was one of the most prominent men in the history of the town of Enfield; was indefatigable in his efforts to promote and advance its prosperity when an infant settlement, and after its incorporation as a town. He was appointed "land measurer" by the town; was one of the first settlement chosen by the town, and was the first captain of the first militia company in Enfield.

He died at Enfield 1734 at the age of 80.

His children were:

John	b: Salem April 22 1678
James	b: Salem 1679
Margaret	b: Enfield January 24 1683 and m: Josiah Colton 1709 Died: 1775
Jonathan	b: Enfield January 29 1687 d: probably as an infant
Ann	b: Enfield Oct 29 1685 M: Jeremiah Lord east of Windsor CT
Mary	b: Enfield May 24 1688 m Thomas Abbe 1714 d: 1746
Sarah	b: Enfield September 27 1689 m Timothy Root of Somers 1710 d:1750
Joseph	b: Enfield March 10 1692

[Salem and Enfield Town and Essex and Old Hampshire County Records and New England Genealogical and Historical Register]

5. Robert Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

THIRD GENERATION

Descent of John 3

Robert Pease 3 second son of John senior and Mary Goodell Pease born at Salem on May 14 1656 married Abigail Randall on December 16 1678 and first settled at Salem in the Northfields. He shared with his elder brother the enterprise of leaving the sea coast to seek out and make ready new homes for himself and his relatives and neighbors in the Connecticut Valley. To which placed his family removed in 1681.

HE is said to have been one of the first constables chosen by vote in the town of Enfield.

He died at the age of 88 years, 1744.

His children were:

William	b: Salem , September 26 17679 d Enfield 1688
Mary	b: Salem, March 11 1681 m Israel Phelps 1703
Abigail	b: Enfield, 1682 m Nathan Hayward.
Robert	b: Enfield, February 2 1684
Samuel	b: Enfield, December 30 1686
Ephraim	b: Enfield, April 9 1689, probably died as an infant
Daniel	b: Enfield May 23 1692
Hannah	b: Enfield, June 1694, m Daniel Miller 2nd marriage, Gorsham Sexton
Margaret	b: Enfield, December 1695
Ebenezer	b: Enfield, 1699

7. Abraham Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

THIRD GENERATION

Descent of John 3

Abraham Pease:

Third son of Jon Senior and Mary Goodell Pease, was born at Salem on June 5 1662

He married Jane Mentor and settled in Enfield.

He and his three younger brothers were appointed administrators on the estate of their Father.

He died 1735 with out issue.

[Old Hampshire County Records and New England Genealogical and Historical Register]

8. Jonathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

THIRD GENERATION

Descent of John 3

Jonathan Pease [John 2 Robert1] fourth son of John Sen, and Mary Goodell Pease first of Salem last of Enfield; was born at Salem on January 2 1669; married Elizabeth Booth+ Oct 11 1692 and settled in Enfield.

Although a minor he appears to have presented the inventory of the estate of his deceased father at court, August 30 1689 and gave bonds in the sum of L300 for securities of the estate "to give account their administration on the said estate" He died in the early part of the year 1721 at the age of 53.

His Children were:

Rebecca	b: Enfield July 22 1694, m John Pierce 1730, settled in Enfield
Jonathan	b: Enfield, 1696. We have no history of him after 1726. His name is mentioned in the settlement of his father's estate, and on the 7th of January 1726 he had letter of administration granted to him on the estate of his brother, John Pease. It is probable he had no family.
David	b: Enfield, 1698
Samuel	b: Enfield 1700
John	b: Enfield, 1702. It appears he was in the French and Indian war, was killed near Fort Dummer, now Putney VT. Sept 28 1725. Capt. Dwight of Fort Dummer had sent out a scout six men westward. On their return, they sat down to refresh them selves, were surprised by a body of Indians, and overcome. The

Indians killed two men in the encounter, carried off three as pisoners, and one escaped. Those killed were John Pease, And Bodurtha of Springfield.

Josiah	b: Enfield 1706
Pelataiah	b: Enfield 1709
Elizabeth	b: Enfield 1712 m Ebenezer Chapin

9. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

THIRD GENERATION

Descent of John 3

James Pease [John 2, Robert 1] son of John Sen and Ann Cummings Pease, and half brother of the preceding, was born at Salem Dec 23 1670 married Hannah Harmon on Oct 18 1695 and settled at Enfield.

He was not nineteen when his father died, yet he had a "lot" of which his father had performed labor valued at L2. In March following we find him not only assisting in common with his brothers as to the equity of the division of his father estate* but in another instrument [which was allowed in court] he binds himself to be satisfied with certain tracts of land as his share after deducting [to use his own language] the labor on my lot at L2+ He died at Enfield 1748 at the age of 78.

His children were:

James	b: Enfield 1697
Hannah	b: Enfield 1699 m Benjamin Terry 1721
Elizabeth	b: Enfield 1703 m Benjamin Meacham 1722
Mary	b: Enfield 1705 m Jacob Terry 1730
Abigail	b: Enfield 1708 m Nathaniel Collins 1735 he was the pastor of the Separated Church in Enfield.
Sarah	b: Enfield 1710 m Jonathan Terry
Joseph	b: Enfield 1713
Jemina	b: Enfield 1716 m Lot Killman 1739

10. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

PART I
Genealogical And Historical Record
DECENDANTS OF John Pease, Sen.

Last of Enfield CT.

THIRD GENERATION

Descent of Isaac

Deacon Isaac Pease [John 2, Robert 1] the sixth and youngest son of John Sen and Ann [Cummings] Pease born at Salem , July 15 1672. He married Mindwell Osborn, 1691, and settled in the north eastern part of Enfield , not far from what is now the Shaker village. He appears to have been an extensive land holder and was among the first holding the office of Deacon in Congregational Church in that town. He died July 9 1731, aged 59 nearly. His grave and tombstone are to be seen in good condition in the burying ground, north of the central meeting house in Enfield.

HIS CHILDREN:

Isaac,	b: at Enfield May 2 1693
Abraham	b: at Enfield 1695
Mindwell	b: at Enfield about 1697
Abigail	b: at Enfield abt 1699 d: August 23 1723
Israel	b: at Enfield 1702
Ann	b: at Enfield February 1705 m: Nathaniel Prior
Benjamin	b: at Enfield 1707
Ezekiel	b: at Enfield June 20 1710
Timothy	b: at Enfield 1713

Cummings b: at Enfield, November 15 1715

12. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Descent of John 4 [John 3, John 2, Robert 1] eldest son of John and Margaret Adams Pease of Enfield CT, was born at Salem MA 1678 he married Elizabeth Spencer of Hartford CT
He died at Enfield 1761 age 83
[New England Historical and Genealogical register and Salem Town Records]

his children were:

Elizabeth b: Enfield 1717 m Deacon Cunnings Pease.
Sarah b: Enfield 1724

John b: Enfield 1726

13. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

James Pease [John 3, John 2, Robert1] second son of John and Margaret Adams Pease was born at Salem 1679 and removed with his father from Salem to Enfield, as an infant.
He married Mary Abbe, daughter of Thomas Abbe in 1710 and settled in Somers. He seems to have commenced operations in Somers by way of improvement, as early as 1713, and is said to have spent his summers there, and his winters in their old settlement at Enfield, until 1717. He was on of the first settlers if not the first, of what is now Somers, and he died there.

His children were:

Mary b: Enfield 1711
James b: Enfield 1713
Margaret b: Enfield 1715
Richard b: Enfield 1717
Hannah b: Enfield 1722
John b: Enfield 1725 and died July 25 1730

[Somers records]

19. Joseph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Joseph Pease [John 3, John 2, Robert 1] third son of John and Margaret Adams Pease was born at Enfield on March 10 1692/3

Married Mary Spencer of Hartford CT on Jan 13 1727. Lived in Enfield and died there in 1757

Enfield town records:

his children were:

Joseph b: Enfield August 10 1728
Stephen b: Enfield Feb 2 1730
Mary b: Enfield 1734
Jonathan b: Enfield September 11 1740

23. Robert Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Robert Pease 4 [Robert 3, John 2, Robert 1] eldest son of Robert and Abigail Randall Pease, of Enfield CT, was born at Enfield February 2 1684. He married, first to Hannah Sexton February 1711. Hannah died November 8 1711 leaving one daughter.

second marriage to Rachel____; married third to Elizabeth Emery.

He resided awhile at Andover MA; was there in 1717 and a part of the year 1711.

It is probable he married his third wife there. He afterwards settled in that part of Enfield which is now Somers, where he died Nov 17 1766.

his children were:

by first wife:

Miriam b: Enfield 1711. She married Nathaniel Pease, eldest son of the latter
"Robert Pease" of Enfield. Among her children were some of the

most enterprising and energetic the times produced.

by second wife:

Jemima b: Enfield 1712

by third wife:

Elizabeth b: Enfield 1718
Hannah b: Enfield 1720
Abigail b: Enfield 1722
Robert b: Enfield December 19 1724
Emery b: Enfield 1727
Jane b: Enfield 1729 m Thomas Buck 1749
Ann b: Enfield 1730
Bathsheba: Enfield 1732 m Joseph Hunt
Mary b: Somers July 3 1734
Abial b: Somers January 24 1736
Noah b: Somers June 28 1739

24. Samuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Samuel Pease 4 [Robert 3, John 2, Robert 1] second son of Robert and Abigail Randall Pease was born at Enfield CT on Dec 30 1686 and Married Elizabeth Warner. He settled in Enfield where he died 1770.
. for history of "latter Robert Pease and his posterity see History of the Pease Families Chapter V.
.

His children were:

Mehitable b: Enfield 1712
Samuel b: Enfield 1715 d: infancy
Elizabeth b: Enfield 1716 m: John Allen
Samuel 2 b: Enfield 1718
Ephraim b: Enfield 1717
Joannah b: Enfield 1722 m Benjamin Root
Mary b: Enfield 1723
Aaron b: Enfield May 4 1726
Nathaniel b: Enfield September 29 1728

26. Daniel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Daniel Pease [Robert3,John 2,Robert1] brother of the preceding was born at Enfield , May 23 1692; married Abigail Fletcher. He early settled in Somers, and was one of the earliest settlers in Stafford, the town next east of Somers. He had land allotted to him in Stafford, Nov 1722. He was living there the year following and some time afterwards.

It is probable several of his children were born there. It is said he died at Somers.

His children were:

Daniel b: Enfield 1718
William b:_____ died before July 8 1746
Asa b:_____
Rebecca* b_____m Ebenezer Jones 1748
Olive b at Somers March 10 1736
child

- Her name and marriage are found on the Somers Town records, and there are reason for supposing she may have the daughter of Daniel Pease4.
- But there is no positive evidence of it, Dr. John c Pease placed Parker Pease in this family. There is evidence to show he did not belong to it.
- Parker Pease lived in Somers; Married Hannah Staple 1755 and had a son Parker born at Somers 1756. the family afterwards joined the Shakers and lived with them for a time. It is said the family has become extinct.
-

29. Ebenezer Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

FOURTH Generation

Ebenezer Pease4 [Robert3, John 2, Robert1] youngest son of Robert and Abigail Randall Pease of Enfield was born at Enfield 1699 and Married Mindwell Sexton, November 20, 1717 he died at Enfield 1743 age 44 [Enfield Town Records]

His children were:

Hannah b: Enfield 1718 m _____Geer
Ebenezer b: Enfield 1719
Mindwell b: Enfield 1722 m_____Bull
James b: Enfield 1724 d: 1746 in France and Indian war at
Cape Breton age 21
Abigail b Enfield 1727 m Benjamin HALL
Catherine b:_____1729

31. Jonathan Pease

Jonathan b: Enfield, 1696. We have no history of him after 1726.
His name is mentioned in the settlement of his father's estate,
and on the 7th of January 1726 he had letter of administration
granted to him on the estate of his brother, John Pease.
It is probable he had no family.

32. David Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Descent of Jonathan 3
David Pease⁴, [Jonathan 3, John 2, Robert¹]
Second son of Jonathan and Elizabeth Booth Pease of Enfield CT
the only recorded history we can find of this person is that of his birth,
his appointment as one of the administrators of his father's estate, and
creditor of said estate.

The late DR John Pease, in his manuscript history said he removed to the
Southern States.

It seems probable he only went as far as south as New Jersey, and there had family.
For father remarks see History of the Pease Families Chapter VI.

33. Samuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Descent of Jonathan 3

Samuel Pease 4 [Jonathan³ John 2 Robert 1]
Third son of Jonathan and Elizabeth Booth Pease, was born at Enfield 1700

Not other trace of this person can be found in the Enfield Town or Hampshire County records.
There was a Samuel Pease living at Mendon Worcester County MA in 1738
From the fact that Josiah brother of above was living then at Upton which is near
Mendon we have thought the Pease at Mendon may have been the Samuel Pease in
question. But he has no family records there, and as no other mention of his name can be found among the
Worcester County records, we have reason for supposing he may have finally removed to New Jersey

[See Chap VI]

34. John Pease

b: Enfield, 1702. It appears he was in the French and Indian war, was killed near Fort Dummer, now Putney VT.
Sept 28 1725. Capt. Dwight of Fort Dummer had sent out a scout six men westward. On their return, they sat down to refresh themselves, were surprised by a body of Indians, and overcome. The Indians killed two men in the encounter, carried off three as pisoners, and one escaped. Those killed were John Pease,
And Bodurtha of Springfield.

35. Josiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Descent of Jonathan 3

Josiah Pease [Jonathan3, John 2, Robert1]
Fifth son of Jonathan and Elizabeth Booth Pease of Enfield.
born at Enfield 1706 married Elizabeth____.
He appears to have reside at Enfield in 1730 and in 1732 in Newton Middlesex County Mass, and two year later at Hopkinton of the same county.

In 1737 he was residing in Upton Worcester County Mass, and is suppose to have resided afterward in that town until his death. He and his wife Elizabeth were living at Upton in 1782 he was a farmer and they had only one child.

Josiah b:_____ about 1737

in the passage of this book an editor or view wrote that this person spouse was Abigail Stowell, since this couple has a child first name Stowell it's safe to say that this Jonathan 3 did marry to Abigail Stowell since the author of this person was not certain at the time of the writing.
Elizabeth?? was his wife, in which order I am not certain.

36. Pelatiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Descent of Jonathan 3

Pelathiah Pease youngest son of Jonathan and Elizabeth Booth Pease
born Enfield 1709 and married Jemina Booth Dec 16 1736
and lived in Enfield where he died 1769 age 60 years.

His children were:

Pelathiah Pease

b: Enfield 1738

Jemina
Jonathan

b: Enfield May 11 1740 m Eldad Phelps
b: Enfield November 22 1741 d at Schenectady NY
1760 about 19 yrs old, on his return from the French
Indian War.

Samuel
John

b: Enfield June 26 1746
b: Enfield January 2 1748

[Enfield and family records]

44. Joseph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Decent of James

Joseph Pease [James3, John 2, Robert1] youngest son of James and Hannah Harmon Pease, born at Enfield
1713; married first to Sarah _____ second to Prudence Olds,
and settled in Enfield where he died 1800.

His children were:

by first wife

Alexander b: Enfield 1731 probably died young

Lucy b: Enfield 1732

Wakeham b: Enfield 1734

Noah b: Enfield 1736. He went to Canada in the French and Indian War
never returned. Is supposed to have been slain.

Abigail b: Enfield 1738

Uriah b: Enfield Nov 13 1740 He was also in the French and Indian War
was lost in the wilderness and died from starvation.

Sarah b: Enfield July 26 1742

by second wife

James b: Enfield November 26 1749

Joseph b: Enfield December 18 1751

Gideon b: Enfield August 2 1753

Hannah b: Enfield March 9 1757

Ebenezer b: Enfield May 8 1760

46. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Isaac Pease eldest son of Deacon Isaac and Mindwell Osborn Pease of Enfield,
born of Enfield on May 2 1693 and married Amy French on Nov 8 1722
He settled in Enfield where he died 1757 at the age of 64
[Enfield Town Records]

His children were:

Emma	b: Enfield 1724
Isaac	b: Enfield 1727
Phebe	b: Enfield 1729
Jacob	b: Enfield 1731
Abner	b: Enfield 1733
Ann	b: Enfield 1735 and married Ebenezer HALL 1753
Noadiah	b: Enfield 1737
Luana	b: Enfield Jan 23 1739 and married John Gains and settled in Granby CT.

47. Abraham Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

ABRAHAM PEASE
second son of Deacon Isaac and Mindwell Osborn Pease of Enfield.

Married first to Mary Booth Dec 3 1719
Married second to WIDOW Abigail Warner of Springfield in Aug 1733
He died Enfield 1750 at the age of 55.
[Enfield and Springfield Town Records]

his children were:
by first marriage;

Abraham	b: Enfield 1721 d as an infant
Mary	b: Enfield 1722 and married William Lord 1752
John	b: Enfield 1725
Abraham	b: Enfield 1729

by second wife WIDOW Abigail Warner

Moses	b: Enfield 1734
Lemuel	b: Enfield 1735
Samuel	b: Enfield 1736
Joel	b: Enfield 1738
Nathan	b: Enfield Jan 18 1740
Desire	b: Enfield Aug 16 1741
Gideon	b: Enfield Aug 8 1744
Josiah	b: Enfield Sept 7 1745 d as an infant
William	b: Enfield Dec 29 1746
Zebulon	b: Enfield Nov 2 1749

[Enfield Town Records]

50. Israel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

ISRAEL Pease:

Third son of Deacon Issac and Mindwell Osborn Pease born at Enfield 1702
married Sarah Booth 1726. Israel lived and died in that town.

His children were:

Israel	b: Enfield 1726
David	b: Enfield 1727 twin to Sarah
Sarah	b: Enfield 1727 died as an infant twin to David
Sarah 2nd	b: Enfield 1729 and married Jeremiah Lord
Hezekiah	b: Enfield 1732
Alice	b: Enfield 1736 and married Thomas Root
Jesse	b: Enfield 1738
Bathshebab	Enfield Feb 2 1741 and married David Winslow
Mindwell	b: Enfield and married Ebenezer Terry
Nathan	b: Enfield

52. Benjamin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Benjamin Pease [Isaac³, John 2, Robert 1]
Fourth son of Deacon Isaac and Mindwell Osborn Pease
born at Enfield 1707 and married Abigail Rose April 19 1739
he died Enfield 1768 at the age of 61

His children were:

Abigail b: Enfield December 1 1739 and married Zaccheus Prior 1759
Benjamin b: Enfield 1740 and died January 20 1741
Lucy b: Enfield Dec 29 1741 and married Reuben Perkins
Benjamin b: Enfield May 10 1744
Sharon b: Enfield June 2 1746 twin to Rose
Rose b: Enfield June 2 1746 twin to Sharon
Rosa b: Enfield December 2 1851 m Daniel Kingsbury
Damaris b: Enfield May 29 1753 and married Edwards Collins.

53. Ezekiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Ezekiel Pease fifth son of Deacon Isaac and Mindwell Osborn Pease was born at Enfield on June 20 1710 he married Hannah Chandler the daughter of Henry Chandler, one of the early settlers of Enfield on Feb 10 1732.

He was a man highly esteemed as a citizen and Christian; a man of prayer and consistent life. He was by occupation a tailor and school teacher; for some fifteen years Town clerk, and was known by the title of "Master" and "Clerk" Pease.

He settled in the eastern part of the town of Enfield near "Scantic River" died there, and with his son Isaac in 1799 age 89

[Town and Family Records]

his children were:

Hannah b: Enfield January 11 1733 and married Job Gleason
Ezekiel b: Enfield August 18 1734
Abiah b: Enfield August 11 1736 and married Samuel Gowdy
Henry b: Enfield February 11 1738
Eleanor b: Enfield March 15 1741 and married Mr. Holt
Jane b: Enfield August 13 1743 and married Obadiah Hurlburt
Mehitable b: Enfield September 23 1745 and married Edward Parson
Sarah b: Enfield February 2 1747 married Jebiel Markham
Abigail b: Enfield March 15 1749

Isaac
Oliver

b: Enfield June 1 1752
b: Enfield September 6 1754. He probably died in the Revolutionary Army at Cambridge MA 1774. From an old Account book of Pelatiah Pease, in possession of his grandson, the late Mr. John Pease of Ashfield, we learn he had an apprentice named Oliver Pease, and that he died as above. As two brothers in this family named sons for their younger brother soon after the death of the person mentioned in the account book; it is safe to presume their brother did not die far from the time of the births of their sons, and that he died in the army.

54. Timothy Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Timothy Pease born in Enfield Ct 1713 married Mary Chandler daughter of Henry Chandler December 22 1736. He settled in the east part of Enfield about half a mile north of Fresh Water Brook where he died in 1794 at the age of 81. He was a soldier in the French War.

His children were:

Timothy b: Enfield 1738
Mary b: Enfield June 12 1739 and married Wareham Parsons.
Martha b: Enfield May 10 1741 and died young
Deborah b: Enfield December 5 1742 and married Gideon Pease
Edward b: Enfield September 7 1744
James b: Enfield April 9 1746
Abigail b: Enfield November 25 1747 married David Terry
Lydia b: Enfield June 21 1749
Dorcas b: Enfield March 19 1751 married Isaac Pease
Mindwell b: Enfield January 8 1753 married Samuel Hale, settled in Greenwich MA.
Hephzibah b: Enfield January 4 1755 married Benjamin King
Beulah b: Enfield November 2 1758 married Fregrace Hancock.

55. Cummings Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FOURTH Generation

Deacon Cummings Pease [Isaac3 John 2 Robert 1] youngest son of Deacon Isaac and

Mindwell Osborn Pease. born in Enfield Nov 15 1715 and married FIRST to Elizabeth the daughter of John Pease of Enfield about 1737 married Second to Sarah HALE of Springfield MA on Sept 25 1755 then settled in Enfield.

His farm was on Fresh Water Brook about two and half miles east of what is known now as Thompsonville. He became a subject of hopeful piety when about 30 yrs of age, and after a long and painful struggle in his mind about a practical duty in making a profession, he yielded to his conviction of Scriptural teaching, and not withstanding he stood alone in his views, was immersed upon the profession of his faith. This was the beginning of a Baptist church in the east part of Enfield, of which he was a Deacon.

this church continued until broken up by the movement of the Shakers in that part of town. He died in East Longmeadow 1808 age 94

His children were:

by first wife: daughter of John Pease

Cummingsb: Enfield 1739 and died as an infant

Elizabeth b: Enfield June 20 1740 died as a child

Love b: Enfield October 21 1742 and married Jacob HILL

Cumming 2nd b: Enfield November 27 1744

Elizabeth b: Enfield January 7 1746 and died young

Ebenezer b: Enfield December 23 1748

Asa b: Enfield January 18 1750

Ruth b: Enfield January 7 1753 and married David Hale of Enfield

by Second Wife: Sarah HALE

Heman b: Enfield 1757

David b: Enfield April 16 1760

56S. Cummings Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

FOURTH Generation

Deacon Cummings Pease [Isaac3 John 2 Robert 1] youngest son of Deacon Isaac and Mindwell Osborn Pease. born in Enfield Nov 15 1715 and married FIRST to Elizabeth the daughter of John Pease of Enfield about 1737

married Second to Sarah HALE of Springfield MA on Sept 25 1755 then settled in Enfield.

His farm was on Fresh Water Brook about two and half miles east of what is known now as Thompsonville. He became a subject of hopeful piety when about 30 yrs of age, and after a long and painful struggle in his mind about a practical duty in making a profession, he yielded to his conviction of Scriptural teaching, and not withstanding he stood alone in his views, was immersed upon the profession of his faith. This was the beginning of a Baptist church in the east part of Enfield, of which he was a Deacon.

this church continued until broken up by the movement of the Shakers in that part of town.

He died in East Longmeadow 1808 age 94

His children were:

by first wife: daughter of John Pease

Cummingsb: Enfield 1739 and died as an infant

Elizabeth b: Enfield June 20 1740 died as a child

Love b: Enfield October 21 1742 and married Jacob HILL

Cumming 2nd b: Enfield November 27 1744

Elizabeth b: Enfield January 7 1746 and died young

Ebenezer b: Enfield December 23 1748

Asa b: Enfield January 18 1750

Ruth b: Enfield January 7 1753 and married David Hale of Enfield

by Second Wife: Sarah HALE

Heman b: Enfield 1757

David b: Enfield April 16 1760

58. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Descent of John 3

Family of John

55

John Pease⁵[John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert¹] only son of John and Elizabeth Spencer Pease of Enfield CT.

was born at Enfield 1726 and married Bathsheba Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones on of the early settlers of Enfield. He was a large farmer

in the eastern part of Enfield. His location was part of the share which was assigned to his grandfather in the distribution of the land at the first settlement on the town.

[New England Historical and Genealogical Register] and he died 1810 at the age of 84.

his children were:

John b: Enfield March 15 1753

Thomas b: Enfield May 29 1754

Elizabeth b: Enfield May 29 1756. m: for a third husband Joshua Giddings

Hartland Ct. and was the mother of HON. Joshua R Giddings.

She died in Ohio at an average age.

[New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

Gideon b: Enfield Nov 18 1757

Bathshebab: Enfield 1760. She married Eli McGregory and removed to the state of New York, where she died at an advanced age.

Sarah b: Enfield May 16 1762

Simeon b: Enfield August 22 1764

60. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Descent of John 3

Family of James 57

James Pease 5[James4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1] eldest son of James and Mary Abbe Pease of Somers CT, born in Enfield CT 1713 married Abigail Ford 1737.
[Somers Town Records] He lived in Somers and appears to have died there in the year of 1760 age was about 47.

Elizabeth	b: Somers Sept 17 1738
James	b: Somers Feb 27 1739
John	b: Somers June 12 1742

Abigail	b: Somers, June 12 1742
Margaret	b: Somers, Oct 10 1744
Tilton	b: Somers, Sept 21 1751 died March 15 1753
Joseph	b: Somers Sept 26 1753
Joseph 2	b: Somers Aug 24 1755
Keziah	b: Somers Oct 12 1757
Joel	b: Somers Nov 2 1760

62. Richard Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

RICHARD Pease [James 4, John3, John2, Robert1] second son of James and Mary Abbe Pease of Somers, CT. was born in Enfield CT 1717 and married Elizabeth Parson on Nov 1 1753. He lived in Somers when he died.

His children were:

Keturah	b: Somers, Sept 19 1754
Samuel	b: Somers, Aug 26 1756

Richard b: Somers, Oct 20 1758

[Enfield and Somers Town records]

65S. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

FOURTH Generation

James Pease [John 3, John 2, Robert1] second son of John and Margaret Adams Pease was born at Salem 1679 and removed with his father from Salem to Enfield, as an infant. He married Mary Abbe, daughter of Thomas Abbe in 1710 and settled in Somers. He seems to have commenced operations in Somers by way of improvement, as early as 1713, and is said to have spent his summers there, and his winters in their old settlement at Enfield, until 1717. He was on of the first settlers if not the first, of what is now Somers, and he died there.

His children were:

Mary b: Enfield 1711
James b: Enfield 1713
Margaret b: Enfield 1715
Richard b: Enfield 1717
Hannah b: Enfield 1722
John b: Enfield 1725 and died July 25 1730

[Somers records]

66S. Samuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Samuel Pease [Richard5 James4 John 3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Richard and Elizabeth Parsons Pease born at Somers,
Aug 26 1756 married Sarah Root daughter of Timothy Root of Somers 1786
live with Rev Seth Parsons of Somers whose farm and homestead he inherited.
He died July 20 1842 at the age of 86.

his children were:

Sarah b: Somers April 16 1787
Cynthia b: Somers Oct 22 1788 m Charles Cook of Somers on May 3 1809
lived at Rodman NY

Dorothy b: Somers Oct 31 1791 m timothy Hurlburt 1818 and settled in Somers
Ruby b: Somers May 13 1794 m Chauncey Hurlburt 1817 , settled in Somers
Seth b: Somers Aug 7 1796
Samuel b: Somers Jan 20 1801
Solomon b: Somers Nov 3 1804

67. Joseph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Joseph Pease 5 [Joseph 4, John 3 John 2 Robert 1] eldest son of Joseph and Mary Spencer Pease of Enfield CT. born in Enfield on Aug 10 1728 and married Mindwell King the daughter of Lieut. Josiah King July 28 1756.

He was a successful merchant; a zealous advocate for liberty, and suffered much in a struggle for Independence. he stood high in the confidence of his townsmen who he often served in a public capacity.

[New England Historical and genealogical Register and Enfield Town Records]

He lived at Suffield CT where he died on Oct 16 1794 at the age of 66.

His children were:

Augustine b: Suffield May 18 1757
Zeno b: Suffield Feb 2 1759
Oliver b: Suffield July 27 1760
Royal b: Suffield Apr 16 1762
Seth b: Suffield Jan 9 1754
Mindwell b: Suffield March 16 1765
Joseph b: Suffield Sept 11 1766
Calvin b: Suffield Aug 22 1768 died 1775
Mindwell2 b: Suffield Aug 22 1768 and married Gideon Granger
Postmaster General under the administration of
Thomas Jefferson January 14 1790
[New England Historical and Genealogical Register]
William b: Suffield June 22 1772
Calvin2 b: Suffield Sept 9 1776

68. Stephen Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Stephen Pease 5 [Joseph 4, John 3 John 2 Robert 1] eldest son of Joseph and Mary Spencer Pease. Born at Enfield 1730 and married Elizabeth____
He appears to have first settled in Somers CT died at Sixteen Acres Mill in Springfield MA 1816 at the age of 86

His children were:

Peter* b: at Somers Feb 23 1760
Eliphalet b: at Somers Feb 2 1762
Asaph b: at Somers Aug 14 1763
Matthew b: at Somers May 31 1766
Amos b: at Somers June 1 1770

NOTE: * Peter* this name is found on somers Records as "PELTON"
whether by mistake or was subsequently changed to "Peter" is not ascertained.

70. Jonathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Jonathan Pease [Joseph 4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]
born Sept 11 1740 married Mary Kidwell

He removed from Glastenbury CT abt 1780 and settled and died in Ellington CT 1824

[New England Genealogical and Historical Register and East Windsor Town Records]

He is said to have been a Deacon.

his children were:

Mary b: married Israel Pease and settled in Middlefield MA
Hannah b:1776
Sarah b:1785
David b: 1772
Russell b: 1789

Addenda:

Jonathan Pease born in Enfield in 1732 and moved to Glastenbury CT
about 1762 married Mary Bidwell of Glastenbury, in 1765

his children were:

Johnthan b: 1766 Glastenbury and married, resided for some time in New England
remoed to the state of New York in the vincintiy of Holland Purchase

Mary	b: 1769 Glastenbury
David	b: 1771 Glastenbury
Hannah	b: 1776 Glastenbury m Sylvester Emmons of Chester MA and died there
George	b: Ellington CT 1782 married removed to New York with his brother Jonathan.
Sarah	b: Ellington 1785 m James Discson of Middlefield MA: where she died 1846
Joseph	b: Ellington 1787 and his history is unknown
Levi	b: Ellington 1789 went "West" and married
Russell	b: Ellington 1792

[Records from Mr. David Pease other information from Mr. Horance Pease]

76. Robert Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
 1869

FIFTH GENERATION

ROBERT Pease [Robert4 Robert3 John2 Robert1]
 Robert Pease eldest son of Robert and Elizabeth Emery Pease

first of Enfield and last of Somers CT. was born in Enfield
 Dec 19 1724 and married first to Hannah Sexton of Somers,
 on Sept 4 1746, she died in 1795.

He married second to Submit Davis. He then removed to
 Blandford MA about 1780 and lived there for a short time
 where he lost most of his wealth by depreciation of the
 "Continental money" which he had received in payment for a farm.

He then returned to Somers where he died in 1805.
 All the children were born in Somers, and are from his first wife:
 His children were:

Robert	b: Somers September 3 1749
Hannah	b: Somers August 29 1751
Abiah	b: Somers 1753 and married Levi Pease in 1775
Stephen	b: Somers July 4 1755
Abner	b: Somers November 9 1757
Erastus	b: Somers 1759
Alpheus	b: Somers April 16 1762
Charles	b: Somers 1764
Sarah	b: Somers September 28 1766 and died young
Hannah2	b: Somers Nov 29 1769
Miriam	b: Somers September 25 1771

77. Emery Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

EMERY Pease Esq. [Robert4 Robert3 John2 Robert1]
Son of Robert and Elizabeth Emery Pease: born in Enfield CT 1727
married to Mary Horton on Jan 9 1755 and lived in Somers CT where he died in 1796
at the age of 69. He was a man held in high esteem a justice of the peace, and was
one of the first to rally at the call of his country to defend its liberties. He marched to
Boston at the first alarm in REV and at the head of seventy Volunteers from his town
and was more or less engaged as a captain of a militia company during the REV struggles.

His children were:

David b: Somers Aug 24 1755
Emery b: Somers Aug 26 1757
Augustus b: Somers July 19 1759
Sylvanus b: Somers Oct 3 1761
Mary b: Somers Jan 19 1764
Elizabeth b: Somers Aug 7 1766
Gaius b: Somers Dec 1 1768
Margaret b: Somers June 1 1772
Independence b: Somers Aug 27 1776 and m: Gen David Mack of
Middlefield MA

82. Abial Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Col. Abiel Pease [Robert4 Robert3 John2 Robert1]
Son of Robert and Elizabeth Emery Pease:
was born at Somers CT on Jan 24 1736 and married Ester Cooley of
Springfield MA on May 12 1757 and settled in Somers Ct where
he died 1806 at the age of 70. He was an officer in the REV
probably in the militia; was warm patriot and highly esteemed in his day.
He had only one child:

Ester b: Somers Feb 6 1758 and married Seth Dwight.

83. Noah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Lieut. Noah Pease [Robert4 Robert3 John2 Robert1]
Son of Robert and Elizabeth Emery Pease:
Youngest son, born at Somers June 28 1739 and married Mary Ward;
second marriage Dorcas Arnold widow of Samuel Arnold and daughter
of Deacon John Hubbard of Ellington CT. He was a respectable farmer
living in the center of the town of Somers. Died July 20 1818 at the age
of 79

these were his children:

Giles b: Somers April 13 1763
Noah b: Somers Sept 30 1765 died as a child
Hannah b: Somers July 17 1760 and married Calvin Pitkin Esq of Somers

87. Samuel 2 Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Samuel Pease [Samuel 4, John 2, Robert1] eldest son
of Samuel and Elizabeth Warner Pease born at Enfield 1718.
married Zeruah Chapin and lived and died in Enfield CT.

these are his children

Zeruah b: Enfield May 4 1745
Lucy b: Enfield March 22 1747
Eli b: Enfield Nov 2 1749
Lucy2 b: Enfield Jan 26 1751
Elias b: Enfield Sept 28 1754
Edward b: Enfield
Tryphena b: Enfield Sept 28 1758 married Ephraim Lord of E. Windsor on
Feb 5 1777
Mehitable b: Enfield Oct 31 1760
Edward b: Enfield Feb 22 1763
Peter b: Enfield Jan 12 1767 probably never married.
He was one of those who established a community of Shakers at

Union Village Ohio.

91. Aaron Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Fifth Generation

Aaron Pease 5[Samuel 4, Robert 3, John 2, Robert 1]
born at Enfield CT April 1 1726 first married to Ann Geer 1751
second to Mary Terry Sept 6 1764 lived in Enfield where he died.
Occupation was Blacksmith

these were his children:

Aaron	b: Enfield June 3 1752
Levi	b: Enfield June 22 1754
Sarah	b; Enfield Dec 2 1746
Stone	b: Enfield Jan 11 1759
Ann	b: Enfield Nov 6 1761 died as a child
Ephraim	b: Enfield 1763

by second wife

Elam	b: Enfield June 5 1765
Ann[2]	b: Enfield Sept 24 1767 m Capt John Ford of Somers
Elam[2]	b: Enfield August 26 1770
Martha	b: Enfield May 6 1775

92. Nathaniel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Nathaniel Pease [Samuel 4, John 2, Robert1] eldest son
of Samuel and Elizabeth Warner Pease born at Enfield September 29 1728
Married Eunice Allen on April 24 1755. He appears to have left Enfield soon
after the birth of his third or fourth child, between 1760 and 1764. and said
to be among the first settlers of the town in Norfolk CT where he died
on March 28 1818 at the age of 90.

His wife died March 21 1807.
[Enfield Town Records and New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

these are his children:

Phine	b: Enfield June 9 1756
Calvin	b: Enfield September 14 1757
Louisa	b: Enfield Dec ___ 1760 and married Giles Pettibone and died in 1835.
Allen	b: Enfield October 12 1762
Nathaniel	b: Goshen CT Oct 22 1764
Obadiah	b: Goshen CT November 21 1766
Dudley	b: Norfolk CT February ___ 1768 died in infancy
Eunice	b: Norfolk CT June 20 1770 and married Edmund Akins of Norfolk CT.
Electa	b: Norfolk CT July 20 1772 and married Abijah Pettibone of Simsbury and died Aug 3 1843.
Betsey	b: Norfolk CT July 21 1774 and married Azias Pettibone of Granby CT. and died 1819
Flavius	b: Norfolk CT Oct ___ 1776 and died young.
Earl	b: Norfolk CT July 30 1778
Martha	b: Norfolk CT May 5 1781 and died March 5 1784

93. Daniel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Daniel Pease [Daniel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert1] eldest son of Daniel and Abigail Fletcher Pease first of Enfield and last of Somers CT born at Enfield 1718 and married Hannah Jones of Somers the daughter of Benjamin Jones, Nov 9 1749.
First settled in Somers subsequently he removed to Canaan Columbia County New York where he died February 4 1798.

these are his children:

Elizabeth	b: Somers May 24 1750 and married Daniel Dean
William	b: Somers October 23 1751
Daniel	b: Somers February 11 1754
Hannah	b: Somers May 18 1756 m D. Green Pompey of [Green's Corners] New York
Eleanor	b: Somers April 9 1758
Eleanor2	b: Somers June 8 1760 and married DEA. ___ Deane one of the first settlers of Cazenovia NY where she died.
Chloe	b: Somers April 30 1763 and married Joseph Atwell of Cazenovia NY where she died.
Ephraim	b: Somers June ___ 1766 in the book it said 1796 which I believe is a type error on editors behalf.

95. Asa Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Asa Pease [Daniel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert1] eldest son of Daniel and

Abigail Fletcher Pease was born at _____ and is said to have married
_____ had a family and finally to have removed to Hamilton Madison Co N. York

There was an Asa Pease living in Springfield MA from 1762 to 1776
his wife name was Lucy: all children were born there:

Lucy 1762
Roxalina 1762
and Asa 1765

It is probable he is the Asa Pease5

[Springfield Town and Old Hampshire Records]

100. Ebenezer Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Ebenezer Pease [Ebenezer4 Robert3 John2 Robert1]
eldest son of Ebenezer and Mindwell Sexton Pease born at Enfield 1719
Married to Mary Terry on Nov 29 1739 and settled in Enfield.

his children were:

Azubah b: Enfield July 7 1740
Ebenezer b: Enfield October 17 1742
Azubah2 b: Enfield November 2 1742
Ebenezer2b: Enfield May 8 1747
Mary b: Enfield September 14 1749
James b: Enfield December 14 1754
Peter b: Enfield Oct 14 1763

105. Josiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Josiah Pease "beloved son and only child" of Josiah and Abigail Stowell Pease first of Enfield CT and last of Upton MA was probably born at Upton about 1737 married Lydia Nutting and settled in Upton as a farmer. He died about 1813. His will was proved at court on Sept 6 1814

his children were:

Abigail b: Upton May 5 1759 and married William Hall and settled in
 Marlboro VT
Mary b: Upton January 21 1763 and married John Heywood and settled
 in Marlboro VT
Aaron b: Upton November 15 1770
Josiah b: Upton May 25 1774
Stowell b: Upton April 23 1778
 Stowell left home when about 20 yrs old and is supposed to have died
 at sea.

106. Pelathiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Pelathiah Pease [Pelathiah4 Jonathan3 Robert 1]
eldest son of Pelathiah and Jemima Booth Pease of Enfield CT
was bom at Enfield 1738 and he left Enfield and is said to have
settled in Alstead N H. married and had a family

His children were:

Pelathiah
Jonathan

Oliver

109. Samuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Samuel Pease [Pelathiah4 Jonathan3 Robert 1]
son of Pelathiah and Jemima Booth Pease of Enfield CT
was born at Enfield June 22 1746 and married Hannah Booth of
EAST Windsor on Nov 10 1768
He married Second to Elizabeth Sexton on June 15 1786 and she died 1814
He married a third wife.

His children were:

by first wife Hannah Booth

Samuel b: Enfield September 6 1770
Hannah b: Enfield August 30 1774
Sabra b: Enfield May 28 1776
Jonathan b: Enfield June 10 1778
Oser b: Enfield Dec 5 1781 died at the of 15

by second wife Elizabeth Sexton

Elizabeth b: Enfield September 14 1787
Persis b: Enfield February 27 1789 and married Deacon Wells.

110. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

FIFTH GENERATION

John [Pelathiah4 Jonathan3 Robert 1]
son of Pelathiah and Jemima Booth Pease of Enfield CT
Born in Enfield Jan 2 1748 and married Beulah Booth.
they lived in Enfield.

his children were:

Beulah b: Enfield May 8 1774 m Ebenezer Chapin
John b: Enfield Aug 13 1777
Asher b: Enfield Sept 21 1780
Lyman b: Enfield May 26 1784

111S. Henry Chandler Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

HENRY Pease⁵, [Ezekiel⁴, Isaac³, John², Robert¹]
son of Ezekiel and Hannah Chandler Pease of Enfield CT born at
Enfield Feb 11 1738 and married Ruth Chapin.

He first settled in Enfield but then removed to Sandisfield MA
around 1763-4 where he died Sept 1812 at the age of 75

His children were:

Ruth b: Enfield Aug 16 1761 m Richard Adams
Abigail b: Enfield Oct 22 1763 m ___ Atwater
Eliza b: probably at Sandisfield MA and m: ___ Baker
Tabitha b: probably at Sandisfield MA and m: _____ Dowd of Sodus.
Mehitable b: probably at Sandisfield MA and m: _____ and died at
Colebrook.
Henry b: Sandisfield MA 1772
Oliver b: Sandisfield MA 1777

114. Wareman Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Wareham Pease [Joseph⁴, James³, John², Robert¹]
born in Enfield 1734 and married Jerusha Kent and settled in
Suffield CT and died there, 1789 at the age of 55.

His children were:

Justus b: Suffield
Silas b: Suffield 1760
Titus b: Suffield
Grove b: Suffield Dec 12 1780
Jerusha b: Suffield
Roxanan b: Suffield
Elizabeth b: Suffield
Wareham b: Suffield 1784

119. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

James Pease [Joseph4, James3, John2, Robert1]
son of Joseph and Prudence OLDS Pease of Enfield
born in Enfield on Nov 26 1749 and married Sarah Colton
settled in Somers CT where he died 1830 at the age of 81

his children were:

Prudence b: Somers February 22 1774 and married Asa Williams
of Shutebury. She settled there.
Margaret b: Somers July 2 1776 married Solomon Terry of
Enfield. She was the mother of Rev. James P Terry.
sometimes pastor of Congregational Church as Somers.
James b: Somers, December 13 1779 and died young
Josiah b: Somers September 9 1783

120. Joseph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Joseph Pease [Joseph4, James3, John2, Robert1]
son of Joseph and Prudence OLDS Pease of Enfield
Born at Enfield on December 18 1751 and he married _____
and settled in western Pennsylvania where he died.
He had only one child who married and removed to the West.

Names are not given in this book.

123. Ebenezer Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Ebenezer Pease [Joseph4, James3, John2, Robert1]

son of Joseph and Prudence OLDS Pease of Enfield
Born at Enfield on May 8 1760 and married Sarah Root of
Great Barrington MA on July 29 1784 and appears to have
first settled in Canaan N. Y. where the children were born,
He also appears to have enlisted in the Army of REV and was
taken captive by the Indians, carried to Niagara, 1781 and remained
in captivity among the Indians about two years, He is supposed to
have died in Pennsylvania.

his children were:

Jesse	b: Canaan NY
Ebenezer	b: Canaan NY
James	b: Canaan NY
Gideon	b: Canaan NY
Stephen	b: Canaan NY
Noble	b: Canaan NY
Rhoda	b: Canaan NY
Lovina	b: Canaan NY
Laura	b: Canaan NY

125. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

ISAAC PEASE [Isaac4 Isaac 3 John 2 Robert 1]
eldest son of Isaac and Amy French Pease of Enfield CT
married Rachael Hall of Somers on Jan 13 1748 and lived in Enfield.

his children were:

Jehiel	b: Enfield May 3 1750
Solomon	b: Enfield September 14 1751
Isaac	b: Enfield June 14 1753
Rachel	b: Enfield July 9 1755
Rufus	b: Enfield May 17 1757
Abigail	b: Enfield January 3 1760
Sybil	b: Enfield September 20 1763 and married Emery Pease of Somers
George	b: Enfield October 13 1776

127. Jacob Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

JACOB PEASE [Isaac4 Isaac 3 John 2 Robert 1] second
son of Isaac and Amy French Pease of Enfield CT born 1731
Married Mary_____ and settled in Enfield.

After the birth of his eight child he removed to Vermont with his
whole family. He is suppose to have settled at Andover Windsor County 1776
as his name is found there among the first settlers.

his children were:

Jacob	b: Enfield February 9 1757
Jacob	b: Enfield March 7 1750
Lovisa	b: Enfield February 16 1761
Rhoda	b: Enfield March 16 1763
Amy	b: Enfield March 19 1765
Elisha	b: Enfield April 11 1767
Eliphalet	b: Enfield November 1 1769
Gaius	b: Enfield October 21 1771
Chester	b: _____

128. Abner Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Capt. Abner Pease [Isaac4 Isaac 3 John 2 Robert 1] third
son of Isaac and Amy French Pease of Enfield CT born 1733
Married Elizabeth Farrington , January 1763, [Somers Town Records]

He married second to Lovisa Allen.

It appears he first settled in Somers CT but subsequently removed to the eastern part
of the State of New York, He held office of deputy sheriff, in what was the county
of Albany 1777, and came near losing his life in the discharge of his duty, while
apprehending riotous Tories. He joined the Shakers which congregated near
New Lebanon NY in 1780 and died in that connection of his residence in

Stephentown NY in 1784 of smallpox about the age of 51.

his children were:

Abner b: Somers CT 1763
James b: Canaan NY Oct 1771
Daniel b: Somers, and died as a child
John b:
Samuel b:
Sally b: married Richard Hayes.
Sybil b: Canaan NY 1777 married Elisha Kibbe of Somers
married second to John Henry of Norwich NY,
married third to Joseph Powers of Worcester NY
[Enfield and Somers Town Records, New England Historical and
Genealogical Register]

130. Nodiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Noadiah Pease [Isaac4 Isaac 3 John 2 Robert 1] third son of
Isaac and Amy French Pease of Enfield CT born Enfield Ct 1737
married to Tirzah Smith of Glastenbury CT on April 21 1763 and first
settled in Enfield, from which place he removed to Sandisfield MA 1782,
where his first wife died in 1789.

He married second to Sarah Couch. He was by occupation a tanner and shoemaker.

He was in an expedition against Ticonderoga under Gen Abercrombie in the French War He was at Deerfield
at the time the Indians were committing their depredations there
[Family Record; New England Historical and Genealogical Register] He died at Sand field on March 26
1722 about 86 years of age.

his children were:

Roxanna b: Enfield April 22 1764 and married Eben Ames of Brimfield and died
soon after.
Noadiah b: Enfield September 6 1765
Elisha b: Enfield June 17 1767 died young
Tabitha b: Enfield may 14 died young
Philena b: Enfield February 25 1771 married Obadiah Chapin of Enfield
and died soon after.
Tirzah b: Enfield February 5 1773 and died young.
Walter b: Enfield December 23 1774
Asaph b: Enfield October 16 1776
Achsa b: Enfield December 20 1778 and died young
Persis b: Enfield July 24 1751 died unmarried at the age of 16 at Sandisfield MA
Erastus b: Sandisfield MA November 4 1783
Alvah b: Sandisfield MA December 7 1786
by second wife

135. Abraham² Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
 1869

FIFTH GENERATION

John Pease [Abraham 4, Isaac³, John 2, Robert 1]
 Son of Abraham and Mary Booth Pease of Enfield CT born at Enfield 1725
 and married _____ Wright and settled in Suffield CT
 married second to Priscilla Hale and for a time lived with her in Enfield,
 but after her death returned to Suffield, where he died with his son Levi,
 between the year 1780 and 1790. He was know as "one armed John" to
 distinguish him from other John Peases, and there being no less then five
 of them. His children were by his first wife.
 He was a butcher and lost his arm by accident in the business.

His children were:

John	b: Suffield CT
Levi	b: Suffield CT 1761
Jemina	b: Suffield CT
Desire	b: Suffield CT
Hannah	b: Suffield CT

136. Moses Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
 1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Moses Pease [Abraham 4, Isaac³, John 2 Robert¹]
 Son of Abraham and Abigail Warner Pease born at Enfield CT 1734
 Married Jemima Booth on November 24 1757 and settled in Enfield
 where he died January 25 1822 at the age of 91.

His children were:

Moses	b: Enfield, Oct 27 1758
Benjamin	b: Enfield July 15 1760
Jemima	b: Enfield April 8 1762 and m Elijah Allen and settled in Enfield

Lemuel b: Enfield Dec 6 1763
[The above names from Enfield Town Records]
Abigail b: Enfield Feb 8 1764 d: Aug 1850 at 86 yrs old
Mehitable b: Enfield Oct 18 1769 m Reuben Hall, moved to Ohio

Electa b: Enfield March 18 1772 m Reuben Pease settled in East Windsor
Jedediah b: Enfield Feb 13 1774 d: May 13 1783
Benjamin2 b: Enfield March 13 1776
Huldah b: Enfield Feb 11 1778 and married Joseph Hall settled in Somers

138. Samuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Samuel Pease [Abraham4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Born in Enfield 1736 married Tryphena Bancroft November 27 1760
lived and died in Enfield CT

his children were:

Abiel b: Enfield Aug 1761
Chester b: Enfield
Augustus b: Enfield
Josiah b: Enfield

139. Joel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Joel Pease [Abraham 4, Isaac3, John 2 Robert1]

Son of Abraham and Abigail Warner Pease born at Enfield CT 1738 married
Lois Warner 1761 and lived in the north part of East Windsor CT

his children were:

Lois b: East Windsor CT January 7 1763
Joel b: East Windsor CT November 6 1764

Joanna b: East Windsor CT September 12 1766
Eunice b: East Windsor CT July 10 1769
Enoch b: East Windsor CT November 13 1773
Elam b: East Windsor CT August 13 1776
Lucy b: East Windsor CT October 30 1780

140. Nathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Nathan Pease [Abraham 4, Isaac3, John 2 Robert1]
Son of Abraham and Abigail Warner Pease born at Enfield CT
January 18 1740 and married Hannah Potter on January 24 1762
first settled at Enfield. He subsequently removed to Wilbraham MA where
he died.

his children were:

Hannah b: Enfield Oct 6 1763 died as a child
Nathan b: Enfield June 5 1765
Justus b: Enfield Nov 24 1766 d: at the age of 21
Esther b: Enfield Nov 22 1769 m Amasa Ainsworth
Susannah b: Enfield ____ married Dea. Bela Bennett
Hannah b: Enfield march 20 1774 m: Solomon Firman
Amos b: Enfield Feb 16 1776
Nathaniel b: Enfield 1777

142. Gideon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

GIDEON PEASE [Abraham 4, Isaac3, John 2 Robert1]
Son of Abraham and Abigail Warner Pease born at Enfield CT
born at Enfield Aug 8 1744 and married Sybil Markham on
April 4 1764
married second to Deborah Meacham.

He first settled in Enfield but subsequently removed to Monson MA where he died.

His children were:

Gideon b: Enfield May 20 1756
Sybil b: Enfield May 11 1767 and married Aaron Lampheare , moved to Ohio.
Prudence b: Enfield died young
Dan b: Enfield Dec 11 1771
Experience b: Enfield Jan 31 1774 m: Henry Gardner they moved to
 Chautauqua County New York.
Urbane b: Enfield June 8 1778
Jerusha b: Enfield married Ariel Lampheare, settled in Monson MA.

by second wife:

Ira b: Monson MA
Abraham b: Monson MA
Salmon b: Monson MA 1788
Samuel b: Monson MA
Deborah b: Monson MA m Joseph Dwight
Adah b: Monson MA m Joshua Williams
Prudence b: Monson MA m Gideon Bliss and removed to Wisconsin
Eunice b: Monson MA m Austin Bliss and settled in Monson MA

144. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
 1869

FIFTH GENERATION

WILLIAM PEASE [Abraham 4, Isaac3, John 2 Robert1]
Son of Abraham and Abigail Warner Pease born at Enfield CT
1746 married Martha Webster; died at Enfield the place of his residence on
March 27 1722 at the age of 76.

his children were:

William b: Enfield 1780
David b: Enfield
Warren b: Enfield
Martha b: Enfield
Elizabeth b: Enfield
Mary b: Enfield m Amos Pease
Sarah b: Enfield
Charlotte b: Enfield m and settled in Pennsylvania.

145. Zebulon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Zebulon PEASE [Abraham 4, Isaac 3, John 2 Robert 1] youngest
Son of Abraham and Abigail Warner Pease born at Enfield CT
Nov 2 1749 and married Hannah Rugg of Hadley MA.

He first settled in Enfield, where he died about 1829 at about 80 yrs of age.

by occupation he was a house joiner.

his children were:

Zebulon b: Enfield 1780
Agnes b: Enfield Nov 24 1781 and m: _____ Knight
Charles b: Enfield
Jabez b: Enfield Aug 6 1786
Samuel b: Enfield July 29 1787
Morris b: Enfield April 24 1789
Hannah b: Enfield m James Marshall lives in Enfield
Harvey b: Enfield Feb 4 1798
Cidnie b: Enfield Aug 31 1802 m _____ Johnson

146. Israel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Israel Pease [Israel 4 Isaac 3, John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Israel and Sarah Booth Pease born at Enfield 1726
married Ann _____ . First settled in Enfield but ultimately removed
to Middlefield MA where he died.

his children were:

Simeon b: Enfield February 7 1758
Asenath b: Enfield October 19 1761 and m. Stone Pease
September 15 1780 and live in Enfield CT
Lovisa b: Enfield December 8 1763 and married Alexander Vining
East of Windsor, 1786
Israel b: Enfield February 27 1766
Abigail b: March 27 1768

Gad b: Enfield January 10 1771
Dan b: Enfield April 25 1773

147. David Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

DAVID Pease [Israel 4 Isaac 3, John 2 Robert 1]
second son of Israel and Sarah Booth Pease born at Enfield
1727; married Olive Prior August 21 1755
he lived and died in Enfield Ct.

his children were:

Olive b: Enfield March 16 1756 m Alexander Vining
east of Windsor 1744
Abigail b: Enfield Nov 8 1762
Diadama b: Enfield June 9 1765
David b: Enfield March 24 1767
Mehitable b: Enfield Jan 8 1770
Miriam b: Enfield June 4 1772
Levi b: Enfield

150. Hezekiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

HEZEKIAH Pease [Israel4, Isaac3, John 2, John 1]
Third son of Israel and Sarah Booth Pease was born at Enfield 1732
married Mary Crandal on Jan 1 1752
married second to Hannah Meacham.
He lived in Enfield.

His children were:
by first wife: Mary Crandal

Mary b: Enfield Feb 24 1755

Sarah b: Enfield May 25 1756
Elizabeth b: Enfield Sept 29 1759
Penelope b: Enfield Sept 5 1762
Alice b: Enfield Sept 29 1764
Hezekiah b: Enfield Oct 10 1768
Slain in battle with Indian in Ohio and had NO family

by second wife Hannah Meacham.

Hannah b: Enfield Nov 26 1770
Lemuel b: Enfield Jan 7 1772
Electa b: Enfield April; 26 1774
Seth b: Enfield June 4 1779

152. Jesse Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Jesse Pease [Israel4, Isaac3, John 2, John 1]
fourth son of Israel and Sarah Booth Pease was born at Enfield 1738
married Widow Martha Ducet, 1785
He first settled in Enfield but subsequently removed to Ashfield MA
then to Groveland, in the State of New York.

these were his children:

Martha D. b: Enfield Nov 5 1787

Jesse b: Enfield Dec 28 1789

157. Benjamin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Benjamin Pease 5 [Benjamin4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Son of Benjamin and Abigail Rose Pease of Enfield CT
born May 10 1744 and married Margaret Prior on Jan 3 1765

this couple had no children

He joined the Shakers in an early part of their history. The shakers speak of him as a man much noted and of very respectable character a man of influence and property. He was the chief deacon and trustee in the Shaker Society and church for some ten years. He died among the Shakers in Enfield CT

160. Sharon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Sharon Pease 5 [Benjamin4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Son of Benjamin and Abigail Rose Pease of Enfield CT
June 26 1746 and married Mary Prior Oct 23 1766

Hinman says he died at Hartford CT

these were his children:

Mary b: Enfield May 2 1767
Abigail b: Enfield Nov 21 1768
Sharon b: Enfield Oct 3 1772
Benjamin b: Enfield Oct 3 1774 and never married.

165. Ezekiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Ezekiel Pease5, [Ezekiel4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Ezekiel and Hannah Chandler Pease of Enfield CT born at
Enfield Aug 18 1734 and married Jemima Markham on Jan 23 1755
He first settled in Enfield but removed to Weston VT previous to the
Revolution, where he died 1807 at the age of 73

these were his children:

Ezekiel b: Enfield March 22 1756

Hannah b: Enfield December 22 1757
Rhoda b: Enfield May 11 1764
Obadiah b: Enfield September 8 1766
Elijah b: Enfield July 13 1770
Ambrose b: most likely born at Weston VT

167. Henry Chandler Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

HENRY Pease⁵, [Ezekiel⁴, Isaac³, John², Robert¹]
son of Ezekiel and Hannah Chandler Pease of Enfield CT born at
Enfield Feb 11 1738 and married Ruth Chapin.

He first settled in Enfield but then removed to Sandisfield MA
around 1763-4 where he died Sept 1812 at the age of 75

His children were:

Ruth b: Enfield Aug 16 1761 m Richard Adams
Abigail b: Enfield Oct 22 1763 m ___ Atwater
Eliza b: probably at Sandisfield MA and m: ___ Baker
Tabitha b: probably at Sandisfield MA and m: ___ Dowd of Sodus.
Mehitable b: probably at Sandisfield MA and m: ___ and died at
Colebrook.
Henry b: Sandisfield MA 1772
Oliver b: Sandisfield MA 1777

173. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Isaac Pease⁵[Ezekiel⁴, Isaac³, John², Robert¹]
son of Ezekiel and Hannah Chandler Pease born at Enfield Jan 7 1752
married Submit Spence daughter of Hezekiah Spencer of Somers CT
on Dec 19 1776
He married second to MRS. Rachel BROOKS Williams.

He settled in east part of Enfield called Scitico where he died 1820

His children were:
by first wife: Submit Spencer

Oliver	b: Enfield September 5 1777
Isaac	b: Enfield March 27 1778
James	b: Enfield March 27 1779 and died in Infancy
Daniel	b: Enfield Oct 3 1780
Reuben	b: Enfield Dec 28 1781
Submit	b: Enfield Oct 3 1783 and died in Infancy
Calvin	b: Enfield April 13 1785
Abel	b: Enfield May 16 1787

174. Oliver Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

Oliver b: Enfield September 6 1754. He probably died in the Revolutionary Army at Cambridge MA 1774. From an old Account book of Pelatiah Pease, in possession of his grandson, the late Mr. John Pease of Ashfield, we learn he had an apprentice named Oliver Pease, and that he died as above. As two brothers in this family named sons for their younger brother soon after the death of the person mentioned in the account book; it is safe to presume their brother did not die far from the time of the births of their sons, and that he died in the army.

175. Timothy Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Timothy Pease⁵ [Timothy⁴, Isaac³, John² Robert¹]

Eldest son of Timothy and Mary Chandler Pease of Enfield born there
1738 married Ruth Hale and settled in Enfield

his children were:

Timothy b: Enfield July 30 1760
Abiel b: Enfield November 13 1764
Timothy b: Enfield July 30 1766
Ruth b: Enfield August 5 1768 joined the Shakers and died among them.
Levi b: Enfield August 15 1771. He died a leading man among the Shakers
in 1882 age 61
Jonathan b: Enfield August 23 1774
Justin b: Enfield 1780 and died among the Shakers
[Killed by lighting]

179. Edward Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Edward Pease⁵ [Timothy⁴, Isaac³, John² Robert¹]

son of Timothy and Mary Chandler Pease of Enfield born there
Sept 7 1744 at Enfield married Abigail Hale on Nov 19 1783
lived and died in Enfield Ct he died on Dec 30 1817

his children were:

Timothy b: Enfield Oct 25 1784
Edward b: Enfield Dec 18 1786 died Enfield unmarried 1852 age 62

Heber b: Enfield June 1788
Abigail b: Enfield May 9 1789 and m Henry Killam
Deborah b: Enfield 1790
Deborah² b: Enfield July 19 1793 m Josiah Allen and lived in Enfield
Rebecca b: Enfield Sept 29 1795 died unmarried.

180. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

James Pease⁵ [Timothy⁴, Isaac³, John² Robert¹]

3rd son of Timothy and Mary Chandler Pease of Enfield born there
April 9 1746 and married to Mary Larkham 1773 lived in Enfield CT

his children were:

Mary	b: Enfield March 20 1774
James	b: Enfield February 28 1776
Martha	b: Enfield
Clarrissa	b: Enfield
Rhoda	b: Enfield
Luther	b: Enfield Feb 28 1788
Jacob	b: Enfield Nov 7 1792

182S. Ezekiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Ezekiel Pease [Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, Isaac³ John² Robert¹]

Eldest son of Ezekiel and Jemina Markham Pease

First of Enfield CT last of Weston VT and was born at Enfield on

March 22 1756 he married Lydia Pease the daughter of Timothy Pease senior
of Enfield on May 8 1782. He first settled at Enfield but then removed to
Weston VT where he died at Starksboro VT on Feb 8 1838

These were his children:

Ezekiel	b: Enfield Nov 19 1783 died in Illinois Sept 13 1839 at the age of 55
Amos	b: Enfield March 18 1785 died unmarried
Lydia	b: Enfield July 9 1787 died May 12 1795 at the age of 8
Obed	b: Weston April 20 1789
Beulah	b: Weston VT July 6 1762 m Milo Stow on Feb 8 1822 settled in Weybridge VT d: suddenly

183S. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

ISAAC Pease [Isaac5, Isaac4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1] eldest son of Isaac and Rachel HALL Pease of Enfield CT born at Enfield June 1753 married Dorcas Pease the daughter of Timothy Pease of Enfield on Oct 16 1778. He first settled in Enfield subsequently removed to Ohio and settled at Bondstown.

his children were:

Chandler b: Enfield August 24 1779
Abigail b: Enfield April 22 1781 m Noah Ashley of Springfield MA
Dorcas b: Enfield August 8 1783 m Henry Brown

Anson b: Enfield January 18 1787
Merrick b: Enfield January 17 1789
Tabitha b: Enfield January 21 1791

190. Cummings 2nd Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

CUMMINGS PEASE [Cummings4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
eldest son of Dea. Cummings and Elizabeth [Pease] Pease.
born at Enfield Ct Nov 27 1744 married Thankful Clelland June 12 1780
first settled in Enfield but subsequently removed to Wilbraham MA
then to the east part of Longmeadow MA and died at Chicopee, with his son,
Roswell Pease, June 1822 at the age of 79

his children were:

Roswell b: Enfield 1781
Elizabeth b: Enfield 1782 m Samuel Mills, Chicopee MA
Helen b: Enfield June 10 1783 m Moses Parson of Enfield,
moved to Ohio
Wilder C b: Enfield October 4 1784
Elseba b: Enfield April 9 1786 m Hosea Bronson and moved to
Pennsylvania
Nancy b: Enfield Oct 9 1787 m Luther Pease and moved to Ohio
Abion b: Enfield August 5 1789
James C b: Enfield April 4 1791
Shubel b: Wilbraham 1796
Edna b: Wilbraham m Jeremiah Bumpstead of Monson MA

192. Ebenezer Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Ebenezer PEASE [Cummings4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
son of Dea. Cummings and Elizabeth [Pease] Pease.
born at Enfield Ct Dec 23 1748
married to Rebecca Hill.

First settled in Longmeadow and soon after the close of the REV WAR, left that place, and ultimately settled in VT. He died in the town of Georgia VT Franklin Co at the age of 92. He was three years in the regular Continental Army, in the REV WAR. Devoted professor of the Christian faith having embraced religion in early youth, was baptized and became a member of the Baptist Church at the age of 18, continued a devoted Christian through his long life.

his children were:

Ebenezer b: Longmeadow, August 20 1773
Enoch b: Longmeadow, November 15 1775
Enos b: Longmeadow,
Abel b: Longmeadow 1784
Rebecca b: Longmeadow m: Obadiah HILL and lived in Whitestown N. Y.
Achsah b: Georgia VT m: _____ HILL and lived in Genessee NY died there
Deliverance b: Georgia VT m Simeon Hill died at Georgia VT in 1836

193. Asa Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

ASA PEASE [Cummings4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
son of Dea. Cummings and Elizabeth [Pease] Pease. was born in Enfield
Jan 18 1750 married Bathsheba Meacham the daughter of Rev. Joseph Meacham of
Enfield CT 1773. She was a grand daughter of Isaac Meacham the Kings Surveyor.
He settled first a short distance west of the Shaker Village, subsequently on the farm
originally owned by his father where he did died. He was generally known in the
community as Lieut. Pease.

his children were

Elam b: Enfield April 22 1778
Asa b: Enfield and died at the age of 10
Gaius b: Enfield 1780

Alpheus b: Enfield
Bathsheba: Enfield August 30 1788 and married Lemuel Kingsbury
she died in Enfield CT

193S. **Bathsheba Meacham**

Bathsheba Meacham the daughter of Rev. Joseph Meacham of
Enfield CT 1773. She was a grand daughter of Isaac Meacham the Kings Surveyor.

195. **Heman Pease**

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

HEMAN PEASE [Cummings4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
son of Dea. Cummings and Sarah Hale Pease. was born in Enfield
1757 married Hannah Ward the daughter of Benjamin Ward of Somers CT on
July 10 1783; married second to Roxanna Davis of Longmeadow MA.

He first settled in Enfield but subsequently removed to Longmeadow where he died.
He served in the REV WAR in the capacity of a musician.

his children were:

Heman b: at Somers CT
Pliny b: Enfield Oct 20 1787
Lucinda b: Enfield May 12 1738 and married Elam Combs and settled in Enfield.
Hannah b: Enfield September 26 1790 and married Arphaxad Wardell and settled
in Enfield.
Chauncey b: Enfield February 26 1792
Asa b: Enfield October 24 1794
Achsah b: Enfield

by second wife Roxanna Davis

Roxana b: Longmeadow November 9 1815
married first to George Hills 1835
married second to George Tufts in 1847 and settled in Longmeadow MA

196. **David Pease**

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers
1869

FIFTH GENERATION

Doctor David Pease [Cummings 4, Isaac 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Deacon Cummings and Sarah Hale Pease
Half brother to the children of Elizabeth [Pease] Pease first wife of Deacon Cummings.

youngest son, born Enfield April 6 1760 and married Jerusha Spencer of Somers CT
on Jan 29 1783 then settled in East Windsor but not for long, he then removed to
Simsbury CT from then to Enfield, his native town where for a time he practice physic.

His last residence was New Shoreham RI where he died, Nov 1803 at the age of 44.

He did military duty in the REV WAR was on Long Island at the time of our defeat,
then just 16 yrs old; also in a battle at White Plain.

Nearly the close of the REV WAR he commenced his study of medicine with Dr. Asa Hamilton of Somers CT.
His widow married James Luck of Enfield on July 7 1805 where she died on February 21 1815 age 51 yrs.

these are his children:

David b: East Windsor Nov 9 1783

Sarah b: Somers CT March 1785 m William Earl of Troy NY
 where she died on Jan 8 1811 at 26 yrs.

Jerusha b: Enfield Feb 8 1788 m: William Earl of Troy NY

Elizabeth b: Enfield Feb 8 1788 twin to Jerusha, she married Daniel Sweatland
 and died Aug 3 1809 at Longmeadow at the age of 22 yrs.

Jonathan b: Washington MA April 13 1791

Pamela b: New Shoreham RI 1793 married Amos Brooks of Sandlake
 died at Troy NY 1834

Dorothy b: Somers CT March 1802 and married _____ Purdy of Troy
 and died there.

205. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Family of John 4

John Pease 6 [John 5 John 4 John 3 John 2 Robert 1]
The eldest son of John and Bathsheba Jones Pease of Enfield CT was born at Enfield
March 15 1753 and married Charity Thompson February 8 1781 was designated
John Pease 3d resided in Enfield was a farmer and did service in the REV WAR
Died in Enfield 1843 at the age of 90.

John b: Enfield Jan 1 1782

Walter b: Enfield March 29 1784
Lorrain T b: Enfield April 7 1788
Dorothy b: Enfield August 22 1790
Martha b: Enfield May 15 1793 and married Harvey Pease 1819
Polly[Mary] b: Enfield August 29 1795
Charity b: Enfield Aug 27 1797
Nancy b: Enfield August 6 1800 and married John Stratton Esq. of
West Swanzey N. H.

206. Thomas Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Family of John 4

Thomas Pease 6 [John 5 John 4 John 3 John 2 Robert 1]
The second son of John and Bathsheba Jones Pease of Enfield CT was born at Enfield
December 17 1754 and married Mercy HALL of Somers, CT February 2 1778
first settled in Enfield but subsequently removed to Ellington CT where he died
1815 at the age of 61. He was a farmer.

his children were:

Thomas b: Enfield 1778
Mercy b: Enfield Oct 1780 m: William Reed of Tolland CT February 1815
Salmon b: Enfield April 10 1784
Willis b: Ellington CT February 1786
Bathsheba: Ellington CT September 5 1780 m Rufus Pease of Enfield on
October 28 1813
Calvin b: Ellington CT May 12 1797
Sarah b: Ellington CT June 24 1790 and married Cooley Pease and resided at Somers

207. Elizabeth Pease

Elizabeth b: Enfield May 29 1756. m: for a third husband Joshua Giddings
Hartland Ct. and was the mother of HON. Joshua R Giddings.
She died in Ohio at an average age.
[New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

208. Gideon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Family of John 4

Gideon Pease 6 [John 5 John 4 John 3 John 2 Robert 1]
The forth child of John and Bathsheba Jones Pease of Enfield CT was born at Enfield
November 18 1757 and Prudence Sexton the daughter of Asahal Sexton of Somers CT
Sept 11 1783. He removed to Vermont and settled in Weston.

his children were:

Horace b: Enfield 1784
Martin b: Enfield May 30 1786
Prudence b: Enfield March 24 1788 and m: ___ McIntire
Lovisa b: Enfield 1790 m: Freeman Lyon
Ruth b: Weston VT May 27 1794
Rhoda b: Weston VT 1796
Warren b: Weston VT Feb 25 1799
Patience b: Weston VT Feb 8 1802 m: Orrin Cook of
 Manchester VT
Nelson b:
Asahal b: Weston VT 1808

209. Bathsheba Pease

Bathshebab: Enfield 1760. She married Eli McGregory and removed to the
state of New York, where she died at an advanced age.

211. Simeon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Family of John 4

Simeon Pease 6 [John 5 John 4 John 3 John 2 Robert 1]
the youngest child of John and Bathsheba Jones Pease of Enfield CT was born at Enfield
Aug 22 1764 married Susan McGregory daughter of Ebenezer McGregory on
January 1787 and died at Harford 1827 at the age of 63.

his children were:

Orrin b: Enfield 1788
Harvey b: Enfield April 15 1790

Simeon b: Enfield August 16 1792 died young
Theodore b: Enfield March 15 1797
Norman b: Longmeadow MA May 9 1799
Amanda b: Suffield CT May 2 1802 d 1805
Elizabeth b: Hartford June 15 1805 died as an infant
Simeon2 b: Hartford August 9 1807

214. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

John Pease5[James5 james4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]
Second son of James and Abigail Ford Pease of Somers CT was born at Somers CT
on June 12 1742 married Zepary Coy in Somers, Ct on Oct 6 1768'

His Grandson Aaron Pease of Marlboro VT says he was one of the volunteers who joined the colonial troops
in 17__ in an expedition with Great Britain which was at war with
Spain, for the purpose of taking Havana Cuba. Only two out of the number of sixty persons who went from
Somers, survived the expedition and it is suppose he was one of them. He seems first to have settled in
Somers, CT where his eldest child was born.
From there he removed to Stafford CT where he lived some years. He finally sold his farm, took his pay in
continental money, which became almost worthless. For a time after this he appears to have lived among
the Shakers. Subsequently he returned to Stafford where he resided until about the year of 1820 when he
removed with most of his family to Marlboro VT where he died.

his children were:

Elijah	b: Somers, Feb 12 1770
John	b: Somers 1780 m. and lived in Marlboro CT and died without issue
May 10 18__	
Aaron	b: Somers March 6 1786
Polly	b: Somers
Lois	b:
Miriam	b;

221. Joel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Capt. Joel Pease

[James⁵ James⁴ John³ John² Robert¹]

born at Somers Nov 2 1760 and married Lovisa Meacham. He appears to have first settled in Somers CT and was for some time a resident of Wilbraham MA but removed to the State of Vermont. He married second wife. He was a soldier in the continental army which he entered at the age of 16 and was captain of the one of the militia companies in Somers.

his children were:

Lucy b: Somers Jan 28 1786
Joel b: Somers
James b: Somers
Frederick M b:

223. Samuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Samuel Pease [Richard⁵ James⁴ John³ John² Robert¹]

Eldest son of Richard and Elizabeth Parsons Pease born at Somers,

Aug 26 1756 married Sarah Root daughter of Timothy Root of Somers 1786

live with Rev Seth Parsons of Somers whose farm and homestead he inherited.

He died July 20 1842 at the age of 86.

his children were:

Sarah b: Somers April 16 1787
Cynthia b: Somers Oct 22 1788 m Charles Cook of Somers on May 3 1809
 lived at Rodman NY
Dorothy b: Somers Oct 31 1791 m timothy Hurlburt 1818 and settled in Somers
Ruby b: Somers May 13 1794 m Chauncey Hurlburt 1817 , settled in Somers
Seth b: Somers Aug 7 1796
Samuel b: Somers Jan 20 1801
Solomon b: Somers Nov 3 1804

224. Richard Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Captain Richard Pease [Richard5 James 4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]
 born at Somers Oct 28 1758 and married Sovier Parsons. He settled in Somers about two miles southwest of the center of town. He was one of the seventy men who turned out from Somers at the first alarm of hostilities, and marched to Boston under the lead of Capt. Emery Pease and continued actively engaged in the service of this county during the revolutionary struggle for liberty. He was esteemed as a man of strict integrity and sound judgment. He died at Somers.

his children were:

Richard b: Somers Sept 30 1789
 Luke b: Somers April 9 1793 and died young never married
 Walter b: Somers July 4 1795
 Orrin b: Somers June 10 1797
 Alpheus b: Somers July 18 1799
 Sovier b: Somers Sept 18 1801 and m: Joseph Montague settled Granby MA
 Austin b: Somers March 8 1804
 Azariah b: Somers May 22 1806
 Abigail b: Somers Aug 21 1808 died June 7 1810

235. Seth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
 Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
 married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
 May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.
 He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomery
 married second to:_____ of Illinois
 Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
 Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
 resides in Somers CT
 Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
 Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
 Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

237. Solomon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Solomon Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease Somers, Nov 3 1804
Married Esther Shaw subsequently removed to North Hampton MASS
he had no Children in 1868

238. Augustin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Augustin Pease
[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Eldest son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
Suffield May 18 1757 married Mary Austin the daughter of Seth Austin Oct 1781
Died in Nashville TENN April 1791 at the age of 37
[New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

his children were:

Mary	b:	March 5 1782
Nancy	b:	March 1 1784

239. Zeno Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at

Sixth Generation

Royal Pease

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Fourth son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at Suffield April 15 1762 married Deborah Meacham Dec 10 1798 He removed to Poultney VT where he died 1830 at the age of 68

his children were:

Delia b: April 27 1790

Albert b: Sept 18 1800

Eliza b: married Elisha Ward a counselor Mary 28 1833 and settled at Silver Creek Chautauqua County NY

[New England Genealogical and Historical Register, History of the Ward Family]

242. Seth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Seth Pease

[Joseph5,Joseph4,John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease was born at Suffield Ct Jan 9 1764 married Bathsheba Kent Dec 21 1785 and died in Philadelphia on Sept 1 1819.

He was a man of sterling work, accurate scientific. He was surveyor general of the United States for a series of years, and afterwards assistant postmaster general under Gideon Granger, when he was postmaster general during the administration of Jefferson and Madison.

his children were:

Betsey b: April 4 1786 m Noah Fletcher and resides at Wash. D.C.[1868]

James b: April 10 1788 d 1812 unmarried

Gamaliel b: Suffield Jan 26 1790

Alfred b: May 28 1793

244. Joseph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Joseph Pease

[Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease born in Suffield CT Sept 11 1766 and married Elizabeth Pierce of Suffied Ct Aug 18 1790 and first settled in Suffield where his wife died in 1829.

He died at Carrolton Ohio June 1 1842

his children were:

Horace b: Suffield Feb 14 1791

Edward b: Suffield Nov 3 1792

Perry b: Suffield Jan 23 1797

George b: Suffield Nov 25 1798

Mindwell b: Suffield Feb 10 1801. She married Daniel W Norton Esq. of Suffield, November 28 1822 and died March 17 1857.

her children were:

Elizabeth P b: Feb 17 1826 m Calvin Phileo Esq Nov 7 1840

Lucy K b: June 18 1830

Mary E b: June 6 1836 m George W Loomis June 4 1860

John H b: March 26 1839

Emily b: Jan 19 1841

Albert b: Suffield March 26 1803 d: in OHIO never married

Elizabeth b: Suffield April 18 1805 m John Hugs; rides in Hagerstown INDIANA

Mary b: Suffield Oct 14 1806 m William Machir; resides in Dayton OHIO

Bathshebab: Suffield Jan 18 1810 never married

____ daughter b: ____ April 1812. died infancy

Joseph b: Suffield July 14 1818 d a Carrolton Ohio Sept 8 1838 never married

246. Mindwell 2 Pease

Mindwell2 b: Suffield Aug 22 1768 and married Gideon Granger
Postmaster General under the administration of
Thomas Jefferson January 14 1790
[New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

247. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

William Pease

[Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease born in Suffield CT
June 22 1722 and married Zilpha Spencer of Suffield, on Oct 10 1792

Clarence Sept 20 1864
 b: Aug 27 1846
 Benjamin R b: Feb 22 1819 d Aug 3 1815
 Charles b: Feb 7 1811
 Lawrence b: May 15 1814 d July 9 1815
 Nancy b: June 29 1816 m John Ewen of Cleveland Ohio June 27 1836
 her children were:
 Calvin P b: May 17 1837 d Dec 26 1854
 Cornelia P b: Aug 9 1839 m Dr. William H Beaumont
 of Cleveland Ohio March 24 1862
 Laura G b: Sept 10 1841 m Charles E Pease of
 Memphis Tenn Oct 3 1865
 Lilly b: August 26 1843
 Arthur b: Oct 10 1845
 Florence b: Nov 17 1847
 Mary b: Jan 29 1850
 Kate G b: April 9 1852
 Grace b: August 24 1854 d Dec 24 1854
 Lawrence b: April 26 1817
 Cornelia Gb: May 11 1820 m Frederick Kinsman of Warren Ohio
 March 25 1840
 her children were
 Frederick b: Aug 26 1841
 John b: April 2 1843
 Thomas b: March 4 1846
 Charles b: Dec 7 1847
 Henry P b: Oct 25 1850

249. Peter or PELTON Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Peter Pease
 [Stephen 5, Joseph4, John 3 John 2 Robert 1]
 Somers CT last of Springfield MA [Sixteen Acres] and was born at Somers
 on Feb 23 1760 married to Desire Munsell on March 15 1788
 He was by occupation a carpenter and first settled in East Windsor CT
 removed to Hadley MA about 1806 where he died July 4 1838 at the age of 77.
 He appears to have enlisted in the continental army and was in battle at
 Germantown 1777 at the age of 17 yrs. He was a Revolutionary Pensioner

His children were
 Avlin b: East Windsor Feb 20 1784
 Eliphalet b: East Windsor Nov 14 1785
 Orrin b: East Windsor Jan 28 1788
 Peter b: East Windsor Jan 7 1790
 Lemuel b: East Windsor May 8 1792

Lucina b: East Windsor May 8 1794 she married Henry F Stanley
 of Amherst MA
Willis b: East Windsor April 16 1798
Hannah b: East Windsor April 25 1800 and died in infancy
Loren b: East Windsor April 30 1802
Anna b: East Windsor August 5 1804 married Fredrick H Rhodes
 lives at North Amherst.

262. Russell Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Russell Pease
[Jonathan 5, Joseph 4, John 3 John 2 Robert1]
Born November 30 1789 married Margaret Carpenter and first settled in
Turin NY subsequently removed to Middlefield MA where he died 1864

his children were:

Sarah b: Turin NY Feb. 1 1823 m and settled in Hinsdale MA
James b: Turin NY Oct 22 1825
Joel b: Turin NY 1827
George b: Turin NY April 28 1829
Jane b: Turin NY April 24 1832
Esther b: Turin NY Dec 10 1835 died unmarried
Hiram b: Turin NY April 15 1837 died unmarried
Orrin b: Turin NY June 14 1839
Lucy b: Turin NY Feb 19 1842

263. Robert Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4

Robert Pease 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2,Robert1]

Robert the eldest son of Robert and Hannah Sexton Pease of Somers CT born in Somers Sept 3 1749 he married RUBY COOLEY of Springfield MA on March 6 1776 the married Second to Ann Sexton on March 25 1779 and settled in south part of Somers where he died.

His children were:

by first wife:

Ruby b: Somers on December 30 1776
Ruby married Luke Hall of Somers Ct and moved to
Chenango County NY

by second wife:

Ann b: Somers June 2 1779 m Rev. Luke Wood
Dorothy b: Somers July 20 1780
Oliver b: Somers July 16 1783
Eunice b: Somers Aug 20 1785 m _____ Risley
Robert b: Somers Dec 3 1790 and died young
Roxana b: married John Strong of Salisbury CT

265S. Levi Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Levi 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
son of Aaron and Ann Gerr Pease of Enfield CT
born in Enfield June 22 1754 married Abiah Pease the daughter of Robert
Pease of Somers, on Jan 10 1775 and settled at Somers;
married second to Roxa_____

these were his children:

Abiah b: Somers, Oct 17 1775
Sarah b: Somers, May 17 1780

by second wife

Roxa b: Somers, Aug 20 1793

266. Stephen Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Stephen Pease 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

born July 4 1755 in Somers CT married Mary Wood Nov 7 1774
married second to Sarah Morris on November 25 1782
Married third to Roxanna Snow.

He settled in Somers was a tanner and shoemaker he died at Somers on
June 23 1838
He was a soldier in REV WAR and was engaged in battle of Stillwater
at the taking of Burgoyne.

his children were:

by first wife:

Stephen b: Somers Ct Feb 25 1775
Mary b: Somers, September 7 1777 m Samuel Chapin 1804
first settled in Somers the lived in Springfield MA
M & E S Chapin proprietors of Massasoit house were their
sons. SHE died Massasoit House 1857
her children were:
Marvin b: Somers m Harriet Stowe of Westfield MA
Ethan S b: Somers m _____ Burns
Albert P b: Somers Nov 12 1816 and married to
Olive Bolton July 28 and resides in Granby MA
Horace b: Somers lives in Springfield MA on
Massasoit farm.

Lois b: Somers m Oliver F Pinney of Somers died in
Amherst MA April 1865.
these were her children:

Mary b: married Oliver Pease of Amherst
Caroline b: Feb 1814 m Henry Burt as resides in Amherst

Abiel b: Somers Feb 11 1780

by second wife

Sarah b: Somers 1786 died July 10 1820

by third wife

Erastus b: Somers August 30 1789
Azal b: Somers February 15 1795
Enos b: Somers September 19 1804
Roxanna b: Somers Dec 25 1808 she married Lyman Kingsbury
April 1835 and settled in Amherst then moved to
Danville Illinois and died there.

267. Abner Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Abner Pease 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Third son of Robert and Hannah Sexton Pease
born November 9 1757 at Somers CT
He married Chloe Viets on Becket MA on May 25 1785 then moved to
Blandford MA at the age of 25, where he later died.

his children were:

Levi	b: _____ on May 29 1787 died at College
Ruth	b: _____ on Sept 22 1789 and married Orrin Sage ESQ now of Ware MA 1817
Eli	b: at Somers Jan 23 1793
Chloe	b: Nov 30 1796 and died Sept 17 1802

268. Erastus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Erastus Pease 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
Fourth son of Robert and Hannah Sexton Pease born at Somers 1759
Married and settled in Newport R. I.
He was by occupations a shoemaker and set up his business in that city about
the close of the REV WAR where he died. He had only one child.

Ann: b: Newport R. I. married to COE.

269. Alpheus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3

family of Robert 4

Major ALPHEUS Pease 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

FIFTH son of Robert and Hannah Sexton Pease born at Somers April 16 1762

married Olive Anderson 1787 who died 1799; married second to

Dorothy Spencer the daughter of Jonathan Spencer of Somers in April 1801.

He first settled at Somers. His farm was in the south part of town.

He removed from Somers to Leyden Lewis County NY 1803 where he died
1816 at the age of 54.

He served in the REV WAR; was taken prisoner by the British, and confined in
in the prison ship near New York city; where he suffered greatly from starvation
and sickness. He attributed the salvation of his life under God, to the humanity
and kind attentions to the cook, a negro, who, at great risk, so ministered to his
wants as to save his life. Prior to his leaving Somers, he was for some time
employed in business for John Brown of Providence R. I. which resulted in his
removal to what was then called the Black River country where he settled
when it was quite new. Where most of his children reside now.

His widow died at West Leyden.

His children were.

Lucy b: 1787, m Jabez Hartson and settled at German Flats.

Jabez b: Somers June 17 1788

Olive b: Somers November 6 1791 m Luke Harger, settled at
Booneville NY

Lyman b: Somers July 20 1793

Hannah b: Somers June 29 1796 m Peter Hartwell and settled at
Clarkson NY

by second wife

Alpheus b: West Leyden Sept 11 1803

Charles b: West Leyden June 11 1804

Jonathan A.S b: West Leyden March 10 1810

270. Charles Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Charles 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
SIXTH son of Robert and Hannah Sexton Pease born at Somers April 16 1764
Married Elizabeth Spencer the second daughter of Jonathan Spencer of Somers
in 1789. He settled and died in Somers.

He entered the army in the REV WAR at the age of 11 yrs, as a drummer, and
before he was 16 was selected for his stature and manly form, to carry his
musket in select corps for La Fayette. He was a carpenter and joiner, which
he took up of his own teaching, being a natural mechanic, and had only to see
a thing in that line to do it, whether a house or a mill. He was an upright man
and exemplary Christian. He died at Somers 1839 at the age of 75.
His wife died 1853.

His children were:

Elizabeth	b: Somers Sept 23 1790
Panthea	b: Somers Sept 30 1792 m Dea. Asa B Woods of Windsor Locks CT ; died. She was the mother of Dr William B Woods of Somers.
Charles	b: Somers Nov 30 1796
Laurana	b: Somers Dec 3 1801

274. David Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
David 6[Emery5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Eldest son of Emery and Mary Horton Pease of Somers CT
Born at Somers Aug 24 1755 and married Jerusha Bellows on
Nov 16 1779. First settled in Somers occupying in part the old
homestead; then removed from thence

These were his children:

David H	b: Somers April 17 1783
Elias	b: Somers April 28 1786 died as a child
Cyrus	b: Somers Feb 15 1804

275. Emery Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3

family of Robert 4
Emery 6[Emery5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Second son of Emery and Mary Horton Pease of Somers born at Somers
Aug 26 1757 and married Sybil Pease the daughter of Isaac Pease of
Enfield CT 173 and lived and died upon the homestead at Somers.

these were his children:

Jabez	b: Somers, Jan 24 1784 and died young
Emery	b: Somers, April 12 1789
Luman	b: Somers, July ,1791
Sybil	b: Somers, Nov 6 1786. M Rodolphus KIBBE, son of Amariah Kibbe of Somers; married second to Calvin Laneton, and settled in Somers.
Marcia	b: Somers, Oct 30 1794 m Martin Eno and settled in Somers
Mary	b: Somers Sept 19 1802. m Sumner Root March 1 1826 Settled in Somers. She died May 19 1841. She had a daughter Mary E bon June 14 1830 who married William S Arms on March 17 1851 resides in Springfield MA

276. Augustus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Augustus 6[Emery5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Third son of Emery and Mary Horton Pease of Somers born at Somers
July 19 1759 married Tirzah Hall of Somers about 1782
Tirzah died Jan 21 1813

He then married Rebecca Davis 1814

His family were by his first marriage.

He removed from Somers to Weston VT soon after his first marriage,
where he lived and died of Cancer on his face Nov 15 1851 at the age of 72.

He was a deacon in the Congregation Church at Weston, a justice of the peace,
and familiarly know as Capt Pease having in his younger days been a captain
of a militia company. [William Warren Esq. Weston] Mr. Pease did military
service in the REV under his father, who commanded a company, and was at
New York 1776 then 17 years old, highly esteemed and beloved by his associates
in arms.

These are his children:

Lucina b: Weston, 1783 m Samuel Peabody of Weston July 1802
Asenath b: Weston, Feb 24 1785 m James Foster settled in Weston
Augustus b: Weston, Dec 15 1786
Elizabeth b: Weston, Oct 31 1788 m Henry Lovejoy
Abiel b: Weston, Sept 3 1790
Calvin b: Weston, Feb 25 1792
Polly[Mary] b: Weston, Jan 28 1795 m ___Holt lived in Keene N.H.
Ethan H. b: Weston , Sept 2 1796
David b: Weston, July 26 1798
Alpheus b: Weston, Sept 25 1800

277. Sylvanus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4

Sylvanus6[Emery5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Fourth son of Emery and Mary Horton Pease of Somers born at Somers
Born at Somers Oct 3 1796 and married Asenath Root.
He married at somewhat of an advanced aged; lived in Somers where
he died without posterity.

280. Gaius Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4

Gaius 6[Emery5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Fifth son of Emery and Mary Horton Pease of Somers born at Somers
Youngest son born at Somers, Dec 1 1768 and married Wealthy Wolcott.
He lived in Somers, was a carpenter and house joiner and died at Somers
1846 at the age of 78

these were his children:

Wolcott	b:	died as a child by drowning.
Augustus Emery	b: Somers, 1837.	He was in the war of the Rebellion connected with the Thirty seventh Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, killed in the battle of Winchester Sept 19 1864.
Margaret	b: Somers,	married Ralph Mc Clester; resides at Springfield MA
Maria	b: Somers	married Hiram Davenport resides at Springfield MA

286. Noah Pease

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4

Giles 6[Noah5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

son of Noah and Mary Ward Pease of Somers CT born at Somers
April 13 1763 and married Jerusha the daughter of Thomas Pitkins Esq
of Somers on Sept 26 1786. He was a successful merchant in Somers,
justice of the peace, and useful and worthy citizen of his day; died at
Somers Sept 26 1823

these were his children:

Theodore	b: Somers Jan 30 1789
Noah	b: Somers July 1 1792
Augustus	b: Somers, Oct 3 1793
Jerusha	b: Somers, July 20 1796
Rebecca	married Israel Kellogg of Somers b: Somers, Jan 27 1798 married Cyrus Russell moved to Missouri in 1838
Henry	b: Somers, April 12 1800
Martin	b: Somers, June 1 1802
Giles	b: Somers, Dec 28 1804 died young
Giles[2]	b: Somers, Dec 2 1805
Mary	b: Somers, April 5 1808 m Edwin W Collins, moved to Rochester NY
Sanford	b: Somers, June 10 1810

290. Eli Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3

family of Robert 4

Eli 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Samuel and Zeruah Chapin Pease of Enfield CT
born at Enfield Nov 12 1749 married Eunice Bugbee Aug 30 1770
married second to Huldah Kellogg of Westfield MA 1781

He settled in Enfield and ultimately united with the Shakers:

these were his children:

Joanna	B: Enfield March 31 1771
Elie	B: Enfield Oct 17 1772
Jonathan	B: Enfield Jan 22 1778
Samuel	B: Enfield
Anthony	B: Enfield

292. Elias Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Elias 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Zeruiah Chapin Pease of Enfield CT
born at Enfield Sept 28 1754, married Mary Parson on
Feb 15 1776. He joined the Shakers

his children were:

Elias b: Enfield and died young
Daniel
Ezra
Rhoda

293. Edward Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Edward 6[Robert5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Zeruiah Chapin Pease of Enfield CT
born at Enfield Feb 22 1763 and married first to Hannah Rogers
married Second to _____. He first settled in Enfield but then moved to
Brookfield VT where he died July 21 1840 at the age of 77 years.

These were his children:

Elihu b: Enfield June 24 1781
Alvin b: Enfield Nov 8 1785
Walter b: Enfield Aug 18 1787
Hannah b: Enfield Sept 4 1789
Samuel b: Enfield Aug 5 1791 died as a child
Samuel [2] b: Enfield March 1 1793 died as a child
Edward b: Enfield Dec 20 1794 moved to Arkansas
no other history on him
Erastus b: Enfield Nov 12 1796
Asenath b: Enfield Nov 18 1799 m Daniel H Wilson
lives in Montpelier VT
Persis b: Brookfield VT on April 24 1802 died July 29 1804

297. Peter Pease

Peter b: Enfield Jan 12 1767 probably never married.
He was one of those who established a community of Shakers at
Union Village Ohio.

306. Aaron Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Aaron 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
eldest son of Aaron and Ann Gerr Pease of Enfield CT
born in Enfield June 3 1752 married Huldah Spencer daughter
of Jonathan Spencer Senior of Somers CT lived and died in
Enfield.

these were his children:

Hannah	b: Enfield,	m: first, m: Second___Benjamin.
	widow in 1849	
Huldah	b: Enfield	m: Pliny Cadwell of Wilbraham
Tabitha	b: Enfield	m: Dudley Summers of Chatham CT
Aurelia	b: Enfield	m: Gilbert of Tolland CT
Ruth	b: Enfield	died young never married
Jerusha	b: Enfield	m: Joseph Sheldon of Harford CT
Aaron	b: Enfield	Sept 9 1777
Agift	b: Enfield	Sept 1779
Levi	b: Enfield	
Spencer	b: Enfield	
Randolph	b: Enfield	1788

307. Levi Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3

family of Robert 4

Levi 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

son of Aaron and Ann Gerr Pease of Enfield CT

born in Enfield June 22 1754 married Abiah Pease the daughter of Robert Pease of Somers, on Jan 10 1775 and settled at Somers; married second to Roxa_____

these were his children:

Abiah b: Somers, Oct 17 1775

Sarah b: Somers, May 17 1780

by second wife

Roxa b: Somers, Aug 20 1793

309. Stone Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3

family of Robert 4

STONE 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

son of Aaron and Ann Geer Pease of Enfield CT

born in Enfield June 11 1759 married Asenath Pease the daughter of Israel Pease of Somers, Sept 15 1780 He lived at Enfield.

these were his children:

Stone b: Enfield July 9 1781

Horace b: Enfield July 7 1783

Chauncey b: Enfield May 4 1786 died young

Asenath b: Enfield Aug 13 1787 m John Hawkins settled in OHIO

Mary b: Enfield Jun 1 1789 m Henry Barber settled East Windsor

Chauncey [2] b: Enfield August 19 1792

Nancy b: Enfield Aug 1796 m Moses Pease lives in Enfield

Tudor b: Enfield Feb 3 1799 died April 1843 never married

Agnes b: Enfield Jan 10 1801 m William Loomis settled East Windsor

Geer C b: Enfield Dec 18 1804

311. Ephraim Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Ephraim 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
son of Aaron and Ann Geer Pease of Enfield CT
born in Enfield 1763 married Jemima Phelps on Nov 24 1785
settled first in Enfield then moved to Lee NY in 1804 where he died

his children were:

Arvin B	b: Enfield July 6 1787
Orrin	b: Enfield Dec 19 1788
Willis F	b: Enfield Sept 4 1792 and died young

314. Elam2 Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Elam 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]
son of Aaron and [second wife] Mary TERRY Pease of Enfield CT
born in Enfield Aug 26 1770 married Jemima Bush 1792;
married second to WIDOW Olive Prentice Clark.

He first settled in Enfield then moved to Charlton NY 1798; from there to
Litchfield Herkimer County N Y and then to Lee Oneida County NY 1800;
from Lee he moved to Denmark Lawrence County NY in 1822; then to
Copenhagen a village in Denmark Lawrence County NY where he died
Jan 31 1853 at the age of 82
he was a farmer by occupations.

his children were:

Persis b: Enfield Dec 14 1792 m Caleb Ufford of Daytonville NY in 1822 and died May 22 1839 at the age of 47
Lucina B b: Enfield Dec 26 1794 settled in the city of Rome NY
Jemima b: Enfield Jan 26 1797 m A. Frink at Rome NY 1818 and died Vienna NY in 1828
Mary Ann b: Litchfield March 6 1799 m: Lathrop Frink 1821 died in Indiana in 1837

Louisa b: at Lee, Oneida County NY Feb 16 1801 m: A.T. Smith in 1843 and 1862 was living a widow in the City of Rome NY
Almira b: at Lee: June 1 1803 m John P Smith 1829 and lived at Norwich NY 1861
Augustus E b: Lee: Nov 17 1807 m Elam Brown April 30 1861 lives at Champion NY
Henry F b: Lee: May 23 1815 died March __ 1823

by second wife

Elam C b: Demark NY April 23 1835

317. Phineas Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Phineas Pease 6[Nathaniel 5 Samuel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
eldest son of Nathaniel and Eunice Allen Pease of Enfield CT last of
Norfolk CT born in Enfield on Jan 9 1755 married to Betsey Lawrence of that
place, Nov 25 1779, died at Stockbridge MA the place of his residence
July 11 1836 at the age of 82. His wife died April 10 1837 at the age of 74.
He was a tanner and shoemaker; served as a musician in the REV WAR.
[New England Historical and Genealogical Register]
there is a story related by respectable man who served his apprenticeship
with him in testimony of his reputation as an honest and upright man.
He says that Mr. Pease purchased a tract of land of an Indian , among the
remaining natives of that place. A part of the price was paid down the remainder
to a large amount, was put in a note to be paid at a stipulated time or times.
The Indian one day came to Mr. Pease, saying he was going off to a distance,
hunting, and expected to be gone a long time, and did not know what might
happen and desiring. the note to be in safe keeping, wished he would "take him,
and keep him until he returned" Mr. Pease told him that was not the way of

doing business; possibly he might not be honest and give up the note on his
return and so cheat him out of his money. "NO" said the Indian, "Mr. Pease
good man; he be honest; he no cheat poor Indian", and so it proved for
Mr. Pease took the note, and after many months the Indian returned and the
note was restored, and in due time cancelled.

[As given in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

His children were:

Elavius	b:	Nov23 1780
Sarah B	b:	Jan 30 1783 m Minorias DAY Aug 21 1804
Pelera	b:	Feb 6 1785 m Asahel Byinton Sept 10 1807 died: Carlton NY Sept 4 1828
Martha A	b	Dec 19 1786 died Sept 29 1847 61 yrs
Elizabeth L	b	Oct 16 1788 m Alfred Avery Oct 15 1816
Electa	b	Feb 22 1791 m Henry Lincoln Nov 10 1815
Phineas	b	Dec 19 1792 died Rochester NY Sept 3 1818 26 years old
Peter P	b	April 12 1795
Hiram A	b	April 19 1797
Alonzo	b	Aug 4 1799 was drowned 1802 abt 3yrs
Aurelia	b	Aug 7 1801 m Daniel F Milliken Jan 6 1820
Amanda S	b	April 18 1804 m Ira Patterson Aug 28 1837

318. Calvin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Calvin Pease 6[Nathaniel 5 Samuel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
of Nathaniel and Eunice Allen Pease of Enfield CT born at Enfield
Sept 14 1757 married Sally the daughter of Titus IVES the mother of all
his children.
He married second to Susan the widow of Joseph Benjamin of Sheffield or

Egremont MA. He was a farmer and for many years an innkeeper in Canaan CT
where he died. He was in the REV WAR as a drummer.

his children were:

Salmon b	June 14 1783
Nehemiah P	May 1 1789
Sally	May 1 1792 died young

[Enfield town records and New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

320. Allen Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Allen Pease 6[Nathaniel 5 Samuel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
of Nathaniel and Eunice Allen Pease of Enfield CT born at Enfield
was born at _____ on Oct 12 1762; married Rachael Tibballs of
Norfolk Ct; married second to Tamsin Sears of Sharon Ct.
He was a clothier; died in Sheffield MA on April 8 1843 at the age of
81.

these were his children:

Artemiesia	b:	Oct 11 1787 d: Jan 21 1789
Electa	b:	Sept 6 1792 married James Collar
Uri	b:	Feb 20 1794 d: Oct 11 1798
Sarah	b:	Sept 15 1795 m Henry Sardam
Harlow	b:	April 17 1798
Eunice	b	March 13 1806 married Philo C Howland
John S	b	July 17 1807

It is my belief that the first wife died soon after Harlow birth: the last two are most likely the children of
second wife: Tamsin Sears. This book did not state who was the mother of the children, and it did
not state where the children were born.

[claudia groh]

321. Nathaniel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Nathaniel Pease 6[Nathaniel 5 Samuel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
of Nathaniel and Eunice Allen Pease of Enfield CT born at
Goshen CT on Oct22 1764 and married Jerusha the daughter of
Dea. Hall of Norfolk CT died at Poughkeepsie NY on
November 6 1815 at the age of 51. He was a blacksmith.

his children were:

Dudley S	b:	March 5 1785
Grove	b:	Norfolk Ct: Aug 4 1789
Almira	b:	1792 m Oliver Dubois 1817 moved to New Orleans LA
Elizabeth	b:	1795 m: Anthony of Zanesville Ohio

322. Obadiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Obadiah Pease 6[Nathaniel 5 Samuel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
of Nathaniel and Eunice Allen Pease of Enfield CT born at
Goshen CT Nov 21 1766 married Daziah Pettibone of Norfolk;
was a tanner and shoemaker. Died in Norfolk on Feb 10 1809 at
the age of 43.

these were his children:

Daziah	b:	Oct 10 1789 m: Abel Camp of Litchfield Ct 2 22 1808
Augustus	b:	June 8 1792
Henrietta	b:	Feb 6 1795 m Jedediah Phelps of Norfolk 04 06 1818
Obadiah	b: Norfolk:	Dec 1 1798
Agnes	b:	July 1800 died as an infant
Emily	b:	Nov 20 1804 m; Marshall H Weed of Litchfield Ct 04/ 02/1834

328. Earl Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

EARL P. Pease 6[Nathaniel 5 Samuel 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
of Nathaniel and Eunice Allen Pease of Enfield CT born at
Norfolk CT on July 30 1778 married Mary Ives the daughter of
Joseph Ives of New Haven CT on April 8 1802. He learned the trade of
clothier with his brother Allen in Sharon CT. He established the first
factory for woolen cloths in his native town. He was active and
foremost in many enterprises of his times.

About the year of 1825 Mr. Pease removed to Harford CT and in 1829 to Albany NY where he remained several years. He then moved to

Brooklyn NY and died there on Feb 11 1864. His last wish almost his last words were : "lay me beside my mother bury me beside my mother" His dying request was gratified.

the following affecting line composed by his eldest son were mostly feelingly read by the officiating clergyman as he was lowered to his final resting place.

I.

"lay be beside my mother!" such the word
the pale lips of the dying sire said;
the listening ear of feeble child heard
"bury me by my mother, when I'm dead"

II

For four scores years, the wintry storms of life;
drifted their snows upon his heart and head;
The spring time comes at last, with gladness rife
and all is sunshine now where all was shade.

III

Through the last dreary hours of woe and pain
Sweet dreams of boyhood days around him played;
the long lost home scenes came to him again;
beside the babbling brook again he strayed.

IV

Forgotten all the long and dreary years;
the tumult and the toil for fame or bread;
New lands he sees, new music now he hears
O'er the green pastures by the still waters led.

V

A loving nature! oft and sorely tried;
with scars unseen, and wounds that inly bled;
Piercing life's shams, what wonder that he cried
"Lay me beside my mother, when I'm dead!:"

VI

And now he sleeps beside that faithful breast
Prone on the native hills he loved to tread
After life's fitful fever calm he'll rest
Till earth and sea give up their countless dead.

VII

Oh Mother Love that throbs through the disguise
the first and last pillow of man's aching head

God grant this prayer written with streaming eyes
Bury me by my mother when I am dead

HIS children were:

Mary E b: Canaan CT March 19 1803
 married Enoch Noyes at East Harford CT March 18 1823
 d: Albany NY November 21 1829
Joseph I b: Norfolk CT Aug 9 1809
Richard H b: Norfolk CT Feb 12 1813

Roger M Sb: Norfolk CT Jan 13 1822

331. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

William Pease 6 [Daniel 5, Daniel4, Robert3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Daniel and Hannah JONES Pease first of Somers and last
of Canaan NY. born at Somers CT on Oct 29 1752 and married _____
and settled in Canaan NY:

his children were:

Alanson b: Canaan NY 1779
William b: Canaan NY March 4 1781
Walter b: Canaan NY May 24 1785
Warren b: Canaan NY Jan 1789
Dorus b: Canaan NY
Rhoda b: Canaan NY
Laura b: Canaan NY 1793 died age 14
[furnished by William Pease of Pompey]

332. Daniel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Daniel Pease 6 [Daniel 5, Daniel4, Robert3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Daniel and Hannah JONES Pease born at Somers
Feb 11 1754 [Somers Town Records] Married Keziah Dean.
Removed from Somers to Canaan Columbia County NY with
his father when five years old where he died, Feb 4 1798 at the

age of 44 years. His widowed died Oct 11 1806.

these were his children:

Rachael b: Canaan, Sept 9 1780 m: Amos Stone
Daniel b: Canaan May 7 1782
Sylvia b: Canaan Aug 17 1784 m Joseph Norton of
Fabius NY married second to Capt. Jona Farnam of
Cazenovia.
Lewis b: Canaan Aug 7 1786
Philo b: Canaan Feb 21 1788
Chloe b: Canaan May 18 1791 m: Rev Phineas Cook of
Methodist Episcopal Church
Lovisa b: Canaan April 18 1793 m Charles Law
John b b: Canaan July 9 1795
Elizabeth b: Canaan Oct 27 1797 m Matthew Brogue
William S b: Canaan April 18 1800
Electa b: Canaan July 28 1802 m Almon Ticknor
[family records by Mrs. Sylvia Farnam]

337. Ephraim Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Ephraim Pease 6 [Daniel 5, Daniel4, Robert3, John 2, Robert 1]
eight child of Daniel and Hannah JONES Pease born at Somers in
June 1764 married Sarah Wright 1790 and first settled in Canaan NY
In 1821 he removed to Lisle Broome County NY where he died on
Sept 12 1846. He was a farmer.

these were his children:

William R b: Canaan NY Jan 13 1791
Sarah D b: Canaan NY Sept 25 1794 and married
John Kendall May 27 1822
resides in Richford Tioga CO NY
Hannah G b: Canaan NY May 25 1797 m Demas Orton
Jan 20 1817 died in Lisle : Jan 27 1854
leaving three children: two sons, Henry and James
served in the 21st regiment NY Cavalry under
General Sheridan.
Nancy D b: Canaan NY: July 14 1799 m E P Highbee Esq and
resides in Newark NY
Polly b: Canaan NY April 19 1802 m Dan Culver 1820,
lived in Lisle and died 1832
Ephraim B b: Canaan Sept 21 1806

Lucina A b: Canaan NY Aug 5 1810 M Henry Folk on
 Sept 9 1832 moved to OHIO and died in
 Marion on Feb 21 1841. One of her sons Richard E
 in the Red River expedition and died there. Another
 William H is supposed of have died in a rebel prison.
Elizabeth E b: Canaan Jan 22 1818 m Samuel Granger
 d: Richford NY April 12 1858
Henry F b: Canaan NY April 5 1817

342. Ebenezer Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Ebenezer Pease 6 [Ebenezer 5, Ebenezer 4, Robert 3 John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Ebenezer and Mary Terry Pease of Enfield CT Oct 16 1742
married Huldah Pease the daughter of Nathaniel and Miriam Pease, on
July 5 1771 and first settled in Enfield CT.

His children were:

Huldah b: Enfield Jan 9 1772 m Charles Terry of Enfield
John B b: Enfield Sept 9 1774
George b
Ebenezer b:
Nathaniel b:
Lucretia b married Truman Barnard of Whitestown NY
Ann b married Shelburn Ives of Litchfield CT
Hepzibah b
Martha b

[Enfield Town Records and New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

346. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

James Pease 6 [Ebenezer 5, Ebenezer 4, Robert 3 John 2, Robert 1]

son of Ebenezer and Mary Terry Pease of Enfield CT born Enfield Dec 14 1754 and married Lucy Meacham on Dec 30 1778, settled soon after his marriage in East Windsor CT. Then moved from there in 1796 to the old town of Partridgefield [now Peru] and in that part which is now Hinsdale Berkshire County MA. In 1817 he removed to Auburn NY where he died August 1844

these were his children:

James	b: about 1781
Jabez	b: East Windsor Ct March 30 1783
Erastus	b: East Windsor Ct May 30 1785
Lucy	b: East Windsor Ct Nov 22 1788 and married David Buck and settled in Auburn NY
Rufus	b: East Windsor CT June 1 1790 and died 1800
Nancy	b: East Windsor CT Oct 2 1792 and married Alpheus Paine and resided at Batavia NY
Aurelia	b: _____ m _____ Williams

347. Peter Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Peter Pease 6 [Ebenezer 5, Ebenezer 4, Robert 3 John 2, Robert 1]
son of Ebenezer and Mary Terry Pease of Enfield CT born Enfield Oct 14 1763 married Huldah Stebbins of Springfield MA on Nov 25 1785 and settled at Enfield where he died June 22 1822 at the age of 60 years.

Francis	b: Enfield July 8 1787
William	b: Enfield April 21 1790
Margaret	b: Enfield July 16 1792 and m Horace Hawkins
Peter P	b: Enfield May 3 1797 d in South Carolina
Huldah	b: Enfield July 18 1799 m Solomon Silsbee of

Reading Steuben County NY
Mary b: Enfield Feb 7 1804 and married C. Allen of Enfield
Horatio N b: Enfield April 29 1806

[Enfield town records and New England Historical and Genealogical Register]

350. Aaron Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Aaron Pease 6 [Josiah5, Josiah4, Jonathan 3, John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Josiah and Lydia Nutting Pease of Upton MA
born at Upton on Nov 25 1770 married and settled in Upton.
From thence he removed to Dover VT and subsequently to
ST Albans VT

these are his children:
Aaron b:
Charles b:

351. Josiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Josiah Pease 6 [Josiah5, Josiah4, Jonathan 3, John 2 Robert 1]
son of Josiah and Lydia Nutting Pease of Upton MA on
May 25 1774 and married Polly Beals and lived at Upton until 1821
when he removed to Middlebury VT .
In 1822 he removed to Norfolk St Lawrence County NY
where he was killed by the fall of a tree in 1830.

these were his children:

Mary b: Upton, September 28 1801 and married Amos Stearns
settled at Upton, where she died July 7 1850
Betsy b: Upton, June 24 1803. married Sumner S White and
settled in Upton where she died Nov 30 1825
Orton b: Upton, March 30 1806
Lydia b: Upton, 1808 m John E Chard on Feb 1845
they reside in New Haven CT
Ann J b: Upton, September 26 1810 m John J McLoy
December 25 1835 and resides in Valleyfield Beauharnois
County Canada East.
Lucy b: Upton August 21 1812. married John Madden and
died in Canada June 1849

Louisa b: Upton: September 10 1814 m Oliver S Kent
November 27 1844 resided in Upton MA
Daniel B b: Upton, June 9 1819

360. Jonathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Deacon Jonathan Pease 6 [Samuel⁵, Pelatiah⁴, Jonathan³, John², Robert¹]
born Enfield Jan 22 1778 married Eleanor Gleason Oct 6 1800
settled at Enfield. He was for many years a Deacon in the First Congregational
Church in that town. He is by occupation a farmer and lives in the
South East part of the town [1868]

these are his children:

Jonathan	b: Enfield Sept 15 1801
Osee	b: Enfield Aug 30 1803
Hannah B	b: Enfield Nov 3 1807
Lathrop	b: Enfield Oct 26 1809
Nancy G	b: Enfield July 5 1813
Lucinda	b: Enfield July 3 1816 twin to Sophronia
Sophronia	b: Enfield July 3 1816
Samuel	b: Enfield July 25 1820
Solomon G	b: Enfield Sept 24 1822

362S. Stone Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 193 194

Stone Pease⁷ [Stone⁶, Aaron⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
Eldest son of Stone and Asenath Pease Pease, of Enfield CT was
born at Enfield July² 1781 married _____ Oct 20 1807 and settled
in Enfield; died March 9 1825 at the age of 45

his children were:

Horace B b: Enfield April 9 1810 died Dec 7 1830 age 20

Joseph S b: Enfield Jan 7 1815 died Feb 28 1847
Elizabeth S b: Enfield Sept 12 1817

Records show that he married Elizabeth Pease daughter of Samuel and {Sexton} Pease

365. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

John Pease 6 [John 5, Pelathiah4, Jonathan3, John2, Robert1]
eldest son of John and Beulah booth Pease of Enfield CT born in
Enfield on August 23 1777 and married Patty Allen on
April 25 1799. He removed to Conway MA on May 2 1800.
There he continued until February 1811 when he removed to Ashfield MA where
he died. He was a farmer and in early life a common school and sacred music
teacher.

these were his children:

Martha	b: Enfield March 19 1800 m: Sumner Graves
John	b: Conway MA Nov 1801
Miriam	b: Conway MA March 14 1804 : Lovell II Oakes lived in Ellington CT and died in 1864
David A	b: Conway MA Dec 9 1805
Luman	b: Conway MA Aug 26 1808
Diantha	b: Conway MA Feb 11 1810 m Daniel Clark settled in Conway and died Dec 1864
Hart F	b: Conway MA Dec 27 1811
Maronett	b: Ashfield MA Nov 21 1813 m James Childs settled in South Deerfield
Reuel	b: Ashfield MA Oct 6 1815
George	b: Ashfield MA March 20 1817
Liberty	b: Ashfield MA Dec 19 1822

366. Asher Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Asher Pease 6 [John 5, Pelathiah4, Jonathan3, John2, Robert1]
second son of John and Beulah booth Pease of Enfield CT born in
Enfield September 21 1780 and married Elizabeth Chaffee.
He settled at Conway MA

his children were:

Newton	b: Conway MA
Franklin	b: Conway MA
Lorin	b: Conway MA
Eliza	b: Conway MA
Maria	b: Conway MA
Beulah	b: Conway MA
Harriet	b: Conway MA
Caroline	b: Conway MA

367. Lyman Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Lyman Pease 6 [John 5, Pelathiah4, Jonathan3, John2, Robert1]
son of John and Beulah booth Pease of Enfield CT born in
Enfield May 26 1784 and married Fanny Chaffee. He removed from
Enfield soon after his marriage , to Southampton MA, also resided
some time at Easthampton like wise at Springfield MA, finally emigrated
to Michigan and was living at Jackson City in that state in 1858.

his children were:

William	b: Enfield June 30 1805
Mary A	b: Southampton and married Stephen Field 1834 died 1848
Lyman	b: Southampton 1808
Fanny	b: Southampton 1811 m Alfred Driggs and settled at St Joseph MICH
Lorenzo	b: Easthampton, 1813
Adaline	b: Easthampton, 1815 m Sumner Wings 1834 d: 1856 at Jackson Mich age 41 years
Dorothy	b: Easthampton 1817 m William Morey of VT died 1839
Philander	b: Easthampton Dec 1820
Henry	b: Springfield 1827

[Furnished by Lyman Pease Jackson City MICHIGAN 1858]

374. Oliver Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Oliver Pease[Henry C5,Ezekiel4,Isaac3,John2,Robert1]
married Ruth Hubbard, second marriage to Esther Elmore.
He first settled in Sandisfield and removed from there to
Cambria Niagara County NY in May of 1828 from there to
Blissfield Lenawee county Michigan.

His children were:

Alice b: Sandisfield MA Aug 22 1801 m
Jedediah White
Oliver C b: Sandisfield MA May 30 1803
Persis b: Sandisfield Dec 3 1804 m Ami Richards
Levi b: Sandisfield Aug 25 1806
Henry C b: Sandisfield July 5 1808
Eliza b: Sandisfield Sept 2 1810 m John Kimball and
resides in Michigan
Erastus b: Sandisfield July 16 1812
Oris b: Sandisfield May 20 1815 died as a child
Ruth b: Sandisfield Dec 2 1817 m Nelson Goodrich and
lives in Blissfield

by second wife

Mary J b: Blissfield Jan 15 1826

376. Silas Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Silas Pease [Wareham5, Joseph4, James3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Wareman and Jerusha Kent Pease born in Suffield probably about 1760.
died in the stat of New York about 1834 over 70 years of age.
He married ____ at Neversink NY.
He served in the REV Army and was on e of the "during the war" soldiers, and
a pensioner of that class, and was thought to have lost much of his money by
unfair dealing on the part of those who aided him in procuring it, which made
him unhappy in his last years. The history of him is as yet quite imperfect.
He is said to have some time at Skaneateles NY and four children, two sons
and two daughters.

377. Titus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Titus Pease [Wareham⁵, Joseph⁴, James³, John², Robert¹]
son of Wareman and Jerusha Kent Pease. Married Mary Bagg.
Lived and died at Westfield MA.

Children were:

Mary	married: Franklin Arthur of Westfield MA
Isabel	died unmarried
Titus	
Eliza	married Daniel Bush
Frederick G b:	Westfield MA on Sept 8 1808
Clarissa	m: Daniel Bush
Marietta	m Daniel Stocking

378. Grove Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

GROVE Pease [Wareham⁵, Joseph⁴, James³, John², Robert¹]
son of Wareman and Jerusha Kent Pease born at Suffield on
December 12 1780 married Fannie Noble 1803. He lived at Westfield and
died there in 1820 at the age of 40.

His Children were:

Maria	b: Westfield	1804 and died as an infant
Maria ²	b: Westfield	1805
Orson	b Westfield	March 28 1807 and died as a child
Nancy	b: Westfield	July 10 1810 married Ephraim Cray 1850
Loton	b: Westfield	July 29 1813 and died as a child
Jane	b: Westfield	September 5 1818 and died as a child.

382. JUSTUS Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Capt Justus Pease 6 [Wareham 5, Joseph4, James3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Wareham and Jerusha Kent Pease of Suffield Ct
born at Suffield and married Ester Warner and lived and died in
Suffield.

Esther	b: Suffield Oct __ 1784 m Samuel Griffin and lived at Suffield 1860.
Justus Beulah	b: Suffield Nov 12 1786 b: Suffield Sept __ 1789 died at Suffield 1841; appears unmarried at the age of 52
Lovisa	b: Suffield 1789. m Lewis Langdon lived in Indiana 1860
Delight	b: Suffield March 18 1794 m Ebenezer K Mason of Southwick MA died 1843 age 49
Anna	b: Suffield July 28 1796
Jerusha Lester	b: Suffield June __ 1798 m Jonathan R Pomeroy b: Suffield Oct 5 1800
Betsey	b: Suffield : April __ 1802 m Amos Webb of Southwick and was living there 1860
Mary	b: Suffield : May 17 1804 m Sidney Moore of Granby CT
Philo P	b: Suffield Jan 13 1806
Sybil	b: Suffield April 26 1808 m Newton Day of Granby CT

383. WAREHAM Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Wareham Pease [Wareham5, Joseph4, James3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Wareman and Jerusha Kent Pease born at Suffield 1874
married Lucy Wright and settled at Westfield MA
by occupation a "batter" died at Westfield 1858 at the age of 74

his children were

398. Jehiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

186992

Sixth Generation

Jehiel Pease [Isaac5, Isaac 4, Isacc3, John 2, Robert1]
eldest son of Isaac and Rachel HALL Pease of Enfield CT
born at Enfield May 3 1750 and Married Hepsah Dodge.
He left Enfield and settled in Sandisfield MA where he
had his family but all left Sandisfield.

His children were:

Elam b: Sandisfield MA
Francis b: Sandisfield MA

Elijah twin: Sandisfield MA
Elisha twin: Sandisfield MA
Isaac b: Sandisfield MA

399. Soloman Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Solomon Pease [Isaac5, Isaac4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1] eldest son of Isaac and Rachel HALL Pease of
Enfield CT born at Enfield Sept 14 1751 and married Keziah Hall of
Somers. He removed from Enfield to Hatfield MA where he was resided for some time.
From there he removed to Heath MA and afterwards about 1811 to Windhall VT.
He was a farmer and hay rake manufacturer.

His children were:

Rowell b:
Cynthia b:
Solomon b
Hannah b:
Keziah b:
Levi b:

400. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

ISAAC Pease [Isaac5, Isaac4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1] eldest son of Isaac and Rachel HALL Pease of Enfield CT born at Enfield June 1753 married Dorcas Pease the daughter of Timothy Pease of Enfield on Oct 16 1778. He first settled in Enfield subsequently removed to Ohio and settled at Bondstown.

his children were:

Chandler b: Enfield August 24 1779
Abigail b: Enfield April 22 1781 m Noah Ashley of Springfield MA
Dorcas b: Enfield August 8 1783 m Henry Brown
Anson b: Enfield January 18 1787
Merrick b: Enfield January 17 1789
Tabitha b: Enfield January 21 1791

402. Rufus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Rufus Pease [Isaac5, Isaac4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1] eldest son of Isaac and Rachel HALL Pease of Enfield CT born at Enfield on may 17 1757 and married Ruth Cooley 1782 settled in Enfield where he died 1801 at the age of 44

these were his children:

Rufus b: Enfield 1783
Alpheus b: Enfield January 25 1785
Enos b: Enfield August 9 1786
Ruth b: Enfield Jan 15 1789
Dorothy b: Enfield Oct 23 1790 m William Hills on March 3 1838
died in Enfield on May 14 1848
Cooley b: Enfield June 12 1792
Augustus b: Enfield August 1794

404S. Emery Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3
family of Robert 4
Emery 6[Emery5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

Second son of Emery and Mary Horton Pease of Somers born at Somers
Aug 26 1757 and married Sybil Pease the daughter of Isaac Pease of
Enfield CT 173 and lived and died upon the homestead at Somers.

these were his children:

Jabez	b: Somers, Jan 24 1784 and died young
Emery	b: Somers, April 12 1789
Luman	b: Somers, July ,1791
Sybil	b: Somers, Nov 6 1786. M Rodolphus KIBBE, son of Amariah Kibbe of Somers; married second to Calvin Laneton, and settled in Somers.
Marcia	b: Somers, Oct 30 1794 m Martin Eno and settled in Somers
Mary	b: Somers Sept 19 1802. m Sumner Root March 1 1826 Settled in Somers. She died May 19 1841. She had a daughter Mary E bon June 14 1830 who married William S Arms on March 17 1851 resides in Springfield MA

405. George Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

GeorgePease [Isaac5, Isaac4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1] eldest son of Isaac and Rachel HALL Pease of
Enfield CT youngest son born October 13 1766 married
Esther Sexton January 4 1787

415. Abner Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Abner Pease [Abner5 issac4 isaac3 John 2 Robert 1] eldest son of Abner and Elizabeth Farrington Pease, first of Somers CT last of Stephentown NY born at Somers 1763 married Polly Blackburn, the daughter of Maj; Blackburn of Middletown CT at Chester MA December 25 1790. He first settled in Chester next in Worcester Otsego County NY subsequently in 1808 he removed to Aurora Portage County Ohio, where he died June 26 1836.

His children were:

James: b: Chester Jan 5 1794
Betsey b: Chester Sept 11 1796 m James Darrow 1815 and died 1825
Sally b: Worcester NY July 13 1798 m Samuel Norton and resides in
Solon OHIO
Polly b: Worcester NY June 22 1800 married twice died 1855
Fannie twin b: Worcester NY Sept 4 1802 m Warren Warner
died: Nov 14 1851
Samuel twin b: Worcester NY Sept 4 1802
John b: Worcester NY Dec 25 1804

Alden M b: Worcester July 19 1807
Melinda b: Aurora March 24 1811

416. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

James Pease [Abner5 issac4 isaac3 John 2 Robert 1] eldest son of Abner and Elizabeth Farrington Pease, first of Somers CT last of Stephentown NY born Canaan NY on Oct 14 1771 married Lucy Day of Chester MA on Jan 28 1795. He first settled at Chester but soon after his marriage removed to Worcester Otsego County NY where he died on May 25 1813 at the age of 42

His children were:

Dexter b: Chester Jan 24 1796
Lucy b: Chester Oct 21 1798 m George Wilson of Westford NY
died Newbery OHIO
Chauncey D b: Chester Sept 17 1800
Erastus b: Worcester NY March 9 1802
Sybil b: Worcester NY July 17 1804 died unmarried Nov 25 1825

age 21
John F b: Worcester NY April 21 1806
Joshua L b: Worcester NY July 18 1808
Clarissa A b: Worcester NY May 10 1810 m John Wright
Ira b: Worcester NY May 21 1812 d as an infant
James b: Worcester NY Aug 28 1813 he lived in Chester MA 1866 and
was not married

430. Asaph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Asaph Pease [Noadiah5 Issac4 Isaac3 John 2 Robert 1] son of Noadiah and Tirzah SMITH Pease born at Enfield CT Oct 16 1776 married Clotilda Hoyt of Guilford, CT on Feb 1805. He settled first at Colebrook CT then East Guildford CT which is now Madison then removed to Winsted CT and last at New Britain CT where he died on Dec 12 1856 at the age of 80. He was a tanner and currier.

his children were:

Lumas b: Colebrook CT May 9 1806 drowned
August 23 1808
Mary C b: Colebrook CT Nov 1808 still living in 1865
unmarried.
Lumas H. b: Colebrook June 20 1811. He graduated at
Williams College at Williamstown MA 1835 and
at East Windsor CT Theological Seminary 1838;
studied some time at Andover and New York spent
several years traveling in Europe and Asia; was ordained
by Albany Presbytery in 1845. He was a Chaplain of the
forth fourth Regiment New York State Volunteers
[Ellsworth's] in the late Rebellion. Afterwards labored a
year as a delegate of the US Christian Commission. In the
Fall of 1865 he received an appointment as Seamen's
Chaplain at Savannah GA.
Julius W b: Colebrook May 19 1814
Lucy J b: East Guilford CT April 10 1817
living in Springfield MA unmarried [1865]
Laura P b: Winsted CT April 22 1824 m Everett C Holmes
resides in Winsted CT.

434. Alvah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

JOHN Pease [John5 Abraham4 Isaac3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of John and _____ Wright Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
Suffield. He left Suffield and married is said to have a family.

451. Abiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Abiel Pease [Samuel 5, Abraham4, Isaac3, John2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Samuel and Tryphena Bancroft Pease of Enfield CT

born at Enfield May 27 1761 married Lovina Fowler June 30 1785
settled at Enfield where he died March 5 1828 nearly 67 yrs old.
He was a natural mechanic could make anything he saw and would
do it well, but did the most at clock making on a small and large
scale both common, town, or church clocks.
His first clock was made when a lad, with his jack knife .
From that he continued until he set in motion the clock making business
of Connecticut, which now furnishes a large portion of the world with
that time of time measure.

his children were:

Roxana	b: Enfield Feb 19 1786 m George Warren
Lovina	b: Enfield Feb 8 1788 m David Gates
Marcia	b: Enfield March 18 1792 m William Hunt
Tryphena	b: Enfield Nov 10 1793 m Joel Prior and settled in East Windsor CT
Maria	b: Enfield 1795 m Barnabas Pease and settled in Enfield.
Abiel	b: Enfield march 17 1797

453. Augustus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Augustus Pease [Samuel 5, Abraham4, Isaac3, John2, Robert 1]
married Etha Warner; married second to Widow Loomis. He
settled at Southwick MA where he died.

children were:

Samuel	b: Southwick
Chester	b: Southwick
Sidney	b: Southwick
Etha M	b: Southwick
Grant	b: Southwick

463. Nathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Dea. Nathan Pease [Nathan 5, Abraham4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Nathan and Hannah Patton Pease first of Enfield CT last
of Wilbraham MA born at Enfield on Jun 5 1765 married Sylvia Sisson.
He lived at Wilbraham; was a farmer and deacon of the Baptist Church
South Wilbraham is where he died.

his children were:

Sabra	b: Wilbraham
Maria	b: Wilbraham
Justus	b: Wilbraham Oct 17 1799
Sylvia	b: Wilbraham

468. Amos Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

AMOS Pease [Nathan 5, Abraham4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
son of Nathan and Hannah Patton Pease first of Enfield CT
born at Enfield Feb 16 1776 married Tabitha Firman on Dec 13 1798
settled as a farmer in Monson MA.

The following facts we take from the Springfield Republican of

Dec 1865;

Mr. Amos Pease of Monson has just passed is ninetieth summer. He stood as a minute man in the ware of 1812 and sold the first lot of coal to the United States used at the Springfield Armory, and his strict honesty enabled him to sell the government many loads of coal with only his word for the weight.

the present season he has picked tow bushels of chestnuts, a part of them from trees one hundred feet high and standing on the same ground where he cut rye when he was 18 yrs old.

The writer saw Mr. Pease Oct 1868 and found him in good strength of body and mind. He has worked with considerable regularity and past summer in the corn and hay fields. At the time of our interview he was in doors repairing farming utensils, because the stormy day would not allow him to be out harvesting.

his children were:

Tabitha	b: Monson, Nov 13 1799 m Rev. Dexter Munger Baptist clergyman she died: Oct 26 1756
Amos	b: Monson Oct 20 1801 d at the age of 21
Orrin	b: Monson Nov 9 1803
Lucy F	b: Monson Nov 30 1806 m Jenks W Leonard resides in Stafford CT. She had a son named Elbridge K Leonard born June 26 1857 resides at Broad Brook CT and is a practicing physician.
David F	b: Monson July 4 1809
Esther	b: Monson Nov 11 1811 m Jacob L Broadley and settled in Monson.
Rufus M	b: Monson Oct 29 1813
Mary	b: Monson Jan 19 1816 m Hubbard Wood

473. Dan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Gideon Pease [Gideon 5, Abraham4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
born at Enfield on Dec 11 1771 married Abigail Johnson at
Willington CT about 1795 where he first settled from which
place he appears to have removed to Plainfield NY and died with

his son Dan at Floyd NY on July 18 1856 at the age of 85

his children were:

Dan: b: Willington Nov 24 1796
Truman b: Willington Sept 28 1798
James J b: Willington March 13 1803
Abigail b: Plainfield May 30 1806 m David Gilbert 1831 and
resides at Cleveland NY
Sabra b: Plainfield Oct 7 1808 m John J Burlington
May 6 1832 and lived at Vienna Oneida County NY 1857

475. Urbane Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Urbane Pease [Gideon 5, Abraham4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
born at Enfield on June 8 1778 and married Juith Piper of Acton VT
on Feb 5 1803. He was for some time a resident of New York which
State he subsequently removed to Webster MICH where he died on
Oct 6 1842 his widow was living in Webster at the advance age of 90.
[Feb 1866]

his children were:

Moses b: Plainfield NY Aug 31 1804
Sybil b: Cincinnatus NY Feb 14 1807 married:
James Wells on Nov 26 1837
Gideon b: Cincinnatus NY Jan 19 1809
Esther b: Cincinnatus Dec 11 1810 married
Francis Tuthill and resides in Jackson Mich
she died 1855.

Polly b: Solon NY Feb 3 1813 married
Amos Ball July 19 1835 lives in Webster
Betsey b: Homer NY Oct 1 1815 married
Henry Dwight and resides in Delhi Mich.
Francis b: Homer NY Nov 2 1817
Sarah E b: Sempronious NY Dec 3 1818 married
Truman Hart June 22 1845 lives in Kingsville Ohio
Lucy b: Sempronious NY May 9 1822 married
James Craine and resided at N Lake Mich
she died July 12 1825
Minerva b: Sempronious NY August 28 1824 and died
Feb 25 1825
Laura E b: Sempronious NY November 17 1826 married
Aaron Lyon Esq; resides in Staunton Montcalm Co MICH
Jerusha b: Sempronious NY September 14 1827 and married
James Bignell and resides in Melhorton MICH
John D b: Sempronious NY July 3 1830

502. Simeon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Simeon Pease [Israel5,Israel4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]

Eldest son of Israel and Ann_____ Pease of Enfield CT. Born in Enfield, on Feb 7 1758; first married to Mabel Allen on May 21 1868 who died being of 36 yrs and mother of twelve.

He married second to WIDOW Sybil Terry Billings. He was a farmer and lived in Enfield CT where he died 1847 at the age of 89.

His children were:

Mabel b: Enfield CT Jan 3 1878 and m: Simeon Prior and lives at
Somers.
Dorothy b: Enfield CT Sept 19 1788 m: Calvin Pease of Longmeadow 1830
Simeon b: Enfield May 29 1790

Allen b: Enfield June 18 1792
Anna b: Enfield June 18 1794 m David Bolyn and lives in Newbury NY
Sally b: Enfield Aug 25 1797 m Henry Griswold resides in Enfield CT
Rheuma b: Enfield Feb 17 1799m Solomon Allen of E. Windsor CT
Wells b: Enfield March 17 1801
Arvin twin b: Enfield Oct 30 1802
Lorin b: Enfield Oct 30 1802
Earl b: Enfield Oct 26 1804 died: Sept 19 1805

by second wife:

Sybil b: Enfield March 31 1811
Kellogg b: Enfield Dec 1 1813
Rhoda b: Enfield Aug 26 1815 m Chauncey Sexton resides in Somers

503S. Stone Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Decent of Robert Pease 3

family of Robert 4

STONE 6[Aaron 5, Robert4, Robert3, John 2, Robert1]

son of Aaron and Ann Geer Pease of Enfield CT

born in Enfield June 11 1759 married Asenath Pease the daughter of Israel Pease of Somers, Sept 15 1780 He lived at Enfield.

these were his children:

Stone	b: Enfield July 9 1781
Horace	b: Enfield July 7 1783
Chauncey	b: Enfield May 4 1786 died young
Asenath	b: Enfield Aug 13 1787 m John Hawkins settled in OHIO
Mary	b: Enfield Jun 1 1789 m Henry Barber settled East Windsor

Chauncey [2]	b: Enfield August 19 1792
Nancy	b: Enfield Aug 1796 m Moses Pease lives in Enfield
Tudor	b: Enfield Feb 3 1799 died April 1843 never married
Agnes	b: Enfield Jan 10 1801 m William Loomis settled East Windsor
Geer C	b: Enfield Dec 18 1804

512. David Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

David Pease [David5,Israel4,Isaac3, John2, Robert1]

Eldest son of David and Olive Prior Pease of Enfield CT

born March 24 1767 and married Hannah Butler ; married second to Mary a Butler. He appears to have first settled at East Windsor CT subsequently lived at Springfield MA and Suffield CT later died at Enfield April 16 1843

his children were:

Hibbard	b; East Windsor Ct Aug 1804
Mary	b: East Windsor CT June 30 1806 m William BEEBEE of Suffield
William	b: Springfield 1809
Hannah	b: Springfield Nov 1813 m Addison Griswold 1836

by second wife

Mary A b: Suffield 1830

530. Nathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Nathan Pease [Nathan5,Israel4,Isaac3,John2 Robert1]
Born in Enfield CT April 1 1782 married Polly Collins and died
Enfield March 18 1857

These were his children:

Orlando b: Enfield Sept 2 1803
Alvah b: Enfield Aug 31 1805 died Aug 5 1808
Achsam b: Enfield June 10 1807 m Almon Lazelle and
Settled at Groveland NY
Eliphalet Cb: Enfield June 17 1811
Simeon b: Enfield June 4 1813
Mary b: Enfield Sept 17 1815 m Daniel Vaughan July 13 1844
Nathan S b: Enfield Sept 26 1818 died: Jan 12 1821

536. Ezekiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Ezekiel Pease[Ezekiel5, Ezekiel4,Isaac3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Ezekiel and Jemina Markham Pease
First of Enfield CT last of Weston VT and was born at Enfield on
March 22 1756 he married Lydia Pease the daughter of Timothy Pease senior
of Enfield on May 8 1782. He first settled at Enfield but then removed to
Weston VT where he died at Starksboro VT on Feb 8 1838

These were his children:

Ezekiel b: Enfield Nov 19 1783 died in Illinois
Sept 13 1839 at the age of 55
Amos b: Enfield March 18 1785 died unmarried

Lydia b: Enfield July 9 1787 died May 12 1795 at the age of 8
Obed b: Weston April 20 1789
Beulah b: Weston VT July 6 1762 m Milo Stow on
Feb 8 1822 settled in Weybridge VT d: suddenly

539. Obadiah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Obidiah Pease [Ezekiel5, Ezekiel4, Isaac3 John 2 Robert 1]
son of Ezekiel and Jemina Markham Pease
Married Achsah Bement of Chichopee MA
they had twelve children but only six lived.
They settled in a town named Londgrove VT.

Achsah

553. Reuben Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Reuben Pease [Isaac5, Ezekiel4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Fourth son of Isaac and Submit Spencer Pease of Enfield CT
born in Enfield Dec 28 1781 married Abi Gowdy the daughter
of Alexander Gowdy of Enfield Dec 7 1807 and settled as a
farmer in Enfield CT where he died Oct 16 1826 at the age of 45.

his children were:

Almittee b: Enfield Sept 2 1808 m Lorin Pease the son of
Simeon Pease of Enfield Dec 27 1827 and lives
at Longmeadow MA
Lorinda: b: Enfield April 1 1810 m Arnold Olmsted of
Enfield Jan 5 1831 first settled in Enfield where
her children were born; she moved to Manchester CT
now resides in Springfield MA her children were
Laurinda: Feb 15 1832 d Oct 18 1840
Laurana: twin to Laurinda d March 18 1843
Olivia L: born Jan 7 1834 m Rev George W Mansfield
of New England Conference of the Methodist
Episcopal Church Aug 6 1858
Abi Selina b: Enfield Feb 20 1812 died Sept 25 1826
Reuben b: Enfield July 28 1814
Linus b: Enfield Dec 25 1816 d Sept 5 1826
Austin S b: Enfield May 9 1820
Alexander G b: Enfield Sept 5 1822

555. Calvin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

CalvinPease [Isaac5, Ezekiel4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Fifth son of Isaac and Submit Spencer Pease of Enfield CT
born in Enfield April 13 1785 Mary Hale, March 7 1808;
married second to Dorothy Pease 1839.

His children were by his first wife.

He was a farmer and first settled in Enfield the removed to
Longmeadow MA where he died Nov 18 1847 at the age of 63

his children were:

Calvin b: Enfield Nov 15 1809
Abiel b: Enfield Dec 10 1811 not married in 1868

 resides in East Longmeadow.
Alonzo b: Enfield Jan 12 1814
Henry b: Longmeadow Aug 10 1816
 died March 8 1837 at the age of 21
Mervin H b: Longmeadow Feb 20 1819
Mary b: Longmeadow May 4 1821 married
 Sylvester KIBBE and settled in Longmeadow.

558. Abiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

DEA. Abiel Pease [Timothy5, Timothy4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert 1]

Second son of Timothy and Ruth Hale Pease born at Enfield on
Nov 13 1764 and married Rachel Hale, Nov 6 1787 settled in
Longmeadow MA
For many years was a deacon in Baptist Church in East Longmeadow
he having filled that office from the time of its first gathering;
died without issue Nov 1845 at the age of 85

562. Jonathan Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Jonathan Pease [Timothy5, Timothy4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert 1]

son of Timothy and Ruth Hale Pease born at Enfield on
August 23 1774 and married Lurana Sweatland of
East Longmeadow MA in 1812 She died 1834; he married
second to Ruth Holloway on Oct 7 1834.

He was for some time connect with the Shaker Society with his
parents; brother; sister, but the Shakers say
"Jonathan took his own head, and followed the example of the
eldest brother Abiel" He died Sept 20 1841 at the age of 67.

his children were:

Ruth b: Longmeadow, 1812 m William Heath 1837
Rhoda R b: Springfield Feb 1815 m Orlando KIBBE 1839;
settled in East Longmeadow MA
Luana b: Springfield April 24 1816 m Marcus W Fay 1847
Jonathan B b: Springfield May 7 1829
Amelia b: Springfield Oct 14 1833 d 1850 age 17

566. Heber Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Heber Pease [Edward 5, Timothy4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
son of Edward and Abigail Hale Pease married to Miriam Allen
on Jan 11 1821 and settled in Enfield as a farmer. He died Nov 12 1866

his children were:

Francis L b: Enfield May 15 1822
Mary A b: Enfield Jan 22 1824 and she married
James R Hodge Nov 1848 resides in Springfield MA
Simeon H b: Enfield May 31 1826
Julia A b: Enfield Dec 9 1827
Cecilia M b: Enfield May 8 1830 m Wolcott King resides in Enfield
Carlos A b: Enfield April 29 1832 d: August 18 1843

Amelia W b: April 3 1839 m Mitchell Roddy resides in Boston MA

James C
Lorin A

b: Enfield CT Jan 9 1815
b: Burton OHIO March 10 1818

577. **Jacob Pease**

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Jacob Pease [James 5, Timothy4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Born in Enfield to James and Mary Larkham Pease married
on Nov 7 1792. He left Enfield and removed to OHIO
Married Miss Warner and died in the town of Mentor Ohio abt 1821

his children were:

Seymore b: ---- he was a machinist by trade in
1838 resided at Cleveland Ohio

Caroline
Mary A

589. **Roswell Pease**

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

ROSWELL Pease [Cummings5, Cummings4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Cummings and Thankful CLELAND Pease first of Enfield CT
married Ann Bliss and settled at Chicopee MA was a farmer by occupation.
he died March 23 1866

his children were:

Mary b: Chicopee MA July 5 1816 m Alonzo Blodgett of
Belchertown MA 1854
Ann b: Chicopee MA June 25 1820
John Q A b: Chicopee April 24 1826

590. **Wilder C Pease**

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Deacon Wilder C Peases [Cummings5, Cummings4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
Second son of Cumming and Thankful Cleland Pease, was born at Enfield, Oct
4 1784; married Ruth Cadey the daughter of Cadey, Esq of Stafford CT. He
firs settled at South Wilbraham then removed to Enfield where he now resides
He has for many years held the office of Deacon in the Congregational Church
and is by occupation a farmer; has also been a teacher in the common schools.
He presents residents is about two mile east of Thompsonville.

His children were:

Eliza C	b: Wilbraham, 1813 and married Dennis Pease of Enfield
Theodore W	b: Wilbraham 1816
Joseph R	b: Wilbraham 1818
Henry A	b: Wilbraham 1821
Levi S	b: Wilbraham 1824

591. Abione Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

AbionePeases [Cummings5, Cummings4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
third son of Cummings and Thankful Cleland Pease, was born at
Enfield on Aug 5 1789; and married Parthenia Lathrop and appears to
have removed to the state of OHIO subsequently to Illinois and settled
in the town of Waverly Morgan County where he now lives 1868 as an
extensive farmer.

his children were:

Mary Ann	b: Jan 3 1821
Elizabeth	b: June 4 1834 married Peter W. Record of Woodstock CT 1844 they lived in Cass Co Illinois and she died Oct 1851
Lydia	b: August 4 1826 and died March 11 1866
Epaphros L P	b: June 20 1828
Eliseba	b: August 13 1830 and died July 2 1831
James C	b: April 27 17838 Waverly Illinois died in the army at

Vicksburg Oct 29 1864

Henry L

b: Oct 29 1840 Waverly Illinois

592. James C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

James C Peases [Cummings5, Cummings4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
Fourth son of Cummings and Thankful Cleland Pease was both at Enfield
April 4 1791 married Malinda Booth on November 25 1812 married
second to Mary Terry the daughter of Rev. Ezekiel Terry. He settled at
Wilbraham CT.
His farm and residence was west from and in view of the village in which
is located the Methodist Seminary
He died Oct 1853

His children were:

James H	b: Wilbraham May 9 1813
Lorin C	b: Wilbraham July 5 1815
Albert A	b: Wilbraham Dec 8 1817
Emeline M	b: Wilbraham Oct 17 1819 married Orrin Pease of Monson.
Fidelia	b: Wilbraham Feb 28 1822 and married Alanson Calkins on April 16 1843 resides in Wilbraham
Caroline	b: Wilbraham Oct 25 1825 married John Abbe of Springfield Jan 1846
Mary	b: Wilbraham Oct 9 1827 and married Cutler Cooley of Longview.
by second wife.	
Jerome	b: Wilbraham March 7 1830
Munroe	b: Wilbraham march 28 1832
Amanda	b: Wilbraham March 28 1834 and married William Keyes of Springfield
Jane E	b: Wilbraham June 11 1836 died Nov 1836
Charles H	b: Wilbraham Nov 9 1838 d: at 16 yrs old
Jane E [2]	b: Wilbraham 1844 m Henry Clark and resides at Wilbraham
Gilbert H	b: Wilbraham 1847
Emma	b: Wilbraham

594. Ebenezer Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Ebenezer Pease [Ebenezer, Cummings, Isaac, John, Robert] eldest son of Ebenezer and Rebecca Hill Pease. First of Longmeadow MA last of Georgia VT was born at Longmeadow Aug 20 1773 .
Married Abigail KIBBE ; Sept 1791 and lived last at Brash ST Lawrence CO NY

his children were:

Merril b: Andover VT
Alanson b: Georgia VT
Ebenezer b: Georgia VT 1802
Bradley b: Georgia VT
Nelson b: Georgia VT
Margery b: Andover and died in Indiana
Abigail b: Woodford VT and married William Hawkins lives at Brasher
Celesta b: Georgia VT

601. Elam Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Major Elam Pease [Asa 5, Cummings4, Isaac3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Lieut. Asa and Bathsheba Meacham Pease of Enfield CT
born at Enfield April 22 1778 and married Ann Terry on June 28 1807
lived and died in Enfield CT.
He was a farmer and surveyor, a man of esteemed for his integrity,
faithful discharge of his official duties. He was noted for unusual
physical strength.

his children were:

Bathua A b: Enfield 1809 m Hosea Nichols
Elam b: Enfield Oct 21 1814
James E b: Enfield Jan 14 1819 in 1865 still not married
Celecia b: Enfield
Caroline b: Enfield 1823 m Romain R Gleason
Mary T b: 1825

614. David Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

DAVID PEASE [David⁵, Cummings⁴, Isaac³, John², Robert¹]
Eldest son of DR. David and Jerusha Spencer Pease, first of East Windsor CT
Last of New Shoreham R. I.
Born at East Windsor Nov 9 1783; married Dorcas Ayres of Granby MA
the only daughter of Eleazer Ayres, on Dec 31 1812. Dorcas died at
Cazenovia NY on June 16 1853.
He married second to Sarah Taylor of Ashfield MA on Jan 16 1855
He was ordained as pastor of the Baptist Church in Belchertown MA
on June 20 1810.
In 1818 her removed to Conway MA and in 1823 was called to the
pastorate of Baptist Church in Cazenovia Village NY.
In 1827 he was dismissed from his charge of that people to answer
the request of the Baptist Church and society in Conway, to return to
them and again resume the pastoral relation.
Up to the year 1854 his ministerial services had been about equally
divided between the State of Massachusetts and New York, when he was
for the third time called to the pastorate of the Church in Conway.
In the spring of 1857 he removed to Sunderland MA became pastor of
the Baptist Church of Sunderland and Montague, and preached fro them nine
years.
In 1866 he removed to Ashfield MA his present residence where soon after
wards he was requested to preach to the Baptist society and which he continued

eighteen months.
He now regularly supplies the Baptist pulpit at Savoy MA

his children were:

William C	b: Belchertown Sept 24 1815
Eusebia	b: Belchertown Aug 20 1817 died at Geneva NY July 1 1844. She was Principal some time in the female department of Fayetteville Academy Fayetteville NY
Josephine	b: Conway MA May 5 1819. Married COL. A. W Spencer of Cazenovia Village Oct 1837 she died July 2 1841. She left a son David J who died at the age of 15 years old.
Roger W	b; Dana MA Feb 22 1822 died at Cazenovia Aug 1822
Sarah E	b: Cazenovia Village Sept 12 1823 m Langdon Ayres on May 11 1853 settled at S. Hadley MA her children: Frederic L b: April 16 1854 Frank P b: Feb 25 1856 James C b: July 6 1857 Arthur S b: Sept 5 1862
Spencer	b: Cazenovia Village Sept 24 1825
Roger W[2]	b: Conway May 21 1828

618. Jonathan S Pease
Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Sixth Generation

Jonathan S Pease [David6, Cummings4, Isaac3, John2, Robert1]
Born at Washington MA April 13 1791 and married Hannah Wood
the daughter of Capt Asa Wood of Somers CT 1810 and settled in
Somers. He was a boot and shoemaker by trade.
Died at Somers of consumption March 28 1832 at the age of 41 yrs.
In the triumph of consistent hope of eternal of through Jesus Christ.

His children were:

Asa W	b: Somers 1810 died unmarried Nov 21 1833 at the age of 24.
James S	b: Somers, July 17 1813 died May 16 1835 at the age of 22
David E	b: Somers July 18 1815 married and died in Georgia
John W	b: Somers June 14 1818
Jerusha	b: Somers Oct 24 1821 died July 9 1850 never married.
Hannah	b: Somers, Jan 12 1823 d: Nov 13 1840 17 yrs.
Dorothy	b: Somers June 28 1825 m J Colwell, died Somers, Jan 23 1849 age 25
Cherry	b: Somers Nov 19 1827 died in Somers unmarried.

623. John C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

SEVENTH Generation

DR. John C Pease [John6, John 5, John 4, John 3 John 2, Robert 1]

Dr. John C Pease eldest son of John and Charity Thompson Pease of Enfield CT
born at Enfield June 1 1782 married Naomi G Niles of Windsor CT.
He entered Yale College about 1801 but at the end of the third year he gave up
his college course and began the study of medicine. He entered upon his
medical profession at Warehouse Point CT. practiced next at Windsor and
afterwards at Avon CT.
1812 he removed his practice to Enfield CT. During his residence at Enfield
he held office of the postmaster under the administration of President Madison.

In 1816 Dr. Pease gave up his medical profession, removed to Hartford CT and in company with his brother in law the Hon John M Niles, began the publication of Hartford Times, a journal which did much in its discussion

towards establishing religious freedom and political equality in the State prior to the adoption of the present State Constitution that superseded the Old England Charter.

In 1821 he removed to Agawam MA and resumed the practice of medicine. Remaining here two years Dr. Pease again removed to Enfield CT and continued his practice there until 1831, when he took up his residence at Hartford.

In 1849 he accepted an appointment in the Treasury Dept at Washington. In consequence of feeble health he held the appointment but a short time.

A paralytic affection terminated his life at Hartford January 30 1859 in the 77th year of his life.

Though Dr. Pease was much engaged in political affairs he was not an aspirant for office, but preferred to be an earnest advocate for liberty of conscience and equal rights.

He was peculiar in his diet, and for more than 30 yrs abstained entirely from animal food and intoxicating drinks, because, he thought it more conducive to his health and intellect.

His memory was wonderfully retentive. He seemed able to recall every day of his life and the dates of events as they occurred. When connected with the Hartford Times Dr. Pease wrote and published the Connecticut and Rhode Island Gazetteer. In 1842 in connection with his old college friend the Hon Royal Hinman he wrote the "American Revolution" a work of much labor and research.

Among his unpublished works is the history of the town of Enfield, brought down to the period of American Revolution. In that work we are greatly indebted to him for rescuing from oblivion the memory of many of the members of Enfield Pease.

his children were:

John R b Windsor CT April 13 1808 and resides in Hartford CT unmarried.

Margaret A b: Farmington CT March 12 1810

Calista N b: Enfield CT 1812 m: Rev Theodore D Cook 1841 and they reside at Utica NY

Augusta D b: Enfield 1815 died March 11 1817

Erasmud D b: Enfield 1824 and resides in Harford unmarried.

624. Walter Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]

Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker
 Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.
Orpha D B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield,
 Unmarried
Walter R B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell,
 February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT
Nancy P B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield ,
 Unmarried
Caroline A B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry
 April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

624S. Rhoda Terry

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker
 Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.
Orpha D B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield,
 Unmarried
Walter R B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell,
 February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT
Nancy P B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield ,
 Unmarried
Caroline A B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry
 April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

625. Lorrain T Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

SEVENTH Generation

Hon. Lorrian TPease [John6, John 5, John 4, John 3 John 2, Robert 1]

Born at Enfield April 17 1788; married Sarah Marshall of Windsor CT 1809.
Judge Pease was by profession a lawyer.

He first settled in his native town, where his children were born.

With the exception of three years at Green Bay Wisconsin, he spent the remainder of his life in Hartford CT. he held many important public offices the gifts of his native town, his state and of the general government. He has been a member of both branches of the State Legislature; for several years, was a Judge of Probate for the town of Enfield, and subsequently was Judge of the County Court. He died at Hartford 1848 at the age of 60.

His remains were buried in his native town, there to mingle with the dust of his ancestors.

His children were:

Maria A C b: Enfield March 11 1810 d: August 16 1822

Elisha M b: Enfield January 5 1812 m Lucadia Niles
the daughter of Col. Richard Niles of Windsor CT
Aug 1850. They resided at Austin Texas. HIS life
professional Lawyer.
Elisha Pease left to Texas in 1834 among the first
who met in counsel to non sider to the expeditionary
taking up arms against Mexico and for a short time was
native military service in the war which Texas had with
Mexico after the State had declared its independence.

In 1853 he was elected Governor of Texas and held two
office terms

At the time of the braking out of the late Rebellion in
the South. Gov. Pease was a true Union man. and he
remained through the war. Soon after Maj Gen Sheridan
was appointed to the command of that department,
Gov Pease was appointed Military Governor of Texas
held the position at the present time of writing [April
1868]

Sarah A b: Enfield Jan 1814 died in infancy.

Lorrain T b: Enfield Aug 11 1815. He went to Texas when quite
young was in military service in the war against Mexico
with others was taken prisoner by the Mexicans. By means
of a daring exploit on the way to his execution he with a
few others escaped the Fannin Massacre. He was sickened
died August 31 1836 in consequence of hunger, fatigue and
exposure which he suffered before he reached friendly lines
after his capture.

John J R Enfield June 25 1817 m Cornelia M Roger on July 14 1851
he is by profession a lawyer and resides at Janesville Wisconsin

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146
Willis Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, Feb 1786
Married Hannah Bradley of Tolland CT Jan 17 1821 died at Vernon CT
Oct 11 1853 at the age of 67

His children were:

Elizabeth b: Ellington Sept 1821 m Orville Dimmock of Stafford CT 1840
Laura b: Ellington Nov 1822 m Edward Low and lives at Vernon CT
Chester b: Ellington Feb 1824 died?

Chester[2] b: Tolland April 1826 married Eliza Harrington 1849
Philander b: Ellington 1834

637. Calvin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 146/147
Calvin Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, March 12 1797
Married Roxanna Smith of Ellington March 11 1819 lives in Ellington 1856.

His children were:

Calvin b: Ellington September 13 1820 m Octa Strong. He practice medicine
For a long time at Lebanon CT went out as surgeon with Connecticut
Regiment of Volunteers in the late Rebellion and subquently died South.

Roxanna b: Ellington Dec 23 1822 m Col. Anson Fowler of Lebanon CT
Jan 1850

Mary Ann b: Ellington, April 19 1825 d December 23 1843 age 18
Never married.

Sophronia b: Ellington March 29 1827 m Daniel Chaffee of Ashford CT
Oct 23 1850

Jane b: Ellington Oct 8 1829 died as an infant

639. Horace Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 147

Horace Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of
Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and marreid Betsey Watts on
Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same
County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.
Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
Adrian Mich.
Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.
Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the

Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisonsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

645. Warren Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

647. Nelson Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861

Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
Feb 12 1854 and died there.

Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855
resides in Weston

Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
Weston

Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
resides Hollis NH

Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
lives in Weston

Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anny 10th Regiment of VT
Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

648. Asahel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149

Asahel Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, May 6 1808
married Sally Ray of Coxsackie NY Nov 20 1836 and Settled in Weston VT
[Family Records]

his children were:

Edwin A b: Weston, July 20 1838 He was connected with the 10th
Regiment of Vermont Volunteers 1865

William H b: Weston April 23 1840 died Sept 13 1862 in
New Orleans LA. He was connected with the Army belonging to
the 7th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.

Clark W b: Weston Dec 6 1841. He was a member of the Vermont
Frontier Cavalry 1865

James R b: Weston Jan 2 1843 died June 23 1858

John Q b: Weston Aug 19 1844

650. Harvey Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease7 [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856

has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

652. Theodore Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Theodore Pease7 [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Enfield March 15 1797
married first to _____ married second _____ died at
Hartford CT Oct 26 1844 at the age of 47

his children were: by first wife

William b: Hartford Nov 8 1823 died as a infant twin to
Elizabeth b: Hartford Nov 8 1823
Frances A b: Hartford Jan 81826

his children by second wife:

Eliza b: Hartford Dec 28 1836
Norman b: Hartford Feb 20 1842 died Feb 20 1847

656. Simeon2 Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 150

Simeon Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Hartford Aug 9 1807
married _____ settled at Philadelphia PA where he died

his children were

Elizabeth
William
Simeon

657. Elijah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Elijah Pease eldest child of John and Zepary Coy
born Somers Ct Feb 12 1770
Married _____ and lived for some time near Somers CT
Stafford CT and finally removed to the State of New York where
he left a family.

659. Aaron Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease⁷ [John⁶, James⁵, James⁴, John 3, John 2, Robert¹]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March ___ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.

Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY

Edmund N b: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.

Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821

Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipphorah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857
Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

664. Joel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151 chapter 7

JOEL Pease7 [Joel6,James5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]

son of Captian Joel and Lovisa Mecham Pease of Somers CT
subsequently of Wilbraham MA last of Vermont

674. Richard Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 153//154

Richard Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1] eldest son
of Capt Richard and Sovier [Parson] Pease of Somers CT born at Somers
Sept 3 1789 married Philena Jones the daughter of Benjamin Jones of Somers
May 14 1816 and settled in Somers as a farmer.

his children were:

Philena b: Somers, married John Russell, lives upon her fathers homested.

676. Walter Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826
settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864
his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps
Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA

He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years
in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and
omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public
official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In
1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862
he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held
since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of
the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration
of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the
law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering
testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler
of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the
associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell
Oct 26 1863; resided several years in
Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.
Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley
May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.
Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

677. Orrin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 155 chapter 7

Orrin Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]

Born at Somers Ct July 10,1797 married Delina Sexton on March 31 1824 and settled in Somers, where he died June 30 1852 age 55

His Child was:

Orrin E born at Somers Sept 2 1832 and married Josephine Owen May 11 1861. She died Aug 11 1865 and he resides in Springfield MA.

678. Alpheus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 chapter 7

Alpheus Pease⁷ [Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Born at Somers Ct July 18 1799 married Clarissa Jones the daughter of Benjamin Jones of Somers, on Dec 7 1825 and then settled in Somers where he died Oct 16 1849 age 51

His children were:

Alpheus: b: Somers, Sept 23 1826

Abiel J b: Somers, Aug 11 1828 died March 13 1829

Richard F b: Somers, Feb 25 1830 m Harriet M Kenyon

resides at Harford CT a merchant 1868

Benjamin J b: Somers June 2 1840 d Jan 1861 while a clerk in his brother's store.

680. Austin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 // 156 chapter 7

Austin Pease⁷[Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Somer CT March 8 1804 m: Olive Waters Aug 23 1825
married second to Mary Russell

married third to Sarah Silcox

He lives in Somers and is well known as a veterinary surgeon.

his children

by FIRST wife

Olive M b: Somers, Jan 10 1831 m Samuel Slater and died Enfield CT 12 30 1865

Abigail S b: Somers 1835

Austin C b: Somers 05 16 1838

by THIRD wife
William C b: Somers May 3 1853

681. Azariah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 156

Azariah Pease⁷[Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹] eldest son
of Capt Richard and Sovier [Parson] Pease of Somers CT born at Somers
may 22 1806 married Abigail Edson 1841 died July 26 1844

his child was
Sara E b:___ on Feb 4 1843 died as an infant

683. Seth P Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel⁶,Richard⁵,James⁴,John 3,John 2,Robert¹]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.
He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomery
married second to:_____ of Illinois
Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
resides in Somers CT
Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

684. Lidora A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.
He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomeroy
married second to: _____ of Illinois
Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
resides in Somers CT
Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

685. Luke K Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.
He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomeroy
married second to: _____ of Illinois
Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
resides in Somers CT
Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

686. Leverett E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.

He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomery
married second to:_____ of Illinois
Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
resides in Somers CT
Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

687. Horatio E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.
He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomery
married second to:_____ of Illinois
Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
resides in Somers CT
Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

688. Joseph A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 153 chapter 7

Seth Pease 7 [Samuel6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Second son of Samuel and Sarah Root Pease of Somers CT
married Ann Kibbe the daughter of Luke Kibbe of Somers,
May 13 1822 and settled in Somers, as a farmer.
He died Sept 28 1854

his children were:

Seth P b: Somers Jan 31 1824 m: first to Pamela Pomery
married second to: _____ of Illinois
Lidora A b: Somers June 24 1825 died ____ at the age of 13
Luke K b: Somers Sept 8 1828 m Louisa Kibbe May 15 1851
resides in Somers CT
Leverett E b: Somers ----- m: Sarah J Brown resides in Hartford CT
Horatio E b: Somers -----m Carrie T Bradley
Joseph A b: Somers-----m Lidora Hunn resides in Somers CT

691. Zeno Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at
Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: ____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793
Adaline b: August 29 1801 m ____ Eastman and died in
Baltimore M.D.

692. Charlotte Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: ____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793
Adaline b: August 29 1801 m ____ Eastman and died in
Baltimore M.D.

693. Hannah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: ____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793

Adaline b: August 29 1801 m _____ Eastman and died in
Baltimore M.D.

694. Henry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at
Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: _____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793
Adaline b: August 29 1801 m _____ Eastman and died in
Baltimore M.D.

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 156

Henry Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at Norwich MASS
Jan 14 1787 married Sarah King _____ He settled in Suffield.

his children were:

Henry b: Suffield Apr 18 1818 m first to Laura M Booth
Jan 16 1845 married SECOND to Anne E Church
May 22 1856 resides at Hartford CT

Cynthia b: Suffield July 18 1821 m Henry A Loomis
 Aug 1844 and settled in Suffield.

Zeno K b: Suffield Sept 18 1823 m First to Harriet P Loomis
 Oct 13 1847 married SECOND Lydia L Chapman
 Sept 29 29 1858 resides at Hartford CT

Sarah I b: Suffield Oct 18 1830 m alva Oatman 1855
 resides in New York City.

Helen M b: Suffield June 23 1834

695. Lydia Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
 Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at
 Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
 Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
 Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: _____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
 Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
 Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
 Cynthia b: November 28 1790
 Chauncey b: February 1 1793
 Adaline b: August 29 1801 m _____ Eastman and died in
 Baltimore M.D.

696. Cynthia Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: ____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793
Adaline b: August 29 1801 m ____ Eastman and died in Baltimore M.D.

697. Chauncey Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: ____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married
Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793

Adaline b: August 29 1801 m ____ Eastman and died in Baltimore M.D.

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield
 d: Westfield 1866
Adaline b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850
 resides at East Granville MASS
Henry b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849
 resides in Westfield
Hannah b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to
 Azariah Judson and died 1863
James b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
John b: Westfield and died young
Marlam b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
Martha b: Westfield died young
Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

698. Adaline Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

[Joseph 5 Joseph4 John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Second son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease of Suffield CT and was born at
Suffield Feb 2 1759 married Hannah Leavitt December 13 1781 died of dropsy at
Suffield Feb 3 1809 at the age of 50

his children were:

Zeno b: December 1782 as an infant
Charlotte b: Jan 25 1784, lives in Suffield CT
Hannah b: April 9 1785 m: ____ Rising and died in Suffield CT
Henry b: Norwich Jan 14 1787
Lydia b: June 23 1789 lives in Suffield not married

Cynthia b: November 28 1790
Chauncey b: February 1 1793
Adaline b: August 29 1801 m _____ Eastman and died in
Baltimore M.D.

703. Betsey Pease

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Seth Pease
[Joseph5,Joseph4,John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease was born at Suffield Ct
Jan 9 764 married Bathsheba Kent Dec 21 1785 and died in Philadelphia on
Sept 1 1819.

He was a man of sterling work, accurate scientific. He was surveyor general of the Unites States for a series
of years, and afterwards assistant postmaster general under Gideon Granger, when he was postmaster

general during the administration of Jefferson and Madison.

his children were:

Betsey b: April 4 1786 m Noah Fletcher and resides at Wash. D.C.[1868]
James b: April 10 1788 d 1812 unmarried
Gamaliel b: Suffield Jan 26 1790
Alfred b: May 28 1793

704. James Pease

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Seth Pease
[Joseph5,Joseph4,John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease was born at Suffield Ct
Jan 9 764 married Bathsheba Kent Dec 21 1785 and died in Philadelphia on
Sept 1 1819.

He was a man of sterling work, accurate scientific. He was surveyor general of the Unites States for a series
of years, and afterwards assistant postmaster general under Gideon Granger, when he was postmaster
general during the administration of Jefferson and Madison.

his children were:

Betsey b: April 4 1786 m Noah Fletcher and resides at Wash. D.C.[1868]
James b: April 10 1788 d 1812 unmarried
Gamaliel b: Suffield Jan 26 1790
Alfred b: May 28 1793

705. Gamaliel Pease

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Seth Pease
[Joseph5,Joseph4,John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease was born at Suffield Ct
Jan 9 764 married Bathsheba Kent Dec 21 1785 and died in Philadelphia on
Sept 1 1819.

He was a man of sterling work, accurate scientific. He was surveyor general of the Unites States for a series of years, and afterwards assistant postmaster general under Gideon Granger, when he was postmaster general during the administration of Jefferson and Madison.

his children were:

Betsey b: April 4 1786 m Noah Fletcher and resides at Wash. D.C.[1868]
James b: April 10 1788 d 1812 unmarried
Gamaliel b: Suffield Jan 26 1790
Alfred b: May 28 1793

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 157//158

Gamaliel Pease7 [Seth6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Second son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, last of Philadelphia
born at Suffield June 26 1790 married Fances F Oliver Aug 6 1817 and
resided soemtime at Washington Miss. where he died Sept 12 1823
He was a mail contractor and land agent.

his children were:

James O b: Washington Mississippi, June 1 1818 married
Mary D Rathbone Oct 30 1850 resides at Germantown PA
he is a dry goods and commission merchant in Philadelphia
Frances A b: Washington Mississippi Oct 8 1819 m John L Erringer
Nov 22 1849 resides in Philadelphia

Mary L b: _____ Feb 5 1822 died Sept 16 1832
Gamaliel b: _____ Jan 30 1824 died Feb 3 1831

706. Alfred Pease

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

Sixth Generation

Seth Pease
[Joseph5,Joseph4,John 3 John 2 Robert1]

Son of Joseph and Mindwell King Pease was born at Suffield Ct
Jan 9 1764 married Bathsheba Kent Dec 21 1785 and died in Philadelphia on
Sept 1 1819.
He was a man of sterling work, accurate scientific. He was surveyor general of the United States for a series
of years, and afterwards assistant postmaster general under Gideon Granger, when he was postmaster
general during the administration of Jefferson and Madison.

his children were:

Betsy b: April 4 1786 m Noah Fletcher and resides at Wash. D.C.[1868]
James b: April 10 1788 d 1812 unmarried
Gamaliel b: Suffield Jan 26 1790
Alfred b: May 28 1793

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease7 [Seth6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]

son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrollton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____ Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____ Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____ Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____ Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____ Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____ June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

707. Horace Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]

Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of
Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts
January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek
Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to

President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin
called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under
Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.

In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease
of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards

served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

708. Edward Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio

Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827

Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851

Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852

Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely

Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN

June 17 1863 whil in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio
Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.

Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864

Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

709. Perry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 160 161

Perry Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the

daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were
BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841

Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838

William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.

Capt Pease served during the late war of the Rebellion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.

Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854

He died May 14 1861

Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides
Suffield CT

Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolton Ohio [1858]

George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862

Bathsheba: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M May 3 1859

710. George Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 161 162

George Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]

born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley

Nov 16 1839 married SECOND mary A Lamme April 16 1841

He removed to Carrolton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832

Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834

Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late
Rebellion;three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunteers
was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chicamauga, Mission Ridge
and many other sharp skirmishes.

Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839 , Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for
defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith,
afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men"
was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA

David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846

Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

719. Don Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162

DON Pease7 [William 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Only son of William and Zilpha Spencer Pease of Suffield CT born at
Suffield May 11 1797 he married Sarah Alden the daughter of DR. Alden of
Suffield. He settled and lived in Suffield and was by occupation a house painter.
He died November 28 1868

His children were:

Sarah L b:Suffield_____1844
Lucy G b:Suffield March 12 1847
William H b: Suffield May 9 1850

723. Charles Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162 163

Charles Pease7 [Calvin 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Third son of Hon Calvin and Laura Risley Pease of Warren Ohio born at Warren
Feb 11 1811 married to Mary E daughter of Israel P Kirtland July 24 1832.
For a time he was a resident of Warren Ohio now resides in Cleveland Ohio.
He is Secretary of the Cleveland Wooster and Zensvill Railroad Company.

His children were:

Jared P K b_____ July 18 1833 died December 17 1836
Charles b:_____Aug 17 1835. Married Hester M. the daughter of Orvis W.
Hotchkiss of Rockport Ohio Sept 12 1859. He served one yr on the

Mississippi River during the late war, as 4th Master on the gun boat
Conestoga, was honorably discharged on account of sickness contracted
in the service. He was afterwards in the employ of the Collins Overland
Company in Russian America, in command of the first steam boat that ever

Navigated the Youcan River.
Caroline A b:_____Sept 23 1838 married Willima L Cutter of Cleveland Ohio
Oct 5 1859
Frederick K b:_____March 17 1843 died May 27 1854

727. Alvin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 163

Alvin Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease first of East Windor Ct
Last of Hadley MASS born at East Windsor Feb 20 1784 married FIRST to
Mary Brown married SECOND to Mary Beecher. He died at Windsor NY

his children were BY FIRST WIFE:

Lucina
Lorin
Justus B
Harriet

BY SECOND WIFE
Sarah
Mary
Alvin
Edward [twin to Edwin]
Edwin

728. Eliphalet Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 164

Eliphalet Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease first of East Windor Ct
born at East Windsor Nov 14 1785 married Elizabeth Lee.
Settled in Coventry NY

his children were:

Eliphalet L
Samantha S
Charles P died young
George
Charles P [2]

729. Orrin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 164

Orrin Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor Jan 28 1788
married Caroline Dummer July 4 1811 He lived in Ithica NY where he died
April 19 1856 at the age of 68 he was a painter by trade.

His children were:

Ann maria b: _____ March 19 1817 married Rev Alpheus Hamilton
a Methodist minister in Wisconsin

Edward W b: _____ July 5 1819
Louisa C b: _____ April 7 1821 m Gilbert Travis of Freetown NY
Charles F b: _____ June 5 1823
Orrin W b: _____ Oct 17 1825
Adaline S b: _____ Nov 4 1827 died Jan 31 1831
Lucius F b: _____ Nov 24 1829
Harmon D b: _____ Nov 24 1832
Mary Ann b: _____ Dec 3 1834

730. Peter Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 164//165

Peter Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]

son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor Jan 7 1790
married Martha Chapin Jan 18 1824 lived in Wilbraham MASS where he
died Nov 1838 at the age of 48

His children were:

Margaret
Hartwell
Francis

731. Lemuel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg //165

Lemuel Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor Jan 20 1792
and settled at East Windsor but subsequently removed to
Hadley where he died March 17 1835 age 44

His children were:

Martha b: East Windsor, married Levi Chapin and settled in Chicopee
Caroline b: East Windsor
John b: East Windsor Jan 17 1827 m Elizabeth A Rhodes
resides in Springfield MASS

733. Willis Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton

Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836

Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837

Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839

Emerson F b: Northampton March 21 1840 died March 2 1844

Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841

Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843

Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845

George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847

Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848

Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850

Alice Lilly b: Northampton Feb 3 1853

735. Loren OR Lorin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 166

LORIN or Loren Pease7 [Peter 6, Stephen5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 30 1802
married first to Chloe Stark; married Second to Lucinda Griswold Dec 1841
and lives in Hadley near the foot of Mt Holyoke.

his children were: by first wife:

Lucina b: Hadley, April 1 1832 married John Barton 1851

Lorissa b: Hadley, Dec 24 1834 married Hirma Shumway 1853

Alva b: Hadley Feb 28 1836 married and lives in Hadley

by second wife:

Lucius M b: Hadley Jan 7 1842

Maria L b: Hadley Dec 8 1844 died Sept 1864

737. Rebuen Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 166 167

Reuben Pease7 [Amos 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]

son of Amos and Polly or Mary Pease Pease first of Enfield CT last of Lenoxville PA was born at Enfield, Dec 3 1802 and married Hannah Crane Oct 12 1829 settled in Wilbraham near the Seminary in that place and is by occupation a boot and shoe maker.

his children were:

William George b: Wilbraham July 13 1833
Reuben R b: Wilbraham 1836 died Sept 26 1853 at 17 yrs

759. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 167// 168

James Pease7 [Russell6 Jonathan 5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Russell and Margaret Carpenter Pease last of Middlefield MASS
born at Turin NY 1825 married Martha Baldwin April 27 1857 lived at Dalton 1865
afterwards at Hinsdale MASS and is by occupation a farmer.

his children were:

Margaret b: Windsor MASS Jan 14 1859 died as an infant
Clarence B b: Windsor MASS April 10 1860
Hance E b: Hinsdale MASS June 181862

770. Oliver Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease7 [Robert6, Robert 5, Robert 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers
July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of
his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.
He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides
in Longmeadows Mass.

Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold
April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry
Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a
Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of
the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris
Island S.C. and for a a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC
general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield)
CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of
Enfield on July 21 1859

Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND
to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.

Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS
May 28 1840

Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827

Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and
settled in Somers. He has for seveal years held office of Sheriff of Tolland
county [1868]

777. Mary Pease

Mary b: Somers, September 7 1777 m Samuel Chapin 1804
first settled in Somers the lived in Springfield MA
M & E S Chapin proprietors of Massasoit house were their
sons. SHE died Massasoit House 1857
her children were:

Marvin b: Somers m Harriet Stowe of Westfield MA

Ethan S b: Somers m _____ Burns

Albert P b: Somers Nov 12 1816 and married to
Olive Bolton July 28 and resides in Granby MA

Horace b: Somers lives in Springfield MA on
Massasoit farm.

778. Lois Pease

Lois b: Somers m Oliver F Pinney of Somers died in
Amherst MA April 1865.
these were her children:

Mary b: married Oliver Pease of Amherst

Caroline b: Feb 1814 m Henry Burt as resides in Amherst

779. Abiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴, Robert³, John², Robert¹]

born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803

married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821

He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where

He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817

Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806

John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY

resides in Hartford CT as a merchant

Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of

Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in

Lee viz: Moses H b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold

Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.

Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they

reside in Simsbury

Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS

Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY

Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at

MT Pleasant Iowa.

Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824

Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides

Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent

Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided

several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861

as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of

FT Donaldson TN, Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize

LA

Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was

promoted

Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 1855 and resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss Squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Indianola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted to Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

781. Erastus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
settled in Wayne MICH
Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.
Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.
Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843
David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has
been Treasurer of the County of Huron.
We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished
us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and
other Western States that has added much interest to this work.
Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C
and X R R {1867}
Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854
Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia
Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

782. Azel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Azel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of the preceding.
was born at Somers, 1795 married Bathsheba W Hume of Windsor MASS
1819 married SECOND to Hannah Ashley 1826 and he settled in Somers.

His children were: by Second wife:

Bathsheba H b: Somers, Jan _ 1828 married Royal G N Tyler
Hannah C b: Somers, March 7 1830 married Josiah White of Hadley MASS
lives on father's homestead in Somers
Almira S b: Somers, Nov 16 1832 and died as a small child
William A b: Somers Feb 14 1834 died as an infant
William A [2] b: Somers May 13 1836 m Jennie L Kingsley July 15 1852
settled in Springfield MASS.

783. Enos Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Enos Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of the preceding.
born at Somers, Sept 19 1804 married Mary Van Meter of Salem NJ;
Married SECOND ; Sarah McMillin of the same place who died in Cleveland OHIO
Aug 1857. He first settled in Somers, removed to Pittsburg PA, 1842.
In 1857 he removed to Cleveland Ohio, was a teacher of music, author of the
"Pease" Numeral Method of Musical Notation" In 1861 he volunteered as
Musician and was two yrs in the ware with the 41 Ohio Volunteers, first under
Gen Rosecrans, then Gen. Sherman. 1863 he received an Honorable discharge by
surgeon certificate. He lives in Springfield MASS [1868]

Robert A b: Salem NJ 05 25 1843 died at Pittsburg PA 08 25 1850
Arthur Y b: Somers 10 12 1838 died Pittsburg PA Oct 6 1851

Ella b: Pittsburg 05 24 1843
James b: Pittsburg 05 25 1845 he was a volunteer in late war, mustered in with the
41st Ohio Volunteers at Cleveland 09 18 1861; severely wounded at Missionary
ridge GA ;11/1843. Recovered so far as to join his regiment again, was with
Gen Sherman through the siege, capture of Atlanta, GA. he received an Honorable
discharge in 12/1864.
He died of congestive fever after five days of sickness, in Seymour IND.
09 25 1866 and was buried in MT Auburn Cemetery Alleghany City PA
Mary b: Pittsburg Feb 8 1848
Frank b: Pittsburg Feb 16 1852

787. Eli Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 174 175

Enos Pease7 [Abner 6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1] Youngest son of Abner and Chloe Viets Pease of Blandford MASS; born at Blandford Jan 23 1793 married Cynthia White of Longmeadow MASS 12 03 1819 settled on the homestead in Blandford. He removed to Independence IOWA in 1861 where he died 12 31 1863 in the full assurance of blessed immortality through the merits of Jesus Christ.

his children were:

Franklin W b: Blandford MASS 03 09 1822 married Alice B Dewey, July 29 1845
He was Capt of Company B 37th MASS Regiment of Volunteers died
05 12 1864 from wounds received in the battle of the Wilderness; was a
brave soldier and consistent Christian. He lived some time in Pittsfield MASS.

Mary b: Blandford lives in Independence Iowa
Delia b: Blandford, married Mr. Woodruff and lives in Independence Iowa
William E b: Blandford, He was Orderly Sergeant in Company B. 237th MASS Volunteers
died of fever at Gettysburg PA 07 04 1863 never married
Maria b: Blandford, married Mr. Wright and lives in Iowa.

802. David H Pease ranscribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 177/178

David H Pease 7[David6, Emery5,Robert4, Robert3,John2,Robert1]
Eldest son of David and Jerusha Bellows Pease last of New York State.
Born at Somers CT married Martha Coats, removed from Somers to
Johnstown NY where he died and left a family whose record we have failed
to obtain with the exception of the eldest child.

Sylvanus b Somers Aug 17 1806 married Emeline Roberts July 1832 and
lived in Winsted CT

This kinsmans has six sons alof whom are some capacity participated in direct aid
for the suppression of the late Rebellion. The compiler having failed to recieve answers to
his interrogatories is unable to give the names of all these sons, or the part they acted in the war.
One of them Henry R Pease entered the service with musket in hand and was in active service

through the siege of Port Hudson. He afterwards arose to positions of honor and trust and he has filled the offices of Assistant Provost Marshal and Assistance Judge Advocate General. In Nov 1865 he held the office of General Superintendent of Education for Refugees and freedmen in the State of Louisiana with the rank of Captain. His office was one of large responsibility as he had nearly twenty thousand children who were receiving rudimentary instruction in schools of his establishing. Byron W Pease M D was an Assistant Surgeon during the Rebellion. In November 1865 he was a civilian employe in the Bureau of Refugees Freedmen and Abandoned Lands as assistant in charge. Franklin Pease, served all in the Virginia campaigns under General McClellan, Burnside, Mead, Butler and Grant. Robert Pease, served in a military capacity Horton Pease another participant in the war, was in Nov 1865 a clerk in the office of General Superintendent of Education of Refugees and Freedmen at New Orleans LA; making in the aggregate 14 yrs of service this family has given the government and strange to say, they have all escaped disease and deadly bullet, and come out with comparatively few scares.

818. Ethan H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869

7th generation page 180

Ethan H Pease [Augustus⁶ Emery⁵ Robert⁴ Robert³ John² Robert¹]
born at Weston Sept 2 1766 married Sophia M Taylor on Sept 14 1826
married SECOND to _____ 1839 resides in Parishville N. York

Has only one child by his first wife.

819. David Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 181

DR David Pease 7[Augustus⁶ Emery⁵ Robert⁴ Robert³ John² Robert¹]
Fifth son of Augustus and Tirzah Hall Pease. Born at Weston, July 26 1798
married Hannah Holt. He lived some time in Keene subsequently in Chesterfield NY
where he died with the cholera while practicing medicine in that city, July 29 1849

His children were:

Caroline J b: Keene NY 02 07 1830 married A. H. Stevens on

02 20 1850 resides in Weston VT
Henry T b: Chesterfield NY 10 14 1834 died 06 10 1842
Timothy Wb: Chesterfield NY 02 06 1837 died 01 01 1858
Maria L b: Chesterfield NY 11 10 1830
James F b: Chesterfield NY 09 24 1843 he served two yrs
in the late war in VT Regiment of Volunteers.
Francis b: _____ 12 14 1845

820. Alpheus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 181//182

Alpheus Pease 7[Augustus6 Emery5 Robert 4 Robert3 John2 Robert1]
youngest son of Augustus and Tirzah Hall Pease. Born at Weston, September 25 1800
married Lucy Foster Dec 27 1821 settled at Weston as a farmer:

his children were

William A b: Weston, Nov 23 1822 married Harriet Wheeler Feb__ 1853
resides at Chatfield MINN.
Lucy L b: Weston Dec 25 1825 m Artemas Whiting Nov 11 1847
resides at Sudbury MASS
Augusta Hb: Weston Aug 31 1828 m Benjamin Smith Feb 29 1840 resides at
Stowe MASS
Crlentia W b: Weston jan 31 1831 m Clark A Richardson Dec 16 1852 resides
Somerville MASS
Charles P b: Weston May 31 1837. He was a member of the First Michigan
Regiment in aiding to suppress the late rebellion; was wounded at
second Bull Run fight and honorable discharged.
Mary R b: Weston March 29 1841 m Daniel L Hannum March 10 1859 and
resides in Weston.

826. Noah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 182//183

Deacon Noah Pease7 [Giles6,Noah5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
born at Somers July 1 1792 married Lucinda, daughter of John Russell

of Somers.

his children were:

Lucinda b: March 6 1814
William R b: Somers, Sept 23 1816 m Ester Lyman
Noah Edward b: Somers, 1818 married Jane E Topliff
Philander P b: Somers, Feb 18 1821 m Emma Powell
Calvin P b: Somers Aug 19 1823 m Sarah E Chapin
10 10 1859 resided for a time in Fulton Whitesides Co Illinois
as a merchant.
Orpha H b: Somers Feb 4 1827
Theodore A b: Somers 10 10 1829 died 10 8 1856
Henry M b: Somers 1832 died 10 1854

827. Augustus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 183//184

AugustusPease7 [Giles6,Noah5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
born at Somers Oct 3 1793 married Elizabeth McKinstry of Ellington CT
married SECOND to Miss Van Doren of Arcadia MO June 12 1839.
He was a merchant and did business some time in Colchester CT.

After the death of his brother Theodore, he removed to Hartford CT; abt
1830 to Utica NY afterwards to Watertown NY again back to Hartford,
subsequently to Arcadia MO where he died Jan 5 1843

His children were:

Julius A b: Somers, Nov 28 1817 married Miss Teets of
Philadelphia May 3 1844 resides in Brooklyn NY
Jerusha E b: Hartford, July 8 1820 died Sept 11 1821
Cornelius b: Hartford Dec 1 1822 died March 10 1853

Elizabeth b: Hartford Sept 9 1824 married George Dutton JR
Utica NY

Claudius Ab: Hartford July 9 1826 married Miss Van Doren at
Morrissania 07 11 1854; is a dealer in coal and iron
resides in NY

Charles S b: Watertown NY 11 09 1832 died 08 04 1833

BY SECOND WIFE

Mary P b: Arcadia , March 12 1840

830. Henry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 184

Henry Pease⁷ [Giles⁶,Noah⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born at Somers April 12 1800 married Mary Warburton , 1823
He first settled in Hartford CT in 1827 he removed to Washington Co MO
but now resides at Albany Whitesides CO Illinois, having been in the
mercantile business for 35 years [1866]

his children were:

Sarah P b: Missouri, Sept 1829 married Ezekiel Old, on
Dec 29 1852 and resides in Albany ILL.
Henrietta b: Missouri, Sept 1833 married Edward W Durant
Dec 29 1853 and resides at Stillwater Minn
Giles W b: Missouri, Oct 1835
Edwin H b: Missouri Aug 18 1838 He enlisted in Aug 1862 to aid in crushing
the rebellion was Sergeant in Company F of the 93rd Illinois Infantry.
Soon after the fall of Vicksburg he was detailed to serve in the
Adjutant General's department, subsequently in the Division Quartermaster's
department, thence to the Headquarters, of the fifteenth Corps, where he
remained to the end of the war. he now resides [1866] at Pittsburg PA,
general agent of the Etna Life Insurance Company of Hartford CT.
Mary E b: _____ April 8 1840
Frances A b: _____ June 20 1845
Celia M b: _____ May 1 1849

831. Martin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 185

Martin Pease⁷ [Giles⁶,Noah⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born at Somers June 1 1802 married Flavia Billings the daughter of
Dea. Solomon Billings of Somers CT. He also lived in Ohio and about
1839 removed to Missouri. he was a merchant and died at Arcadia MO
Sept 15 1846 at the age of 44

his children were:

Martin F b: Somers, Feb 16 1823. He served as a volunteer in the
First Iowa Cavalry about three years, subsequently re enlisted as
First Lieutenant in the Third ARK Volunteer where he remained until
the war closed.
Flavia F b: Hartford CT May 18 1824 married to ____ at Arcadia Mo, 03 24 1842
Marlow F b: Hartford CT Feb 7 1826 is by trade a printer
Melissa F b: Hartford CT April 8 1827 m at Arcadia MO to ____ June 6 1848
Helen M b: Somers CT April 29 1829 m at Arcadia MO to ____ May 18 1848
Sanford O b: Cherry Valley Ohio April 25 1831 is by trade a blacksmith. He served
in the Seventh California Volunteers as musician in the late war.

Jane E b: In Ohio May 9 1833 died at Andover Ohio Sept 2 1835
Clarissa E b: Andover Ohio March 24 1835 died at Arcadia MO Aug 7 1840
Ann E b: Andover Ohio June 20 1837 married to ___ at Arcadia MO Aug 6 1857
Horace E b: Andover Ohio Nov 26 1839 married to ___ at Arcadia June 6 1862
Caroline E b: Arcadia MO Nov 23 1841 married to ___ at Arcadia Dec 17 1857
Henry B b: Arcadia MO June 28 1843 is by trade a printer
James M b: Arcadia MO July 15 1846 died at Arcadia MO April 12 1864

832. Giles Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 185 // 186

Giles Pease7 [Giles6,Noah5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]

born at Somers December 2 1805 married Mabel R Mosely daughter of William Mosley of South Wilbraham. He was a graduate of Yale College, and ordained as an evangelist and labored several years as such in Connecticut, Massachusetts and Rhode Island In 1833 he was installed over and Orthodox Congregational Church in Lowell Mass and in 1835, on account of ill health, received a demission. In 1842 se settled in Sandwich Mass as a pastor but on account of continued ill health he left his pastoral duties and turned his attention to the profession of medicine, and is now practicing physician in Boston. [1868]

His children were:

Giles M. b: Boston, May 3 1839. He received his diploma of M.D. from Harvard Medical College and

entered the US Navy as Assistant Surgeon in Dec 1861; continued there about one year, but resigned on account of ill health, having been stationed with the fleet in the Gulf of Mexico. He received a commission as Assistant Surgeon in the fifty-fourth Regiment of

Massachusetts

Volunteers in July 1863, continued in the service about one year; was stationed with the

above

regiment several months on Morris Island S.C. during the siege of Charleston; also at Hilton

Head

and in Florida, participating in the battle of Olustec.[spelling] He has since been in the medical practice in Boston.

Emma H b: Cambridge MASS May 24 1841

Edward C b: Boston MASS June 18 1845 died March 7 1860

of injuries received by an accident in gymnastic exercises at the age of 15

Jennette M S b: Sandwich May 6 1852

833. Giles Pease

Seventh Generation

Pg 185 // 186

Giles Pease7 [Giles6,Noah5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]

born at Somers December 2 1805 married Mabel R Mosely daughter of William Mosley of South Wilbraham. He was a graduate of Yale College, and ordained as an evangelist and labored several years as such in Connecticut, Massachusetts and Rhode Island In 1833 he was installed over and Orthodox Congregational Church in Lowell Mass and in 1835, on

account of ill health, received a demission. In 1842 se settled in Sandwich Mass as a pastor but on account of continued ill health he left his pastoral duties and turned his attention to the profession of medicine, and is now practicing physician in Boston. [1868]

His children were:

Giles M. b: Boston, May 3 1839. He received his diploma of M.D. from Harvard Medical College and entered the US Navy as Assistant Surgeon in Dec 1861; continued there about one year, but resigned on account of ill health, having been stationed with the fleet in the Gulf of Mexico. He received a commission as Assistant Surgeon in the fifty-fourth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers in July 1863, continued in the service about one year; was stationed with the above regiment several months on Morris Island S.C. during the siege of Charleston; also at Hilton Head and in Florida, participating in the battle of Olustec.[spelling] He has since been in the medical practice in Boston.
Emma H b: Cambridge MASS May 24 1841
Edward C b: Boston MASS June 18 1845 died March 7 1860 of injuries received by an accident in gymnastic exercises at the age of 15
Jennette M S b: Sandwich May 6 1852

837. Eli Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 186 187

Eli Pease7 [Eli6.Samuel5,Samuel4, Robert3,John2,Robert1]
eldest sonof Eli and Eunice Bugbee Pease of Enfield Ct he was born at Enfield. on Oct 17 1772 married Cynthia Terry 1796 and lived in Enfield where he died Sept 2 1845 at the age nearly 73 yrs.

has seven children.

845. Elihu Pease

Seventh Generation
page 189

Elihu Pease7 [Edward6,Samuel5,Samuel4,Robert3, John2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Edward and Hannah Rogers Pease last of Brookfield VT was born at Enfield June 24 1781; married Catharine Cumber 1819/ He resided at Buffalo NY two or three years, after his marriage but soon returned to York near Toronto C.W. where he had some time lived before his marriage and where he died, Sept 4 1854. He was a leather manufacturer.

he had four children.

846. Alvin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation page 190

Alvin Pease⁷ [Edward⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³, John², Robert¹]
Second son of Edward and Hannah Rogers Pease born at Enfield CT
Nov 8 1785
He married FIRST to Harriet Holt married SECOND to Phebe Salsbury on
June__ 1832
He resided for some time after the first marriage at Aubrun NY then
Buffalo then Aurora and now Holland NY and is by trade a blacksmith.

[he had three children by first wife two by second wife]

847. Walter Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

7th generation, page 190 191
This couple had 11 children

869. Stone Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 193 194

Stone Pease⁷ [Stone⁶, Aaron⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
Eldest son of Stone and Asenath Pease Pease, of Enfield CT was
born at Enfield July 2 1781 married_____ Oct 20 1807 and settled
in Enfield; died March 9 1825 at the age of 45

his children were:

Horace B b: Enfield April 9 1810 died Dec 7 1830 age 20
Joseph S b: Enfield Jan 7 1815 died Feb 28 1847

Elizabeth S b: Enfield Sept 12 1817

Records show that he married Elizabeth Pease daughter of Samuel and {Sexton} Pease

870. Horace Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 194

Horace Pease⁷ [Stone⁶, Aaron⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
Second son of Stone and Asenath Pease Pease, of Enfield CT was
born at Enfield July 7 1783 ,married Mrs. Rebecca [Parson] Carrier
Nov 2 1815 and lived in Enfield; was plough manufacturer; died at
Enfield Dec 3 1828 age 46

His children were:

Sophonra R b: Enfield Sept 14 1816 m Roderick Allen Oct 13 1835
 resides in Enfield.
Amelia P b: Enfield June 2 1822 m Edward Ingraham Jan 15 1844
 settled in Saybrook CT
Harriet P b: Enfield Sept 26 1826

879. Arvin B Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 195

Arvin B Pease⁷ [Ephraim⁶, Aaron⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
son of Ephraim and Jemima Phelps Pease first of Enfield CT last of LEE NY
born at Enfield July 6 1787 married Sedate Yeomans ; Nov 17 1808 and
settled in LEE NY

his children were:

Abby b: LEE, Sept 22 1810 and married Lorenzo Baker 1831
Jemima b: LEE Jan 7 1812 m: Samuel Underhill March 6 1832
Eliza b: LEE May 7 1815 m Charles C Hovey ; July 6 1834

Henry G b: LEE Dec 5 1818 m: Harriet Twitchell ; Nov 8 1826
Morris A b: LEE June 8 1821 died in London England Nov 11 1842
Zenna b:LEE May 5 1824 m: Joseph DeCory, April 4 1844

900. Peter P Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 196 197 198
Peter P Pease7 [Phineas6,Nathaniel5, Samuel4, Robert3 John 2 Robert1]
born at Stockbridge 04 12 1795 ,Married Ruth H Crocker 07 12 1821

First settled at Brownhelm; Ohio.

He gives the following account of his experience in pioneer life.
In the fall of 1816 at the age of 21 ½ years I left Stockbridge my native place, to seek my fortune in the West, and settled in what is now called Brownhelm, then an entire wilderness and known as town NO 6 in the nineteenth range of Connecticut Western Reserve. Three young men of us built the first house in town and wintered there in the employ of Col. Henry Brown of Stockbridge MASS. From whence a colony was formed of about twenty families who settled the town, enjoying the pleasures and suffering the privations of a pioneer life, common to all new settlements. I with my family of five children left Brownhelm, in April 1833 for the express purpose of commencing the Oberlin enterprise, and we were the first family that penetrated this, then dense forest, and thus took a second trail of pioneering, which ' was much shorter than the first, and I have been an eye witness to what God hath wrought in and for this place, and for this great vally of the Mississippi, and do praise the magnify his name!
He died Oct 22 1861

His children were:

Amandra R b: Brownhelm 11 03 1822 m: Rev R J Williams 08 09 1857
 settled in Dexter Mich
Flavius E b: Brownhelm, 04 17 1825 m: Mary A Drake 02 16 1848
Eliza C b: Brownhelm 02 10 1827 m J H Livingston 10 30 1844 settled in
 Oberlin.
Samantha C b: Brownhelm 01 03 1830 m: Henry F Shepard 08 16 1848
 resides in Wisconsin
Margaret Jb: Brownhelm 10 27 1832 m: David S HULL 11 01 1850 settled
 in Oberlin
Walter C b: Oberlin 06 17 1837
Frederick H b: Oberlin 08 24 1839 m: Josephine a Dolsen 11 07 1859
 settled in MICH
Franklin E b: Oberlin 05 08 1841
Herbert A b: Oberlin 04 1843 died 10 27 1849
Lucius F b: Oberlin 02 20 1845 died 07 09 1845
Phineas L b: Oberlin 12 27 1846

901. Hiram A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 198

Hiram A Pease⁷ [Phineas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
born at Stockbridge Mass, 04 19 1797; married Lydia Remile May 3 1818
He first settled in Berkshire Co but removed to Ohio about 1828 and finally
settled at Oberlin where he now resides [1866] He is by occupation a farmer:

these were his children:

Phineas B b: LEE MA, June 66 1819 m: Cornelia Reed 11 14 1840.
He prepared and entered the Oberlin College of Ohio but
never graduated. he is a minister of the Gospel and is
connected with the Wisconsin Conference of the Methodist
Episcopal Church. He was ordained elder in the 1852 and
is in the itinerant work. Of the seven Methodist preachers
bearing our name who are descendants of our common
ancestors, Rev Phineas B is the fifth one who is of the
descent of Robert 3. He is the father of eight children, the
second of whom Marcus A b: Sept 24 1843 was in the arm for
the suppression of the rebellion, a member of Company F of the
first Wisconsin Cavalry. He died near Helena Ark. Aug 24 1862.
His father writes " he served faithfully one year, and died a
Christian and sleeps in the soldier's unmarked grave"

Hiram A b: Stockbridge MA 12 23 1820 married Delana Parson 05 10 1844
He is an artist and a portrait painter.

Louisa L b: Stockbridge 03 26 1822 married Rev john L Johnson 08 22 1842
died at Oberlin 05 20 1853

Electa S b: Stockbridge 09 04 1823 married H R Granis 1844

Martin L b: Stockbridge 01 13 1825 died in Kansas 10 02 1857 and he was a
musician

Harlow T b: Stockbridge 10 23 1828 married Susie Hutly

Emily C b: Brownhelm Ohio 07 12 1831 married Urial Vantyne 01 20 1854

Theodore b: Oberlin Ohio 04 04 1836. He graduated with high honors at
Oberlin College and died at Spencertown NY 01 25 1863

Lucy Ellen b: Berea Ohio 09 07 1838

905. Salmon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 198 to 204

Salmon Pease⁷ [Calvin⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
born at Norfolk CT 06 14 1783 married Matilda Huntington the daughter of
Dr Thomas Huntington of Canaan CT 06 14 1803. He resided at Canaan until
the fall of 1826, when he removed to Charlotte VT.
he was by occupation a farmer and for several years he held a commission of
Justice of the Peace.
He died at Charlotte 07 23 1857 . His widow still living on the old homestead at
Charlotte at the age of 88 years in good health and sound mind, the pride and joy
of her children [1869]

Frederick S b:Canaan CT 05 21 1804 m Julia Lawrence 09 18 1832 resided in
Albany NY where he died of "consumption" 03 22 1867. He was by
occupation an Accountant and for about thirty yrs was a book keeper in
Commercial Bank of Albany.

Mr. Pease had no other advantages in early life for an educational
training that those afforded by him the Common Schools of his native town
in CT and his own exertions by the fireside. His productions in after yrs
show plainly that his youthful hrs were not miss spent of that he had only
fitted himself for the position of a banker's accountant.

He was the compiler of the work called "Pease Family" that was published
in New England Historical and genealogical Register 1849.VOL iii; a periodical
published under the patronage of the New England Historic-Genealogical
Society of which he was corresponding member. The work though compiled
largely from manuscript already prepared by the late "Dr. John Pease"
was prefaced with considerable information concerning the Pease in England.
the early settlement of the Pease's in this country and it had a large amount
of valuable genealogical and historical matter added to it which he acquired
by a large correspondence. The work awakened a deep interest in the minds
of the Enfield Press, into whose hands it chanced to fall, and to whom it principally
related. Its circulation out to have been much more extensive among them.
It was only three years aft Mr Pease became interested in his work that it was
published; a period far too short considering the magnitude of the field his
work embraced.

He has since prepared and published through the same medium other papers
which showed a reflective mind and subsequent discoveries have not only
proved to correctness of his conclusion ,but greatly enhanced the value
of his productions. We refer particularly to his article in the New England
Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol.x and which is republished in
the "Early History" of the Pease Families in America " Chapter iv.

Calvin b: Canaan 08 20 1806 died very young
Erastus H b: Canaan 09 10 1807 m: Lydia B Fry of Albany NY 04 15 1835 resides
at Albany. He is a bookseller and stationer.

Aaron G b: Canaan 02 22 1811 m Anne Page, sister of Governor Page of VT
10 18 1842. He graduated from the CT University in the class of 1837,
studies theology and became pastor of a church, first at Pittsford VT,
next at Waterbury and last at Norwich. He is now superintendent of the
Vermont State Reform School at Waterbury, where he resides.
Mr. Pease represented the town of Norwich, in the State Legislature in
1864 and 65 and was made chairman of committee to report a bill for the
establishment of a State Reform School. the bill passed and he was appointed
first commissioner to locate the school and set it in operation. He was after-
wards appointed superintendent of the school.

Calvin [2] b: Canaan 08 12 1813, m Martha Howse of Montpelier VT 05 17 1753
The following tribute is his memory we take from the Annual American
Cyclopedia for 1863:
"Calvin Pease, D.D. an American clergyman was born at Canaan, Litchfield
County CT August 12 1813 died at Burlington VT Sept 17 1863. His parents
were both of Puritan stock, and his early training was judicious and eminently
calculated to lay the foundation of purity of character which marked his mature
years. In November 1826 his family removed to Charlotte VT where he
was occupied upon his father's farm until 1832 when he entered Hinesburg

Academy to fit for college, and at the expiration of a year, entered the university of VT at Burlington. Here he at once took a high position, which he maintained to the end of his college course. He graduated in 1838 and from that time until 1842 was employed as principal in the academy at Montpelier. In 1841 he delivered the master's oration at Burlington and received the degree of A.M. In 1842 he delivered the manual address before the associate literary societies of the university and the same year was elected to the professorship of the Greek and Latin languages in that institution. He continued in this position until Dec 1855, when he was elected to succeed Dr. Worthington Smith, as president. Late in the period of his professorship he was licensed to preach the gospel by the Winooski Association. Though he had not made theology a systematic study yet he was urged to this step by his friends who knew his rare ability as a writer and speaker and his eminent qualifications, spiritual and intellectual for usefulness in the pulpit. At the commencement in 1856 he was inaugurated as president of the university and a few weeks later received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Middlebury College VT. During his presidency he received various marks of appreciation and regard among which various marks of appreciation and regard among which were his appointment as a member of the VT Board of education as its organization in 1856, and his election to the presidency of the VT Teachers Association the same year, both of which offices he held until he left the State and by his activity and usefulness in these positions had a leading part in shaping the present highly successful

educational policy of the State. In Nov 1861 he received a call to the pastorate of the First Presbyterian Church in Rochester N. Y. which in consideration of the demands of his health, and the claims of his family, he deemed it his duty to accept. He entered upon his ministry in Rochester in Jan 1862 and in May was installed as pastor of the church. the period of his ministry here though short, was eminently successful and happy, embracing the most interesting portion of his life; within these few months he did his greatest and best work, for which all his previous life, labor and experience were but the preparation, and it was their fitting crown and reward. During the last year of his life, he was elected a member of the American Philosophical Society of Philadelphia.

DR. Pease left many valuable manuscripts and sermons but published only a few. His earlier published work was a "Discourage on the Import and Value of Popular Lecturing of the Day" delivered before the literary societies of the university of VT [1842]. Subsequently he published in the Bibliotheca Snera "Classical Studies" [July 1852]; the "Distinctive Idea of Preaching" [1853] delivered as an address before the Rhetorical Society of Auburn Theological Seminary [1858]; "The Idea of the New England College and its Power of Culture" delivered at his inauguration as President of the University [1856]; "Address before the Medical Department of the University" [1856]; Baccalaureate Sermons"[1856,1857,1859,1860]

And a number of occasional sermons"

The following extract describing DR. Pease as a preacher of the Gospel we copy from the Rochester "American and Democrat" of Sept 22 1863.

....."None of his hearers will soon forget the blended modesty and authority of his presence in the sacred desk, that voice, usually low like a distant music, but occasionally loud like a rising storm; the eye kindling in appeal; the right arm launched forth in demonstration. Sin his sole hated. In whatever refuge it larked, he dragged it forth; in whatever citadel it flaunted defiance, he challenged and assailed it; in whatsoever worldly allurements it smiled it was to him "an evil and bitter thing' Priest crafts, State craft, and Mammon craft he could scourge with a whip of scorpions. On the other hand, truth, right and duty as they related to GOD and HIS WORD man and his destiny truth as it is expressed in Christian doctrine and illustrated in Christian character the truth as it is in Jesus, were to him most dear and supreme the sweetest of all the influences of heaven, and the most majestic of all the forces of earth, "fair as the moon, clear as the sun and terrible as an army with banners"

DR. Pease sicken while away from his home and pastoral duties spending his summer vacation and died with dysentery at the residence of his brother in law George Francis Esq.

Thomas H b: Canaan 10 24 1815 ,married FIRST to Catharine N Coon of Brooklyn NY

04 16 1838; married SECOND to Elizabeth Graham of New Haven CT
04 17 1848 married THIRD to Eliza Morris of Bethel VT 06 02 1852 and
resides in New Haven CT.
For the past thirty years he has been a book dealer, first in New York City
and since 1842 in the city of New Haven. He has two sons and two daughters.

One of his sons William B Pease was born in New Haven 01 30 1844.
He Enlisted as a private in the 15th Infantry Regiment to CT Volunteers for
the suppression of the late rebellion, Aug 11 1862. He left the regiment
a few days before the disastrous battles of Fredericksburg, and afterwards
received a commission as Lieutenant in the 8th Regiment of United States
Colored Troop. He was engaged in the bloody battle of the Olustee Fla.;
at which time his regiment suffered severely. It was afterwards ordered to
Virginia, did good service in the trenches before Petersburg, and was one
of the first regiments of the Union Army to enter that city. After the surrender
of LEE and his army he went with his regiment to Brownsville Texas, to
assist in restoring order in that State.
Resigning his commission in his regiment, re returned to home.
On the 7th of March 1867 he received a commission as First Lieutenant
in the 11th Regiment of the Regular Army. For several month past he has
been doing duty as Commissioner of the 12th and 13th Districts of Virginia
embracing eight counties.

Peter E b: Canaan 05 11 1818 , m: Cordelia Rich of Charlotte VT 01 14 1841 and
resides at Charlotte as a farmer

Mary M b: Canaan 08 20 1820 m George Francis 09 21 1841 and resides at
Burlington VT

Reuben O b: Canaan 08 23 1823 died unmarried at the age of 24

Roscius M b: Canaan March 7 1825 died Oct 12 1844

906. Nehemiah P Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 204

Nehemiah P Pease⁷ [Calvin⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
born at Canaan CT May 1 1798 married Lucy Williams of Canaan 05 05 1816
resided in Canaan where he died Dec 2 1838

his children were:

Sally I b: Canaan 01 18 1818 d 1848 unmarried
Seth b: Canaan 05 20 1820 m Eunice M Sheldon of New Marlboro MA
05 20 1846 He grauated from Medical College at New Haven CT

in 1845 and settled at New Marlboro Berkshire CO Ma, a physician

912. Harlow Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 204

Deacon Harlow Pease⁷ [Allen⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Robert³ John² Robert¹]
son of Allen and Rachael Tibbals Pease of Sheffield MASS born Sheffield 04 17 1798
married Ann Jane Clark of Sheffield 01 30 1826

he first settled in Sheffild and was a clothier , wool carder and silk dryer.
About 1839 he removed to the town of Alford Ma and engaged in farming having a
farm, grist mill, and saw mill. He has been a man of active business habits, though now
suffering from paralysis. He appears to have the confidence of the community in which he
has lived, having filled for many years, with acceptance, the office of deacon of the
Congregational Church, and being appointed a justice of the peace.

his children were:

child b: died in early infancy
child b: died in early infancy
Clark A b: Sheffield 07 23 1829 died 02 26 1831 age 1y 7mos
Henry b: Sheffield 12 17 1831 m Emily Marion Higgins of
Spencertown NY 04 20 1859 and settled in Alford MA as a
merchant
Ann Jane b: Sheffield, 09 26 1834 died October 26 1841
Sarah Lodena b: Sheffield 05 05 1837 m John Callender of
Cambridge MA 02 20 1856 and resides at Alford

915. Dudley S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 206

DUDLEY S PEASE ⁷[Nathaniel⁶,Nathaniel⁵,Samuel⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
eldest son of Nathaniel and Jerusha Hall Pease of Poughkeepsie NY . Born at
Norwalk CT march 5 1875; married, first Leurilly Loomis, Nov 14 1805; married SECOND
to Maria Sears, Nov 1810; married THIRD Sarah Rilley, 1814. He lived in Poughkeepsie,
where he died, March 17 1855

his children were:

by first wife:
Charles L b: Poughkeepsie NY 1806
married Ann Booth of Poughkeepsie and he died 08 12 1836
Sylvia b: Poughkeepsie
married Clark Mills of Cleveland Ohio, she died about 1850

By second wife:

Maria L b: Poughkeepsie
married in 1833 to Anthony McClary and lives in Kingston NY
child male b: and died in infancy

by third wife:

Richard P b: Poughkeepsie 02 13 1816 m: Hannah Otis of Brooklyn NY
04 23 1838 and lives in Brooklyn he is a turner and stair builder

Margaret R b:Poughkeepsie 04 24 1818 m Henry Sitzer of Poughkeepsie

Edwin R b: Poughkeepsie 06 21 1820 m Cornelia Stanton of Poughkeepsie
and lives in that place. He is a boot and shoe dealer

Benjamin F b: Poughkeepsie 11 17 1822. He has for the past fifteen years been
a resident of Lima, Peru, South America, where he married a native of
the country of Spanish Descent, by whom he has several children. He
is an artist.

Catharine J b: Poughkeepsie, June 5 1824 m George E Raonas of New York City
12 10 1846 where she now resides.

Albert S b: Poughkeepsie, 09 27 1828 m Sarah E Dunton 06 25 1851 and resides
Buskirk's Bridge Rensselaer County NY [1867]

Mr. Pease served an apprenticeship with Mr. E Rilley of the Poughkeepsie
Telegraph as a printer. At the expiration of his term of service he became
a partner with Mr. Rilley in the printing business. In consequence of the
death of his partner, at the end of one year he assumed the entire control
of the business. During the administration of the President Pease, he was
postmaster of the city of Poughkeepsie. Mr Pease subsequently sold his
interest in the printing business studied law, and was admitted to the
practice at the bar of all Courts in the State, a profession he never followed

In 1858 he purchased the Poughkeepsie Daily Press , established and again
became editor and proprietor of the newspaper.

To answer the call of his country during the late rebellion Mr. Pease sold his
interest in the printing business and in 1861 went as first Lieutenant of Company
E, 20th Regiment of New York State Militia , Col. George Pratt commanding. On
his return from the war he repurchased the office as well as the name to Troy NY
where he conducted the Daily and Weekly Press until the fall of 1867, when he sold
out his interest in the paper.

Walter S b: Poughkeepsie 07 21 1835. died 03 1842

Egbert R b: Poughkeepsie 01 21 1835 died march 1842

916. Grove A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 207

Grove A PEASE 7[Nathaniel6,Nathaniel5,Samuel4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]

Son of Nathaniel and Jurshua Hall Pease born Norfolk CT 08 04 17189

married Harriet S Jewett, the daughter of the late Joshua R Jewett of Granby CT

May 2 1814.

He settled in Granby where he is at the present [1868] living, after having spent
soem 30 years at the South.

926. Joseph IVES Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 209

Joseph IVES PEASE 7[Earl P6,Nathaniel5,Samuel4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
eldest son of Earl P and Mary IVES Pease, born at Norfolk CT 08 09 1809'
married Mary Spencer of Baltimore MD 12 08 1841 who died 1851

Mr Pease is an engraver in the portrait historical and landscape style, and in the line manner; also by aquatint process. When a boy he showed an unusually well developed inventive and constructive faculty. He amused his young schoolmates with a variety of fancy articles which he made with a turning lathe of his own construction. Before he supposed it had been thought of he built a power loom which wove a strip of cloth six inches wide by simply turning a crank. "While yet a boy he got up a propeller on the identical model of those in present use, and fitted it into a boat of one squirrel power" which caused the astonishment of old and young in his native village at seeing the little craft "go ahead" without visible sail or wheel. This in itself may appear like a simple thing, but it involved a principle which was not brought to public notice until several years afterwards; and which since it's adoption has produced an entire change in the mode of building ships for naval warfare for for fast sailing freighting vessel.

Notwithstanding he showed at this early age an uncommon mechanical genius, his father placed him as a clerk in a store at Hartford CT. The son managed to extricate himself from a business not congenial to his tastes and began a pursuit more in harmony with his feelings and which he has since followed.

The smaller production of his burin may be found in many of the gift books and magazines of the past 30 yrs. Some of his larger work are "Old 76" and young "48" engraved for the old New York Art Union; a copy of Raphael Morghen's "Last Supper" published by Ledyard Bill of New York and view of Haines Falls, Catskill Mountain, in a work published by William Pate of New York.

He was for a number of years, connected with the American Bank Note Company. Many of their most finished vignettes, portraits and fancy head of bank notes were his work the "battle of Lexington" on the twenty on the twenty dollar bill, national currency, is one of them , though by no means his best.

Aside from his regular pursuit, Mr. Pease has contributed several poems which need no other recommendation than to say they were published in the early volumes of Godey's and Graham's Magazines, and in Harpers Weekly and Monthly periodicals. He has spent the greater portion of his business life in the cities of Boston, Albany, Philadelphia and New York. He now resides at Stockbridge MASS

His Children were:

Fanny I b: Albany NY 09 17 1842
Ernest S b: Philadelphia 11 20 1846
Willard P b: Cooperstown NY 07 07 1848

NOTE:

** It was not until sometime after 1833 that ERICSSON attempted to call the British government to the principle boats by force acting entirely under water.

Failing there, he came to the United States, where he met with more encouragement and applied the propeller with success to the steamship, "Princeton" in 1841 [Appleton's American Cyclopaedia]

927. Richard H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 211

Richard H PEASE 7[Earl P6,Nathaniel5,Samuel4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
born at Norfolk CT Feb 19 1813 married Mary E Dawes of Philadelphia PA Jan 10 1835
and resided for some time at Albany NY. He now resides in New York City is by
occupation an engraver on wood. He was largely engaged at one time in furnishing
engrave illustration works published by the authority of the State of New York.
He has been a publisher of toy books and other illustrated work for children, as
Grand papa Pease's works.

Clara I	b:	married William W Eggleston
Henry E	b:	married Sarah L Gay
Charles E	b:	about 1841 He was in the military in the late rebellion held the rank of Major and was Assistant Adjutant General in the Army of the Potomac.
Mary E	b:	married George Wm Warren
Frances I	b:	died young
Martha H	b:	
Ella L	b:	married Theodore Sill
Richard	b:	died as an infant
Richard H	b:	about 1848
George W	b:	about 1853

928. Roger M S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 211 212

Roger M S PEASE 7[Earl P6,Nathaniel5,Samuel4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
born at Norfolk CT 01 13 1822 youngest son of Earl P and Mary Ives Pease.
first married to Abby E Slack of Albany NY 01 26 1841

second to Mary A Russell of North East New York 05 08 1854
resides at St Paul MINN [1866]
He is a minister of the Gospel in connection with the Baptist denomination.

children by first wife

Anny L b: Albany NY 10 21 1841 died 08 3 1846
Minot H b: Albany NY 08 19 1843 He enlisted in Company D of the 2nd Minn
Volunteers ,09 23 1861 at Ft Snelling. died of chronic dysentery at
St Paul 09 23 1862
Granville B b: Albany NY 09 13 4945
May I b: Albany NY 04 18 1817 m Henry E Sealye
Roger S b: Newtonville NY 12 19 1849
Annie S b: Brooklyn NY 06 0 61852
Carrie R b: Brooklyn NY 07 11 1853

by second wife

Charles H b: ST Paul MN 04 29 1857 died 09 20 1857
Nellie R b: St Paul MN 12 24 1863

930. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 212 213

William PEASE 7 [William6, Daniel 5, Daniel 4, Robert3, John2, Robert1]

born Canaan on March 4 1781 married Obedience Stone.
He settled as a farmer amount the early settlers in the town of Pompey NY

children:

Amanda b: Pompey NY 1810
William G b: Pompey NY 1812 married Electa Colburn
married second to Margaret Butler
married third to Sylvia Butler
Emily b: Pompey NY 04 02 1814
Mahala E b: Pompey NY 06 22 1816 m Joseph Hanchett
Lucy Ann b: Pompey NY 1818
Maria C b: Pompey NY 12 20 1820
Juliette b: Pompey NY 05 30 1823
Sylvia b: Pompey NY 12 11 1825 married George W Humphrey

939. Lewis Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 214 215

Rev. Lewis Pease7 [Daniel6, Daniel5, Daniel4, Robert3, John 2 Robert1]
born at Canaan NY Aug 7 1786; married First, Pamela Norton of Goshen CT
03 29 1808; married Second to Anne E Wheeler 12 02 1835. He was an
itinerant minister of the Gospel.

In 1807 at the early age of 21 he "received on trail" by the New York Conference
of Methodist Episcopal Church.

At the end of his probation [1811] he was ordained elder by the same conference.
When he entered the ministry the New York Conference embraced a portion of
New Jersey, the eastern part of New York, the west half of Connecticut, Berkshire
County in Massachusetts, and the western portion of Vermont. Over this extensive
territory the preachers of that body during his early ministry were liable to stationed
from year to year.

While in the active ministry Mr. Pease was appointed to the most responsible position
with the bounds of his conference: Troy and Albany NY, New York City, and Hartford CT
were among his appointments. He was once transferred and preached two years at
the Philadelphia, PA.

He was ardent, eloquent and successful laborer of his Masters' vineyard. It is said by
thoses who have heard him he possessed the faulty of holding the attention of his
audience rarely excelled by any public speaker of this time. For many years before his
decease, he ministrations were greatly retarded by feeble health. At length born 'down'
by a peculiar chronic disease he died at Richmond Mass, Sept 25 1843 at the age of 57 yrs

His remains were buried in his native town.

his children were:

BY SECOND WIFE:

Pamelia A b: New York City NY 02 15 1837 married Rev. STEEL
Lewis Y b: Richmond MA 12 1839 died 07 04 1849
William E b: Richmond MA 02 18 1841

940. Philo Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 215 216

Philo Pease7 [Daniel6, Daniel5, Daniel4, Robert3, John 2 Robert1]
born at Canaan NY 09 21 1788 third son of Daniel and Keizah Dean Pease
married Polly Orton about 1810 and first settled at Canaan NY but subsequently
removed to Lilse NY where he died April 10 1837

his children were:

John M b: Canaan NY 09 25 1811 married Artemisia White
the daughter of Rev. Nicholas White 05 29 1826.

Mr. Pease entered the ministry of the Gospel and joined the New York Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1834. He was ordained elder in 1838 and continued in the itinerancy of the church until the fall of 1853, when he went to Philadelphia as secretary of the Pennsylvania State Colonization Society. He dissolved his relation with this society in the spring of 1855 and soon after became engaged in organizing an "African Exploration Society". He was appointed traveling agent for the purpose of obtaining funds to help carry out the object of the society with the expectation of embarking for the coast of Africa as soon as the necessary funds were obtained.

He left his home in Brooklyn NY in Aug 1856 on a tour through the State, was taken suddenly ill at Rochester, and return to some friends at Auburn, where he died Sept 29 1856.

Mariette L b: Canaan March 7 1814 m Linus Dickinson, and died at Lisle NY 09 04 1839
Caroline P b: Canaan May 08 1816 m Edson A Blair, resides at Castle Creek Broom Co NY
Lewis M b: Lisle NY Aug 25 1818 m Ann E Pinney.

Mr. Lewis M Pease also joined the New York Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, was ordained elder in 1845. Before the meeting of the annual conference in 1850 the ladies of the Home Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church of NY asked the bishop for missionary to be appointed from the conference to labor as such at the Five Points Mission, a field which the above society had for sometime occupied. Mr. Pease was Selected as the man for the place. At the end of one year he was removed by the conference and another appointed. Mr. Pease had labored long enough here to become satisfied that the demand for missionary operations in the vicinity of Five Points was of sufficient magnitude to justify the continuance of his labors under an independent organization. Accordingly he withdrew from the Methodist Conference and organized the Five Points House of the Industry. In 1854 it became an incorporated institution, governed by the board of trustees elected annually by the incorporators, of which incorporated body Mr. Pease was member. he held the position of superintendent of the institution for some eight years. He afterwards retired to a farm owned by the institution at Westchester NY where boys were sent from the Mission to receive instruction in farming.

Harriet E b: Lisle NY July 7 1822 m Charles Abbott and died May 23 1845
Joseph N b: Lisle NY Dec 1 1824 m Jane Marsh, and resides at Virgil Corners NY as a farmer
William S b: Lisle NY April 11 1827 died : Triangle NY Nov 30 1846
Ann E b: Lisle NY Sept 16 1829 died at Rio Janeiro South Africa 02 22 1850
Philo C b: Lisle NY Oct 31 1835 he is a physician resides at West Farms NY

943. John B Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 217

John B Pease7 [Daniel6, Daniel5, Daniel4, Robert3, John 2 Robert1]
born at Canaan NY 07 09 1795; married FIRST to Abigail Hunt 11 04 1818;

married SECOND to Mary Bushnel 02 06 1854.
he removed from Canaan soon after his first marriage. For a time resided at
Nassau Rensselaer County NY, thence at De Ruyter Madison Co next at Manlius,
subsequently at the village of Lake Port, town of Sullivan where ne now resides
[1866] He is by occupation a farmer.

His children were:

Mary A b: New Lebanon NY 04 05 1829
 m: Charles Smith 09 152 1842 resides at Pitcher, Chenango County NY
Sylvia N b: Nassau, 08 27 1821 m: Almon Perkins of Cazenovia 07 01 1844
Harvey C b: Nassau, 04 30 1823 m: Sarah Earl, 07 11 1847 resides at Manlius
 he is by occupation a farmer
William H b: Nassau, 09 15 1825 m: Susan Wyman 10 28 1847 resides at DeWitt
 occupation as a cooper.
Pamela b: Nassau 10 22 1827 m Rufus Cornell, 09 19 1857 resides at Sullivan
John F b: De Ruyter, 12 15 1829 m Catharine Derrick 11 03 1850 resides at Syracuse
 NY his occupation is Coppersmith

945. William S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 217 218_

William S Pease⁷ [Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Robert³, John² Robert¹]
born at Canaan NY 04 15 1800 married Jane Edwards, He died 02 22 1826
leaving no children. We take the following from the Methodist Magazine of 1826

At the age of 8 years he was made partaker of pardoning mercy, and in 1821
he entered the traveling ministry in which he continued until his death.
The disease which he had died caused him many painful hours; but he bore
them with patience and resignation, often expressing his confidence in God and
his prospects of future felicity. When death approached him he said
"can this be dying" I never was so happy. I am free from pain both of body and mind"
In his happy frame of mind he sank peacefully into the arms of death. In his death the

church has lost a young minister of much promise as he gave every presage of future
usefulness to his fellow men.

1001. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 228 230_

John Pease7 [John6, John5, Pelatiah4, Jonathan3, John2, Robert1]
born at Conway MA 11 23 1801 married Louisa Barlett and settled in Utica NY
1825 in the mercantile business where his wife died 1840.

His children were:

Miranda b: Ashfield MA 11 27 1824 died at Utica 07 16 1841
Lucinda b: Utica 02 19 1826 m Edward Francis of Clinton NY 1862 farmer
Caroline b: Utica 01 28 1828 m Peter Gernmond 1854 a farmer lives in
New Hartford NY
Henry C b: Utica, 11 06 1829. he went to California 1853 engaged in mining until
1861, enlisted as a volunteer in the army to serve against the rebellion
honorably discharge after three years service, 1841 returned to Utica, re-
enlisted in Hancock's Corps of Veteran, March 1865 for one year and was
discharged March 1866
William R b: Utica 07 8 1831 he entered the US Military Academy at West Point 06 01 1850
graduated as Brevet Second Lieutenant 07 01 1855. He is the first of the name
among the graduates of the US Military Academy. He was assigned to duty with
the 10th Regiment of the US Infantry; promoted to 2nd Lieutenant 10 18 1855; and
ordered to duty with the 7th Regiment of US Infantry severing in the Cherokee and
Choctaw Indian country. 01 1857 he was ordered to duty as recruiting office at
Rochester NY. Feb 1858 he was ordered from Rochester to join the 7th Regiment of
Infantry at Jefferson Barracks, MO to prepare for the campaign against the Mormons in
Utah territory; served in that campaign until 09 1859 when from ill health was permitted to
return to the States; March 1861 was promoted to 1st Lieutenant . June 1861 was
promoted to Captain, engaged in mustering into service the Ohio three years; Volunteers;
August 1861 was appointed mustering and disbursing office for Central New York, with
station at Utica; August 1862 was raised to Colonel , led the field the 117th Regiment of
New York Volunteers; participated in the defense of National Capital in the engagement
between General Pope and Stonewall Jackson, commanding a brigade April 1863, was

ordered

with his regiment to Suffolk VA and participated in the defense of the that place during it's
siege by the rebel General Longstreet, commanding the 3rd Brigade of the 1st Division of the
9th army Corps. In June 1863 after the siege of Suffolk, he was compelled to resign his
commission as Colonel of Volunteers. August 1863; he was placed on the relief list on
account of disability incurred in the line of duty; assigned to duty in the Provost Marshal
General's office at Wash DC 04 30 1864, was ordered to Hartford CT. as mustering and
disbursing officer for CT. and Rhode Island: Continued in this duty until Jan 1866 when he
was appointed Assistant Provost Marshal General and chief mustering officer for CT and
Rhode Island and appointed Brevet major of the United States Army for Faithful and

meritorious

the

service during the war. He was recently [1868] been appointed Brevet Brigadier General of
United States Army.

General Pease Married Rowena C the daughter of Rev. Hart F Pease of Brooklyn NY

Helen b: Utica 09 1833 married Oliver Carpenter: farmer 09 11 1854 and resides in Paris NY
Francis b: Utica 1835 died 1836
Harrison b: Utica 03 15 1840. He enlisted as a private in the 26th Regiment of NY Volunteers
04 1861 served as such until 09 05 1862. During this time he was in the battles of
Cedar Mountain, Bradley Station, Thoroughfare Gap Second Bull Run and Chancellorsville
Va: 09 05 1862 was appointed First Lieutenant in the 117th Regiment of NY Volunteers
participated with that regiment in defense of Suffolk VA in April and May 1863, the raid on
Richmond under General Dix in June and July 1863. Also in the siege of Charlestown S.C.
from August 1863 to April 1864 was in the siege of Petersburg VA, from April 1864 until
February 1865, severely wounded May 16 1864 at the battle of Drury Bluff VA. Promoted
Captain for gallant conduct in the battle June 19 1864; rendered in one of the Sherman's
columns in North Carolina from March 15 1865 to June 8 1865 was mustard out and
honorably discharged with the regiment June 8 1865

Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 250

Dexter Pease 7 [James⁶ Abner⁵ Isaac⁴ Isaac³ John² Robert¹]
eldest son of James and Lucy Day Pease
First of Chester MA last of Worcester NY born at Chester Jan 24 1796
married FIRST to Anna Seward; SECOND to _____ THIRD to Esther Paddock 04 10 1859
He left Masachuesetts for the New Connecticut Ohio when a young man, with nothing but his
knapsack and ax, but is now a wealthy farmer in Banbrdige Ohio. He had no children in 1859

1166. Lumas H Pease

born: Colebrook June 20 1811. He graduated at
Williams College at Williamstown MA 1835 and
at East Windsor CT Theological Seminary 1838;
studied some time at Andover and New York spent
several years traveling in Europe and Asia; was ordained
by Albany Presbytery in 1845. He was a Chaplain of the
forth fourth Regiment New York State Volunteers
[Ellsworth's] in the late Rebellion. Afterwards labored a
year as a delegate of the US Christian Commission. In the
Fall of 1865 he received an appointment as Seamen's
Chaplain at Savannah GA.

1167. Julius W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 253_Julius W Pease⁷ [Asaph⁶, Noadiah⁵, Isaac⁴, Isaac³, John², Robert¹]
Last of New Britain CT and born at Colebrook May 19 1814; married
Mary Hotchkiss of Burlington CT June 1 1844.
He first settled at Winsted CT subsequently at New Britain CT where he
resides , [1868]

his children were:

Lumas H b: Winsted CT 01 20 1845
Martha F b: Winsted CT 11 28 1846
Julius W b: Winsted CT 07 07 1847 died 09 13 1847
Julius H b: New Britain CT 11 22 1848
William W b: New Britain CT 11 02 1850
Mary E b: New Britain CT 02 18 1853

Edward C b:New Britain CT 12 02 1854 died 08 18 1855
Clarence b:New Britain CT 02 14 1857 died 01 11 1858
Charles W b: New Britain CT 06 13 1859 died 09 24 1859

1535. Sherman Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Page 244

Sherman born Chardon, March 25 1837 m Elizabeth Warner 10 10 1847
he enlisted in the army in 1862 served to the end of the war in putting down
the rebellion; was connected with the 105th Regiment of Ohio Volunteer Infantry;
was with General Sherman in his march through Georgia and S Carolina
was in the battle of Perryville, the two days fight at Chicannauga and
Missionary Ridge

1675. Rhoda L Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]

Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L	B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.
Orpha D	B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield, Unmarried
Walter R	B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell, February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT
Nancy P	B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield , Unmarried
Caroline A	B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

1676. Orpha D Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker
 Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.
Orpha D B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield,
 Unmarried
Walter R B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell,
 February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT
Nancy P B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield ,
 Unmarried

Caroline A B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry
 April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

1677. Walter R Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker
 Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.
Orpha D B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield,
 Unmarried
Walter R B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell,
 February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT

Nancy P B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield ,
Unmarried
Caroline A B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry
April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

1678. Nancy P Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker
Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.
Orpha D B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield,
Unmarried
Walter R B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell,
February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT
Nancy P B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield ,
Unmarried
Caroline A B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry
April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

1679. Caroline A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 142

Waleter Pease7 [John6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Born at Enfield March 29 1874 and married Rhoda Terry
Dec 31 1807 with whom, and numerous friends he celebrated his
Sixthieth anniversary wedding day. He settled in Enfield, farmer
And resides there [1868]

His children were:

Rhoda L B: Enfield, December 21 1808 m Wilder Parker
 Nov 26 1835, settled in Enfield.

Orpha D B: Endireld Aug 14 1810 and resides in Endfield,
 Unmarried

Walter R B: Enfield, Jan 3 1813 m Sophia Bidwell,

 February 10 1839 and lives in Manchester CT

Nancy P B: Enfield May 18 1817 resides in Enfield ,
 Unmarried

Caroline A B: Enfield Jan 23 1824 m Lyman Terry
 April 20 1851 and settled in Enfield.

1687. Orrin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
 son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
 Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
 John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
 at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
 resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856
 has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
 Post Office at hartford for several years

1688. James H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856
has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1689. Edwin T Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856
has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1690. Ann A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease7 [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835

at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856
has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1691. James M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856

has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1692. Martha A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856
has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford Jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1693. Adalaide A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856

has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1694. Jane M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149/150

Harvey Pease7 [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease of Enfield CT last of
Hartford, born at Enfield April 15 1790, married Martha Pease the daughter of
John Pease April 14 1819 and settled in Hartford where he died Aug 16 1835
at the age of 45.

his children were:

Orrin b: Hartford June 4 1820 died Oct 13 1839 age 19

James H b: Hartford Nov 4 1821 d: August 22 1822

Edwin T b: Hartford Jan 23 1823 m Frances Geer Oct 29 1845
resides in Hartford, a bookseller. Died Jan 27 1856
has two children

Ann A b: Hartford Dec 12 1826 died Sept 12 1828

Martha A b: Hartford jan 21 1829 died Feb 12 1855

Adalaide Ab: Hartford Feb 12 1831

Jane M A b: Hartford April 18 1832 died June 5 1852

John A b: Hartford Sept 27 1835 he has been a clerk in the
Post Office at hartford for several years

1696. Ruth A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

And lives in Enfield [1869]
Harriet b: Ellington, June 11 1817 d: Enfield, 1847 age 30 never married.
Rhoda b: Ellington 1819, married Joshua Crowell of Ware MASS
February 28 1848
Rosetta b: Ellington, May 11 1821, married Alden Markham of Enfield,
Married Second: Dr. Wallace, and resides in Detroit Mich.
Laruar S b: Ellington, 1824 m Peter Moore of Ware MASS 1847
D: Dec 1848

1698. Thomas C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 144/145

Thomas Pease 7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease first of Enfield , subsequently of
Ellington Ct, married RUTH PEASE the daughter of Rufus Pease of Enfield,
1811 and settled in Ellington. He returned to Enfield 1856 where he died.

His children were:

Ruth A b: Ellington , 1812 m Elijah P Davis of Somers, 1847
D: in Enfield 1849
Clarissa b: Ellington, Feb 22 1814 m Charles Saunders of Enfield,
D: in Enfield, April 1845
Thomas C b: Ellington July 12 1815, married Fidelia M Rood, May 3 1840,
And lives in Enfield [1869]
Harriet b: Ellington, June 11 1817 d: Enfield, 1847 age 30 never married.
Rhoda b: Ellington 1819, married Joshua Crowell of Ware MASS
February 28 1848
Rosetta b: Ellington, May 11 1821, married Alden Markham of Enfield,
Married Second: Dr. Wallace, and resides in Detroit Mich.
Laruar S b: Ellington, 1824 m Peter Moore of Ware MASS 1847
D: Dec 1848

1699. Harriet Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Salom Pease 7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Enfield, April 10 1784 and married
Polly Parson 1816; married second to Amanda Algies, married THIRD to Azuba
Woodworth. He settled in Ellington, died 1855 at 71 yrs.
His Children were all by his first wife, Polly Parson.

Rodolphus b: Ellington, 1817 d: as a small child.
Eratus P b: Ellington, Feb 17 1819
Cyrus b: Ellington, Dec 3 1821 M Maria Loomis of Lebanon CT
Polly b: Ellington, Feb 3 1824 m Daniel Avery of Stafford CT June 3 1843
Salmon b: Ellington, March 22 1826 d 1839 age 13 yrs
Theodore b: Ellington Feb 10 1829 died as a child

1705. Cyrus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146

Salom Pease 7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Enfield, April 10 1784 and married
Polly Parson 1816; married second to Amanda Algies, married THIRD to Azuba
Woodworth. He settled in Ellington, died 1855 at 71 yrs.
His Children were all by his first wife, Polly Parson.

Rodolphus b: Ellington, 1817 d: as a small child.
Eratus P b: Ellington, Feb 17 1819
Cyrus b: Ellington, Dec 3 1821 M Maria Loomis of Lebanon CT
Polly b: Ellington, Feb 3 1824 m Daniel Avery of Stafford CT June 3 1843
Salmon b: Ellington, March 22 1826 d 1839 age 13 yrs
Theodore b: Ellington Feb 10 1829 died as a child

1706. Polly Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146

Salom Pease 7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Enfield, April 10 1784 and married
Polly Parson 1816; married second to Amanda Algies, married THIRD to Azuba
Woodworth. He settled in Ellington, died 1855 at 71 yrs.

His Children were all by his first wife, Polly Parson.

Rodolphus b: Ellington, 1817 d: as a small child.
Eratus P b: Ellington, Feb 17 1819
Cyrus b: Ellington, Dec 3 1821 M Maria Loomis of Lebanon CT
Polly b: Ellington, Feb 3 1824 m Daniel Avery of Stafford CT June 3 1843
Salmon b: Ellington, March 22 1826 d 1839 age 13 yrs
Theodore b: Ellington Feb 10 1829 died as a child

1707. Salmon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 145/146

Salom Pease 7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Enfield, April 10 1784 and married
Polly Parson 1816; married second to Amanda Algies, married THIRD to Azuba
Woodworth. He settled in Ellington, died 1855 at 71 yrs.
His Children were all by his first wife, Polly Parson.

Rodolphus b: Ellington, 1817 d: as a small child.
Eratus P b: Ellington, Feb 17 1819
Cyrus b: Ellington, Dec 3 1821 M Maria Loomis of Lebanon CT
Polly b: Ellington, Feb 3 1824 m Daniel Avery of Stafford CT June 3 1843

Salmon b: Ellington, March 22 1826 d 1839 age 13 yrs
Theodore b: Ellington Feb 10 1829 died as a child

1708. Theodore Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 145/146

Salom Pease 7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Enfield, April 10 1784 and married
Polly Parson 1816; married second to Amanda Algies, married THIRD to Azuba
Woodworth. He settled in Ellington, died 1855 at 71 yrs.
His Children were all by his first wife, Polly Parson.

Rodolphus b: Ellington, 1817 d: as a small child.
Eratus P b: Ellington, Feb 17 1819

Cyrus b: Ellington, Dec 3 1821 M Maria Loomis of Lebanon CT
Polly b: Ellington, Feb 3 1824 m Daniel Avery of Stafford CT June 3 1843
Salmon b: Ellington, March 22 1826 d 1839 age 13 yrs
Theodore b: Ellington Feb 10 1829 died as a child

1709. Elizabeth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146
Willis Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, Feb 1786

Married Hannah Bradley of Tolland CT Jan 17 1821 died at Vernon CT
Oct 11 1853 at the age of 67

His children were:

Elizabeth b: Ellington Sept 1821 m Orville Dimmock of Stafford CT 1840
Laura b: Ellington Nov 1822 m Edward Low and lives at Vernon CT
Chester b: Ellington Feb 1824 died?

Chester[2] b: Tolland April 1826 married Eliza Harrington 1849
Philander b: Ellington 1834

1710. Laura Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146
Willis Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, Feb 1786
Married Hannah Bradley of Tolland CT Jan 17 1821 died at Vernon CT
Oct 11 1853 at the age of 67

His children were:

Elizabeth b: Ellington Sept 1821 m Orville Dimmock of Stafford CT 1840
Laura b: Ellington Nov 1822 m Edward Low and lives at Vernon CT
Chester b: Ellington Feb 1824 died?

Chester[2] b: Tolland April 1826 married Eliza Harrington 1849
Philander b: Ellington 1834

1711. Chester Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146
Willis Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, Feb 1786
Married Hannah Bradley of Tolland CT Jan 17 1821 died at Vernon CT
Oct 11 1853 at the age of 67

His children were:

Elizabeth b: Ellington Sept 1821 m Orville Dimmock of Stafford CT 1840
Laura b: Ellington Nov 1822 m Edward Low and lives at Vernon CT
Chester b: Ellington Feb 1824 died?

Chester[2] b: Tolland April 1826 married Eliza Harrington 1849
Philander b: Ellington 1834

1712. Chester[2] Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 145/146
Willis Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, Feb 1786
Married Hannah Bradley of Tolland CT Jan 17 1821 died at Vernon CT
Oct 11 1853 at the age of 67

His children were:

Elizabeth b: Ellington Sept 1821 m Orville Dimmock of Stafford CT 1840
Laura b: Ellington Nov 1822 m Edward Low and lives at Vernon CT
Chester b: Ellington Feb 1824 died?

Chester[2] b: Tolland April 1826 married Eliza Harrington 1849
Philander b: Ellington 1834

1713. Philander Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 145/146

Willis Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]

Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, Feb 1786

Married Hannah Bradley of Tolland CT Jan 17 1821 died at Vernon CT

Oct 11 1853 at the age of 67

His children were:

Elizabeth b: Ellington Sept 1821 m Orville Dimmock of Stafford CT 1840

Laura b: Ellington Nov 1822 m Edward Low and lives at Vernon CT

Chester b: Ellington Feb 1824 died?

Chester[2] b: Tolland April 1826 married Eliza Harrington 1849

Philander b: Ellington 1834

1723. Calvin Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 146/147

Calvin Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]

Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, March 12 1797

Married Roxanna Smith of Ellington March 11 1819 lives in Ellington 1856.

His children were:

Calvin b: Ellington September 13 1820 m Octa Strong. He practice medicine

For a long time at Lebanon CT went out as surgeon with Connecticut
Regiment of Volunteers in the late Rebellion and subquently died South.

Roxanna b: Ellington Dec 23 1822 m Col. Anson Fowler of Lebanon CT

Jan 1850

Mary Ann b: Ellington, April 19 1825 d December 23 1843 age 18

Never married.

Sophronia b: Ellington March 29 1827 m Daniel Chaffee of Ashford CT

Oct 23 1850
Jane b: Ellington Oct 8 1829 died as an infant

1724. Roxanna Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 146/147

Calvin Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, March 12 1797
Married Roxanna Smith of Ellington March 11 1819 lives in Ellington 1856.

His children were:

Calvin b: Ellington September 13 1820 m Octa Strong. He practice medicine
For a long time at Lebanon CT went out as surgeon with Connecticut
Regiment of Volunteers in the late Rebellion and subquently died South.

Roxanna b: Ellington Dec 23 1822 m Col. Anson Fowler of Lebanon CT
Jan 1850

Mary Ann b: Ellington, April 19 1825 d December 23 1843 age 18
Never married.

Sophronia b: Ellington March 29 1827 m Daniel Chaffee of Ashford CT
Oct 23 1850

Jane b: Ellington Oct 8 1829 died as an infant

1725. Mary ann Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 146/147

Calvin Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, March 12 1797
Married Roxanna Smith of Ellington March 11 1819 lives in Ellington 1856.

His children were:

Calvin b: Ellington September 13 1820 m Octa Strong. He practice medicine
For a long time at Lebanon CT went out as surgeon with Connecticut
Regiment of Volunteers in the late Rebellion and subquently died South.

Roxanna b: Ellington Dec 23 1822 m Col. Anson Fowler of Lebanon CT
Jan 1850
Mary Ann b: Ellington, April 19 1825 d December 23 1843 age 18
Never married.
Sophronia b: Ellington March 29 1827 m Daniel Chaffee of Ashford CT
Oct 23 1850
Jane b: Ellington Oct 8 1829 died as an infant

1726. Sophronia Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 146/147
Calvin Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, March 12 1797
Married Roxanna Smith of Ellington March 11 1819 lives in Ellington 1856.

His children were:

Calvin b: Ellington September 13 1820 m Octa Strong. He practice medicine
For a long time at Lebanon CT went out as surgeon with Connecticut
Regiment of Volunteers in the late Rebellion and subquently died South.

Roxanna b: Ellington Dec 23 1822 m Col. Anson Fowler of Lebanon CT
Jan 1850
Mary Ann b: Ellington, April 19 1825 d December 23 1843 age 18
Never married.
Sophronia b: Ellington March 29 1827 m Daniel Chaffee of Ashford CT
Oct 23 1850
Jane b: Ellington Oct 8 1829 died as an infant

1727. Jane Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 146/147
Calvin Pease7[Thomas6,John5,John4,John 3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Thomas and Mercy [HALL] Pease. Born at Ellington, March 12 1797
Married Roxanna Smith of Ellington March 11 1819 lives in Ellington 1856.

His children were:

Calvin b: Ellington September 13 1820 m Octa Strong. He practice medicine
For a long time at Lebanon CT went out as surgeon with Connecticut
Regiment of Volunteers in the late Rebellion and subquently died South.

Roxanna b: Ellington Dec 23 1822 m Col. Anson Fowler of Lebanon CT
Jan 1850

Mary Ann b: Ellington, April 19 1825 d December 23 1843 age 18
Never married.

Sophronia b: Ellington March 29 1827 m Daniel Chaffee of Ashford CT
Oct 23 1850

Jane b: Ellington Oct 8 1829 died as an infant

1732. Lucius Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 147

Horace Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of
Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and marreid Betsey Watts on
Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same
County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816

Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.

Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
Adrian Mich.

Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.

Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisonsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa

Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY

Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin

Mary A

b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1733. Aaron A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 147

Horace Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]

Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and marred Betsey Watts on Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816

Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.

Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
Adrian Mich.

Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.

Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisconsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa

Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY

Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin

Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1734. Minerva E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.
Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
 Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
 Adrian Mich.
Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.
Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
 Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
 Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
 Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
 Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisconsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1736. Spencer A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 147

Horace Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of
Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and marreid Betsey Watts on
Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same
County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.
Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
 Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
 Adrian Mich.
Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.
Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
 Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
 Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
 Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
 Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor, and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a member of the Wisonsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1737. Charlotte A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 147

Horace Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and marreid Betsey Watts on Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.
Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
Adrian Mich.
Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.
Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor, and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a member of the Wisonsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1738. Almira S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 147

Horace Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of
Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and marreid Betsey Watts on
Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same
County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.
Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
Adrian Mich.
Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.
Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisonsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1739. Allen W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 147

Horace Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of
Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and married Betsey Watts on
Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same
County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.
Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
 Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides at
 Adrian Mich.
Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.
Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to Hannah Paddock,
 Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
 Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
 Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
 Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased a printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. During the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisconsin Legislature.

Charlotte A b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1740. Mary A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 147

Horace Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
Eldest son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease first of Enfield CT last of
Weston VT born at Enfield Sept 14 1784 and married Betsey Watts on
Oct 27 1805 settled first at Manlius Onondago Co N. Y. next at Spafford, same
County, subsequently at Salem Wis. He died April 12 1863. He was a farmer.

His children were:

Lucius b: Manlius, 1807 died June 24 1816
Aaron A b: Manlius, Feb 25 1811 m Julia Wetherby and resides in Iowa.

Minerva E b: Spafford, Feb 15 1813 m FIRST to George Codington
Married SECOND to James Marwick Sept 1847 and resides
Adrian Mich.

Galusha J b: Spafford Feb 28 1815 m and lives in Adrian Mich.

Spencer A b: Spafford Feb 23 1817 m FIRST to hannah Paddock,
Married SECOND to Julia A Olden, 1851 and resides at
Montillo, Marquette Co Wisconsin.
Our kinsman began the profession of law but abandoned it for the
Study of medicine, after graduating to he commenced "a lively Practice"

In 1858 DR Pease purchased an printing office and became editor,
and proprietor of a journal called "The Express" Within the past five
years he has taken up the practice of law in connection with his other
callings. Durning the past two terms [1867] Dr. Pease has been a
member of the Wisconsin Legislature.

Charlotte A	b: Spafford, March 30 1819 married Edmund Whipple and resides in Iowa
Almira S	b: Spafford April 29 1821 m Henry Osborn resides Auburn NY
Allen W	b: Spafford Aug 19 1823 m and resides Salem Racine Co Wisconsin
Mary A	b: Spafford Aug 2 1825 m Samuel Wipple and resides in Indiana

1745. Marion Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

1746. Lauratta Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston

Huldah b: Weston

1747. Luther Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

1748. Charles L Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

1749. LuCinda Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

1750. Marha J Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston
Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

1751. Huldah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148

WarrenPease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]

son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, Feb 25 1799
married Fannie Field, March 1824 settled in Weston VT, a shoemaker and died
at Weston May 6 1862 at the age of 63
[Nelson Pease and family records]

his children were:

Marion b: Weston
Lauratetta b: Weston
Luther b: Weston

Charles b: Weston
Lucinda b: Weston
Martha J b: Weston
Huldah b: Weston

1752. Eliza A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861

Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
Feb 12 1854 and died there.

Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m Charles W Turner April 14 1855
resides in Weston

Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
Weston

Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
resides Hollis NH

Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856

lives in Weston

Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the army 10th Regiment of VT
Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1753. Rhoda A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton

1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

- Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
 first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861
- Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
 Feb 12 1854 and died there.
- Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855
 resides in Weston
- Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
 Weston
- Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
 resides Hollis NH
- Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
 lives in Weston
- Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anny 10th Regiment of VT
 Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1754. Betsey A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

- Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
 first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861
- Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
 Feb 12 1854 and died there.
- Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855
 resides in Weston
- Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
 Weston
- Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
 resides Hollis NH
- Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
 lives in Weston
- Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anny 10th Regiment of VT
 Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1755. Hiland N Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
 first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861

Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
 Feb 12 1854 and died there.

Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855
 resides in Weston

Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
 Weston

Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
 resides Hollis NH

Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
 lives in Weston

Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anny 10th Regiment of VT
 Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1756. Mary M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
 first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861

Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
 Feb 12 1854 and died there.

Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855

resides in Weston
 Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
 Weston
 Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856

resides Hollis NH
 Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
 lives in Weston
 Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anry 10th Regiment of VT
 Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1757. Nancy J Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
 son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
 1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
 first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861

Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
 Feb 12 1854 and died there.

Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855
 resides in Weston

Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
 Weston

Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
 resides Hollis NH

Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
 lives in Weston

Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anry 10th Regiment of VT
 Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1758. Lorin H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 148/149

Nelson Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, married Anna Hamilton
1830 settle in Weston VT

his children were:

Eliza A b: Weston June 30 1831 m Wlibur C Tenny March 12 1850
first settled a Nashua NH m SECOND W P Tenny 1861

Rhoda A b: Weston, Aug 22 1832 m James Wright of Nashua NH
Feb 12 1854 and died there.

Betsey A b: Weston June 21 1833 m charles W Turner April 14 1855
resides in Weston

Hiland N b: Weston, Nov 7 1835 m Lydia Chapin Feb 13 1858 resides
Weston

Mary M b: Weston Oct 21 1838 m Harvy Willibe April 5 1856
resides Hollis NH

Nancy J b: Weston Feb 16 1841 m Isaac L Smith June 10 1856
lives in Weston

Lorin H b: Weston, Oct 13 1843 He was in the anny 10th Regiment of VT
Volunteers for the suppression of the late rebellion.

1759. Edwin A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149

Asahel Pease7 [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]

son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, May 6 1808
married Sally Ray of Cocksackie NY Nov 20 1836 and Settled in Weston VT
[Family Records]

his children were:

Edwin A b: Weston, July 20 1838 He was connected with the 10th
Regiment of Vermont Volunteers 1865

William H b: Weston April 23 1840 died Sept 13 1862 in
New Orleans LA. He was connected with the Army belonging to
the 7th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.

Clark W b: Weston Dec 6 1841. He was a member of the Vermont
Frontier Cavalry 1865

James R b: Weston Jan 2 1843 died June 23 1858

John Q b: Weston Aug 19 1844

1760. William H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149

Asahel Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, May 6 1808
married Sally Ray of Coxsackie NY Nov 20 1836 and Settled in Weston VT
[Family Records]

his children were:

Edwin A b: Weston, July 20 1838 He was connected with the 10th
Regiment of Vermont Volunteers 1865

William H b: Weston April 23 1840 died Sept 13 1862 in
New Orleans LA. He was connected with the Army belonging to
the 7th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.

Clark W b: Weston Dec 6 1841. He was a member of the Vermont
Frontier Cavalry 1865

James R b: Weston Jan 2 1843 died June 23 1858

John Q b: Weston Aug 19 1844

1761. Clark W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149

Asahel Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, May 6 1808
married Sally Ray of Coxsackie NY Nov 20 1836 and Settled in Weston VT
[Family Records]

his children were:

Edwin A b: Weston, July 20 1838 He was connected with the 10th
Regiment of Vermont Volunteers 1865

William H b: Weston April 23 1840 died Sept 13 1862 in
New Orleans LA. He was connected with the Army belonging to
the 7th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.

Clark W b: Weston Dec 6 1841. He was a member of the Vermont
Frontier Cavalry 1865

James R b: Weston Jan 2 1843 died June 23 1858

John Q b: Weston Aug 19 1844

1762. James R Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149

Asahel Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, May 6 1808
married Sally Ray of Coxsackie NY Nov 20 1836 and Settled in Weston VT
[Family Records]

his children were:

Edwin A b: Weston, July 20 1838 He was connected with the 10th
Regiment of Vermont Volunteers 1865

William H b: Weston April 23 1840 died Sept 13 1862 in
New Orleans LA. He was connected with the Army belonging to
the 7th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.

Clark W b: Weston Dec 6 1841. He was a member of the Vermont
Frontier Cavalry 1865

James R b: Weston Jan 2 1843 died June 23 1858

John Q b: Weston Aug 19 1844

1763. John Q Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 149

Asahel Pease⁷ [Gideon 6, John 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Gideon and Prudence [Sexton] Pease born at Weston, May 6 1808
married Sally Ray of Coxsackie NY Nov 20 1836 and Settled in Weston VT
[Family Records]

his children were:

Edwin A b: Weston, July 20 1838 He was connected with the 10th
Regiment of Vermont Volunteers 1865

William H b: Weston April 23 1840 died Sept 13 1862 in
New Orleans LA. He was connected with the Army belonging to
the 7th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.

Clark W b: Weston Dec 6 1841. He was a member of the Vermont
Frontier Cavalry 1865

James R b: Weston Jan 2 1843 died June 23 1858

John Q b: Weston Aug 19 1844

1773. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Theodore Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Enfield March 15 1797
married first to _____ married second _____ died at
Hartford CT Oct 26 1844 at the age of 47

his children were: by first wife

William b: Hartford Nov 8 1823 died as a infant twin to
Elizabeth b: Hartford Nov 8 1823
Frances A b: Hartford Jan 8 1826

his children by second wife:

Eliza b: Hartford Dec 28 1836
Norman b: Hartford Feb 20 1842 died Feb 20 1847

1774. Elizabeth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Theodore Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Enfield March 15 1797
married first to _____ married second _____ died at
Hartford CT Oct 26 1844 at the age of 47

his children were: by first wife

William b: Hartford Nov 8 1823 died as a infant twin to
Elizabeth b: Hartford Nov 8 1823
Frances A b: Hartford Jan 8 1826

his children by second wife:

Eliza b: Hartford Dec 28 1836
Norman b: Hartford Feb 20 1842 died Feb 20 1847

1775. Frances A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Theodore Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Enfield March 15 1797
married first to _____ married second _____ died at
Hartford CT Oct 26 1844 at the age of 47

his children were: by first wife

William b: Hartford Nov 8 1823 died as a infant twin to
Elizabeth b: Hartford Nov 8 1823
Frances A b: Hartford Jan 8 1826

his children by second wife:

Eliza b: Hartford Dec 28 1836
Norman b: Hartford Feb 20 1842 died Feb 20 1847

1776. Eliza Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Theodore Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Enfield March 15 1797
married first to _____ married second _____ died at
Hartford CT Oct 26 1844 at the age of 47

his children were: by first wife

William b: Hartford Nov 8 1823 died as a infant twin to
Elizabeth b: Hartford Nov 8 1823
Frances A b: Hartford Jan 8 1826

his children by second wife:

Eliza b: Hartford Dec 28 1836
Norman b: Hartford Feb 20 1842 died Feb 20 1847

1777. Norman Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Theodore Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Enfield March 15 1797
married first to _____ married second _____ died at
Hartford CT Oct 26 1844 at the age of 47

his children were: by first wife

William b: Hartford Nov 8 1823 died as a infant twin to
Elizabeth b: Hartford Nov 8 1823
Frances A b: Hartford Jan 8 1826

his children by second wife:

Eliza b: Hartford Dec 28 1836
Norman b: Hartford Feb 20 1842 died Feb 20 1847

1778. Elizabeth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Simeon Pease7 [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease bom at Hartford Aug 9 1807
married _____ settled at Philadelphia PA where he died

his children were

Elizabeth
William
Simeon

1779. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Simeon Pease7 [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John3, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Hartford Aug 9 1807
married _____ settled at Philadelphia PA where he died

his children were

Elizabeth
William
Simeon

1780. Simeon Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 150

Simeon Pease⁷ [Simeon 6, John 5, John 4, John³, John 2, Robert 1]
son of Simeon and Susan {McGregory} Pease born at Hartford Aug 9 1807
married _____ settled at Philadelphia PA where he died

his children were

Elizabeth
William
Simeon

1781. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Elijah Pease eldest child of John and Zepary Coy
born Somers Ct Feb 12 1770
Married _____ and lived for some time near Somers CT
Stafford CT and finally removed to the State of New York where
he left a family.

1782. Aaron Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease⁷ [John⁶, James⁵, James⁴, John 3, John 2, Robert¹]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March ___ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.

Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY

Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.

Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipporah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857

Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1783. Abraham Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease7 [John6,James5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.

Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY

Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.

Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipporah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857

Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1784. Edmund N Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease⁷ [John⁶, James⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.

Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY

Edmund N b: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.

Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836

Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821

Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipporah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857

Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857

Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1785. Isaac Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease⁷ [John⁶, James⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.
Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY
Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.
Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipporah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857
Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1786. Lois Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease⁷ [John⁶, James⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.
Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY
Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.
Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipporah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows

Oct 1849 d Feb 1857
Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1787. Susan E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease7 [John6,James5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.
Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865

in Warren County NY
Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.

Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.
Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipporah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857
Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1788. Eunice Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease7 [John6,James5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on

March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.
Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY
Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.
Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.

Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831
Zipphorah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831
Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows
Oct 1849 d Feb 1857
Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857
Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1789. Zipphorah A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 151/152 chapter 7

Aaron Pease7 [John6,James5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
son of John and Zepary Coy Pease, born at _____ on
March__ 1786 married to Tabitha Sargent of Spencer MA on
June ___ 1812 and settled in Marlboro VT where he died on Feb 15 1855.

His children were:

Aaron b: Marlboro VT May 15 1812 m:
Louisa S May on Dec 5 1838 and lives
Marlboro he has eleven children.
Abraham b: Marlboro VT March 8 1815 m:
and settled in Marlboro was living 1865
in Warren County NY
Edmund Nb: Marlboro VT Feb 15 1817 d: May 1855
never married.
Isaac b: Marlboro VT Feb 25 1819 d 1836
Lois b: Marlboro VT March 21 1821
Susan E b: Marlboro VT Feb 1 1823 m: John L.A.

Winchester, on Jan 9 1815[?] and lives in Marlboro.
the year is incorrect as she was born 1823

Eunice b: Marlboro VT Oct 10 1825 d Feb 2 1831

Zipphorah A b: Marlboro VT June 10 1827 d Feb 9 1831 9 1831

Miriam b: Marlboro VT Jan 28 1829 m Horatio T Bellows

Oct 1849 d Feb 1857

Sarah b: Marlboro April 28 1830 d Sept 1857

Mary A b: Marlboro VT may 17 1832 d Aug 26 1836

1796. Phelina Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 153//154

Richard Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1] eldest son of Capt Richard and Sovier [Parson] Pease of Somers CT born at Somers Sept 3 1789 married Philena Jones the daughter of Benjamin Jones of Somers May 14 1816 and settled in Somers as a farmer.

his children were:

Philena b: Somers, married John Russell, lives upon her fathers homested.

1797. Luke Hall Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]

Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826

settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864

his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps

Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA

He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In 1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862

he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell
Oct 26 1863; resided several years in
Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.
Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley
May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.
Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

1798. Mary L Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826
settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864

his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps
Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA
He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years
in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and
omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public
official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In
1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862
he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held
since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of
the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration
of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the
law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering
testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler

of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell
Oct 26 1863; resided several years in
Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.
Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley
May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.
Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

1799. Newton W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826
settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864
his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps
Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA
He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years
in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and
omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public
official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In
1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862
he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held
since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of
the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration
of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the
law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering
testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler
of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the
associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell
Oct 26 1863; resided several years in

Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.
Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley
May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.
Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

1800. Edwin S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826
settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864
his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps
Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA
He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years
in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and
omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public
official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In
1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862
he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held
since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of
the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration
of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the
law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering
testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler
of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the
associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell
Oct 26 1863; resided several years in
Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.
Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley
May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.
Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

1801. Luman S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard⁶,Richard⁵,James⁴,John³,John²,Robert¹]
Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826
settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864
his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps
Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA

He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years
in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and
omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public
official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In
1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862
he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held
since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of
the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration
of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the
law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering
testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler
of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the
associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell
Oct 26 1863; resided several years in
Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.
Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley

May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.
Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

1802. Sanford C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 154 chapter 7

Water Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Born at Somers Ct July 4 1795 married Louisa Spencer Jan 26 1826
settled in Somers, a farmer, where he died, Nov 8 1864
his children were:

Luke H b: Somers, Nov 16 1826 m: first to
Louisa Hall on April 28 1853
married second to Charlotte Phelps
Dec 24 1862 and resides in Springfield MA
He came to Springfield in 1853 and was engaged two years
in the manufacture of soap. He next purchased a livery stable and
omnibus stage business which he continued in until his public
official duties called for his undivided attention to them. In
1858 he was appointed Assistant City Marshal and in 1862
he received to appointment of City Marshal, a position he has held
since except 1863. During the past five years he has been one of
the Overseers of the Poor, almoner of that Board. In the administration
of his official duties he has most signally gained the approval of the
law abiding citizens of all political parties.

He was among the earliest of our kinsmen to give cheering
testimonials of approval for the labors in which the senior compiler
of his work has been so long engaged and valuable counselor to the
associate editor in the duties of his position.

Mary L b: somers, Feb 4 1828 m: Henry I Fuller
May 5 1852 and resides in Springfield.
Newton W b: Somers, Nov 12 1830 m: Augusta M Lull
Dec 9 1855; m second to Harriet E Russell

Oct 26 1863; resided several years in
Springfield MA, and in 1865 removed to
Granby MA.

Edwin S b: Somers, Nov 2 1832 d Aug 5 1854
Luman S b: Somers May 26 1835 m Agnes Gauley
May 10 1866 and resides at San Francisco CA
He is general book keeper in the Banking and
Commercial House of John Parrot & Co.

Sanford C b: at Somers Oct 1841

1803. Orrine E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers page 155 chapter 7

Orrin Pease 7 [Richard6,Richard5,James4,John 3,John 2,Robert1]
Born at Somers Ct July 10,1797 married Delina Sexton on March

31 1824 and settled in Somers, where he died June 30 1852 age 55

His Child was:

Orrin E born at Somers Sept 2 1832 and married
Josephine Owen May 11 1861. She died Aug 11 1865
and he resides in Springfield MA.

1804. Alpheus Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 chapter 7

Alpheus Pease⁷ [Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]

Born at Somers Ct July 18 1799 married Clarissa Jones the daughter
of Benjamin Jones of Somers, on Dec 7 1825 and then settled in Somers
where he died Oct 16 1849 age 51

His children were:

Alpheus: b: Somers, Sept 23 1826

Abiel J b: Somers, Aug 11 1828 died March 13 1829

Richard F b: Somers, Feb 25 1830 m Harriet M Kenyon
resides at Harford CT a merchant 1868

Benjamin J b: Somers June 2 1840 d Jan 1861 while a clerk in his brother's store.

1805. Abiel Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 chapter 7

Alpheus Pease⁷ [Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]

Born at Somers Ct July 18 1799 married Clarissa Jones the daughter
of Benjamin Jones of Somers, on Dec 7 1825 and then settled in Somers
where he died Oct 16 1849 age 51

His children were:

Alpheus: b: Somers, Sept 23 1826

Abiel J b: Somers, Aug 11 1828 died March 13 1829

Richard F b: Somers, Feb 25 1830 m Harriet M Kenyon
resides at Harford CT a merchant 1868

Benjamin J b: Somers June 2 1840 d Jan 1861 while a clerk in his brother's store.

1806. Richard F Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 chapter 7

Alpheus Pease⁷ [Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Born at Somers Ct July 18 1799 married Clarissa Jones the daughter
of Benjamin Jones of Somers, on Dec 7 1825 and then settled in Somers
where he died Oct 16 1849 age 51

His children were:

Alpheus: b: Somers, Sept 23 1826
Abiel J b: Somers, Aug 11 1828 died March 13 1829
Richard F b: Somers, Feb 25 1830 m Harriet M Kenyon
 resides at Harford CT a merchant 1868
Benjamin J b: Somers June 2 1840 d Jan 1861 while a clerk in his brother's store.

1807. Benjamin Jones Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 chapter 7

Alpheus Pease⁷ [Richard⁶, Richard⁵, James⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Born at Somers Ct July 18 1799 married Clarissa Jones the daughter
of Benjamin Jones of Somers, on Dec 7 1825 and then settled in Somers
where he died Oct 16 1849 age 51

His children were:

Alpheus: b: Somers, Sept 23 1826
Abiel J b: Somers, Aug 11 1828 died March 13 1829
Richard F b: Somers, Feb 25 1830 m Harriet M Kenyon
 resides at Harford CT a merchant 1868
Benjamin J b: Somers June 2 1840 d Jan 1861 while a clerk in his brother's store.

1808. Olive M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 // 156 chapter 7

Austin Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1]
born at Somer CT March 8 1804 m: Olive Waters Aug 23 1825
married second to Mary Russell
married third to Sarah Silcox
He lives in Somers and is well known as a veterinary surgeon.

his children
by FIRST wife

Olive M b: Somers, Jan 10 1831 m Samuel Slater and died Enfield CT 12 30 1865
Abigail S b: Somers 1835
Austin C b: Somers 05 16 1838

by THIRD wife

William C b: Somers May 3 1853

1809. Abigail S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 // 156 chapter 7

Austin Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1]
born at Somer CT March 8 1804 m: Olive Waters Aug 23 1825
married second to Mary Russell
married third to Sarah Silcox
He lives in Somers and is well known as a veterinary surgeon.

his children
by FIRST wife

Olive M b: Somers, Jan 10 1831 m Samuel Slater and died Enfield CT 12 30 1865
Abigail S b: Somers 1835
Austin C b: Somers 05 16 1838

by THIRD wife

William C b: Somers May 3 1853

1810. Austin C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 // 156 chapter 7

Austin Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1]
born at Somer CT March 8 1804 m: Olive Waters Aug 23 1825
married second to Mary Russell
married third to Sarah Silcox
He lives in Somers and is well known as a veterinary surgeon.

his children
by FIRST wife

Olive M b: Somers, Jan 10 1831 m Samuel Slater and died Enfield CT 12 30 1865
Abigail S b: Somers 1835
Austin C b: Somers 05 16 1838

by THIRD wife

William C b: Somers May 3 1853

1811. William C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

1869 page 155 // 156 chapter 7

Austin Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1]
born at Somer CT March 8 1804 m: Olive Waters Aug 23 1825
married second to Mary Russell

married third to Sarah Silcox
He lives in Somers and is well known as a veterinary surgeon.

his children
by FIRST wife

Olive M b: Somers, Jan 10 1831 m Samuel Slater and died Enfield CT 12 30 1865
Abigail S b: Somers 1835
Austin C b: Somers 05 16 1838

by THIRD wife

William C b: Somers May 3 1853

1812. Sarah E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 156

Azariah Pease7[Richard6, Richard5, James4, John3, John2, Robert1] eldest son
of Capt Richard and Sovier [Parson] Pease of Somers CT born at Somers
may 22 1806 married Abigail Edson 1841 died July 26 1844

his child was
Sara E b:____ on Feb 4 1843 died as an infant

1813. Henry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 156

Henry Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at Norwich MASS
Jan 14 1787 married Sarah King _____ He settled in Suffield.

his children were:

Henry b: Suffield Apr 18 1818 m first to Laura M Booth
Jan 16 1845 married SECOND to Anne E Church
May 22 1856 resides at Hartford CT

Cynthia b: Suffield July 18 1821 m Henry A Loomis
Aug 1844 and settled in Suffield.

Zeno K b: Suffield Sept 18 1823 m First to Harriet P Loomis
Oct 13 1847 married SECOND Lydia L Chapman
Sept 29 29 1858 resides at Hartford CT

Sarah I b: Suffield Oct 18 1830 m alva Oatman 1855
resides in New York City.

Helen M b: Suffield June 23 1834

1814. Cynthia Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 156

Henry Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
sonof Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at Norwich MASS
Jan 14 1787 married Sarah King _____. He settled in Suffield.

his children were:

Henry b: Suffield Apr 18 1818 m first to Laura M Booth
Jan 16 1845 married SECOND to Anne E Church
May 22 1856 resides at Hartford CT

Cynthia b: Suffield July 18 1821 m Henry A Loomis
Aug 1844 and settled in Suffield.

Zeno K b: Suffield Sept 18 1823 m First to Harriet P Loomis
Oct 13 1847 married SECOND Lydia L Chapman
Sept 29 29 1858 resides at Hartford CT

Sarah I b: Suffield Oct 18 1830 m alva Oatman 1855
resides in New York City.

Helen M b: Suffield June 23 1834

1815. Zeno K Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 156

Henry Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
sonof Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at Norwich MASS
Jan 14 1787 married Sarah King _____. He settled in Suffield.

his children were:

Henry b: Suffield Apr 18 1818 m first to Laura M Booth
Jan 16 1845 married SECOND to Anne E Church
May 22 1856 resides at Hartford CT

Cynthia b: Suffield July 18 1821 m Henry A Loomis
Aug 1844 and settled in Suffield.

Zeno K b: Suffield Sept 18 1823 m First to Harriet P Loomis

Oct 13 1847 married SECOND Lydia L Chapman
Sept 29 29 1858 resides at Hartford CT

Sarah I b: Suffield Oct 18 1830 m alva Oatman 1855
resides in New York City.

Helen M b: Suffield June 23 1834

1816. Sarah I Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 156

Henry Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at Norwich MASS
Jan 14 1787 married Sarah King _____. He settled in Suffield.

his children were:

Henry b: Suffield Apr 18 1818 m first to Laura M Booth
Jan 16 1845 married SECOND to Anne E Church
May 22 1856 resides at Hartford CT

Cynthia b: Suffield July 18 1821 m Henry A Loomis
Aug 1844 and settled in Suffield.

Zeno K b: Suffield Sept 18 1823 m First to Harriet P Loomis
Oct 13 1847 married SECOND Lydia L Chapman
Sept 29 29 1858 resides at Hartford CT

Sarah I b: Suffield Oct 18 1830 m alva Oatman 1855
resides in New York City.

Helen M b: Suffield June 23 1834

1817. Helen M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 156

Henry Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at Norwich MASS
Jan 14 1787 married Sarah King _____. He settled in Suffield.

his children were:

Henry b: Suffield Apr 18 1818 m first to Laura M Booth
Jan 16 1845 married SECOND to Anne E Church
May 22 1856 resides at Hartford CT

Cynthia b: Suffield July 18 1821 m Henry A Loomis
Aug 1844 and settled in Suffield.

Zeno K b: Suffield Sept 18 1823 m First to Harriet P Loomis
Oct 13 1847 married SECOND Lydia L Chapman
Sept 29 29 1858 resides at Hartford CT

Sarah I b: Suffield Oct 18 1830 m alva Oatman 1855
resides in New York City.

Helen M b: Suffield June 23 1834

1818. Steuben Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield
d: Westfield 1866

Adaline b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850
resides at East Granville MASS

Henry b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849
resides in Westfield

Hannah b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to
Azariah Judson and died 1863

James b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield

John b: Westfield and died young

Marlam b: Westfield and died at the age of 13

Martha b: Westfield died young

Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1819. Adaline Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield
d: Westfield 1866
Adaline b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850
resides at East Granville MASS
Henry b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849
resides in Westfield
Hannah b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to
Azariah Judson and died 1863
James b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
John b: Westfield and died young
Marlam b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
Martha b: Westfield died young
Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1820. Henry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben	b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield d: Westfield 1866
Adaline	b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850 resides at East Granville MASS
Henry	b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849 resides in Westfield
Hannah	b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia	b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to Azariah Judson and died 1863
James	b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
John	b: Westfield and died young
Marlam	b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
Martha	b: Westfield died young
Charlotte	b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1821. Hannah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 157

Chauncey Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]

sonof Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____

Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben	b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield d: Westfield 1866
Adaline	b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850 resides at East Granville MASS
Henry	b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849 resides in Westfield
Hannah	b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia	b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to Azariah Judson and died 1863
James	b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
John	b: Westfield and died young
Marlam	b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
Martha	b: Westfield died young
Charlotte	b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1822. Julia Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
sonof Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer resides in Westfield
 d: Westfield 1866
Adaline b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850
 resides at East Granville MASS
Henry b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849
 resides in Westfield
Hannah b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to
 Azariah Judson and died 1863
James b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
John b: Westfield and died young
Marlam b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
Martha b: Westfield died young
Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1823. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
sonof Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer

where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer resides in Westfield
 d: Westfield 1866

Adaline b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850
 resides at East Granville MASS
 Henry b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849
 resides in Westfield
 Hannah b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
 Julia b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to
 Azariah Judson and died 1863
 James b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
 John b: Westfield and died young
 Marlam b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
 Martha b: Westfield died young
 Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1824. John Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 157

Chauncey Pease7 [Zeno6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
 sonof Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
 Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
 where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield
 d: Westfield 1866
 Adaline b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850
 resides at East Granville MASS
 Henry b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849
 resides in Westfield
 Hannah b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
 Julia b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to
 Azariah Judson and died 1863
 James b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
 John b: Westfield and died young
 Marlam b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
 Martha b: Westfield died young
 Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1825. Mariam Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 157

Chauncey Pease⁷ [Zeno⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Zeno and Hannah Leavitt Pease of Suffield born at _____
Feb 1 1793 married Julia Fowler and settled in Westfield MASS as a farmer
where he died Dec 22 1855

his children were:

Steuben	b: Westfield, 1819 m LuCinda Palmer reides in Westfield d: Westfield 1866
Adaline	b: Westfield, May 3 1821 m Milo Underhill, March 16 1850 resides at East Granville MASS
Henry	b: Westfield, March 27 1823 m Fally Phelon April 12 1849 resides in Westfield
Hannah	b: Westfield, 1825 died at the age of 22 never married
Julia	b: Westfield married first to Henry Carriet; second to Azariah Judson and died 1863
James	b: Westfield, married Mariette Moody resides in Westfield
John	b: Westfield and died young
Marlam	b: Westfield and died at the age of 13
Martha	b: Westfield died young

Charlotte b: Westfield married Franklin Terrett ; June 1868

1828. James O Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 157//158

Gamaliel Pease⁷ [Seth⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Second son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, last of Philadelphia
born at Suffield June 26 1790 married Fances F Oliver Aug 6 1817 and
resided soemtime at Washington Miss. where he died Sept 12 1823
He was a mail contractor and land agent.

his children were:

James O	b: Washington Mississippi, June 1 1818 married Mary D Rathbone Oct 30 1850 resides at Germantown PA he is a dry goods and commission merchant in Philadelphia
Frances A	b: Washington Mississippi Oct 8 1819 m John L Erringer Nov 22 1849 resides in Philadelphia
Mary L	b: _____ Feb 5 1822 died Sept 16 1832
Gamaliel	b: _____ Jan 30 1824 died Feb 3 1831

1829. Frances A Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 157//158

Gamaliel Pease⁷ [Seth⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Second son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, last of Philadelphia
born at Suffield June 26 1790 married Fances F Oliver Aug 6 1817 and
resided soemtime at Washington Miss. where he died Sept 12 1823
He was a mail contractor and land agent.

his children were:

James O b: Washington Mississippi, June 1 1818 married
Mary D Rathbone Oct 30 1850 resides at Germantown PA
he is a dry goods and commission merchant in Philadelphia
Frances A b: Washington Mississippi Oct 8 1819 m John L Erringer
Nov 22 1849 resides in Philadelphia
Mary L b: _____ Feb 5 1822 died Sept 16 1832
Gamaliel b: _____ Jan 30 1824 died Feb 3 1831

1830. Mary L Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 157//158

Gamaliel Pease⁷ [Seth⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Second son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, last of Philadelphia
born at Suffield June 26 1790 married Fances F Oliver Aug 6 1817 and

resided soemtime at Washington Miss. where he died Sept 12 1823
He was a mail contractor and land agent.

his children were:

James O b: Washington Mississippi, June 1 1818 married
Mary D Rathbone Oct 30 1850 resides at Germantown PA
he is a dry goods and commission merchant in Philadelphia
Frances A b: Washington Mississippi Oct 8 1819 m John L Erringer
Nov 22 1849 resides in Philadelphia
Mary L b: _____ Feb 5 1822 died Sept 16 1832
Gamaliel b: _____ Jan 30 1824 died Feb 3 1831

1831. Gamaliel Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 157//158

Gamaliel Pease⁷ [Seth⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Second son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, last of Philadelphia
born at Suffield June 26 1790 married Fances F Oliver Aug 6 1817 and
resided soemtime at Washington Miss. where he died Sept 12 1823
He was a mail contractor and land agent.

his children were:

James O b: Washington Mississippi, June 1 1818 married
Mary D Rathbone Oct 30 1850 resides at Germantown PA
he is a dry goods and commission merchant in Philadelphia
Frances A b: Washington Mississippi Oct 8 1819 m John L Erringer
Nov 22 1849 resides in Philadelphia
Mary L b: _____ Feb 5 1822 died Sept 16 1832
Gamaliel b: _____ Jan 30 1824 died Feb 3 1831

1832. Lucy Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease⁷ [Seth⁶,Joseph⁵,Joseph⁴,John³,John², Robert¹]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
 Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
 Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

1833. Hannah Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease⁷ [Seth⁶,Joseph⁵,Joseph⁴,John³,John², Robert¹]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
 Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838

Elizabeth b: _____June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
 Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866

Infant died as an infant

1834. SETH Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease⁷ [Seth⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____ Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____ Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____ Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
 Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____ Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____ Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____ June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
 Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

1835. James A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease⁷ [Seth⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____ Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____ Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____ Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____ Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____ Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____ June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

1836. Alfred Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease7 [Seth6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____ Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____ Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____ Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____ Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____ Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____ June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

1837. Elizabeth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease⁷ [Seth⁶,Joseph⁵,Joseph⁴,John³,John², Robert¹]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____ Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____ Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____ Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____ Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____ Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____ June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

1838. Infant child Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Alfred Pease⁷ [Seth⁶,Joseph⁵,Joseph⁴,John³,John², Robert¹]
son of Seth and Bathsheba Kent Pease, born May 28 1793 and married
Amelia Lowry .
from 1810 to 1831 he resided at Washington DC since then he has lived at
Carrolton Ohio

his children were:

Lucy b: _____ Oct 14 1820
Hannah b: _____ Dec 15 1821
Seth b: _____ Feb 23 1824 married Margaret daughter of
Thomas Dodds of Carrolton Ohio
James A b: _____ Oct 16 1826 died 1828
Alfred b: _____ Oct 22 1829 died Aug 30 1838
Elizabeth b: _____ June 8 1832 married John H Lowry of
Stafford County VA Dec 26 1866
Infant died as an infant

1839. James Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of
Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts
January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek
Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to
President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin
called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under
Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.
Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease
of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards
served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1840. Webster H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]

Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of Carrollton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrollton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to President Lincoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militia called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaigns. When under Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the surrender of the Southern Rebel Army to Gen. Sherman. In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in various responsible military capacities to the present time [Nov 28 1868] He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.
Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Judge Calvin Pease of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1841. Ellen M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of Carrollton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek

Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman. In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868] He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.

Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1842. William Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek
Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaigngs. When under Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.

Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1843. Walter B Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of

Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaigns. When under Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the

surrender of the Southern Rebel Army to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in various responsible military capacities to the present time [Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Judge Calvin Pease of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1844. Francis E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to President Lincoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militia called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of

Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaigns. When under Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown

into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the surrender of the Southern Rebel Army to Gen. Sherman.

In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in various responsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]

He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Judge Calvin Pease of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1845. Charles E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]

Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of

Carrollton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts

January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek

Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrollton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825

William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to President Lincoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militia called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaigns. When under Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the surrender of the Southern Rebel Army to Gen. Sherman. In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in various responsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868] He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
 Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease
 of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
 Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards
 served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.

Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
 Infant b: and died young
 Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
 Anna E b: June 1 1848

1846. Mary J Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
 Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of
 Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts
 January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek

Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
 Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
 resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
 Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
 William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to
 President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
 the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin
 called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
 Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
 expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
 the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
 through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under
 Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
 into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
 was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
 surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.
 In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
 various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
 He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
 Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease
 of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
 Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards
 served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.

Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861

Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1847. Infant Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
 and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of
Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts
January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek
Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
 resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to
President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin
called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under
Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease
of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards
served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.

Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1848. Harriet B Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]

Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of

Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts

January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek

Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850

Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.

Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825

William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to
President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin
called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under
Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835

Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease
of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards
served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.

Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861

Infant b: and died young

Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865

Anna E b: June 1 1848

1849. Anna E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of
Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts
January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek
Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to
President Lincoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militia
called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaigns. When under
Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
surrender of the Southern Rebel Army to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
various responsible military capacities to the present time [Nov 28 1868]

Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Judge Calvin Pease
of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of
Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards
served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant b: and died young
Harriet B b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E b: June 1 1848

1850. Oliver W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease⁷ [Joseph 6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio
Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827
Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851
Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852
Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely
Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN
June 17 1863 while in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio
Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.
Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864
Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1851. Horace Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease⁷ [Joseph 6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio
Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827
Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851
Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852
Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely
Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN
June 17 1863 while in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio
Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.
Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864
Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1852. Henry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease⁷ [Joseph 6, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio
Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827
Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851
Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852
Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely
Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN
June 17 1863 whil in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio
Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.
Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864
Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1853. Albert Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease⁷ [Joseph 6, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio
Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827
Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851
Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852

Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely
Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN

June 17 1863 whil in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short time by Kirby Smith.

Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864

Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1854. Perry Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 158

Edward Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio

Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827

Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851

Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852

Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely

Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN

June 17 1863 whil in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short time by Kirby Smith.

Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864

Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1855. Joseph Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 158

Edward Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824

first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio

Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827

Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851

Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852

Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely

Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN
June 17 1863 whil in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio
Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.

Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864

Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1856. Elizabeth Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease7 [Joseph 6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, John2, Robert1]

born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio

Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827

Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851

Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852

Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely

Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN
June 17 1863 whil in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio
Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.

Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864

Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1857. Mary E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 158

Edward Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 3 1792 married Martha Phifer Feb 7 1824
first settled at Hole's Creek Ohio died at Dayton Ohio Oct 15 1850

His children were:

Oliver W b: _____ Nov 4 1824 married Isabella Dodds of
Carrolton Ohio
Horace b: _____ Jan 22 1827
Henry b: _____ May 2 1830 died Aug 31 1851
Albert b: _____ June 28 1832 died May 24 1852
Perry b: _____ March 1 1835 m Ann Remely
Joseph b: _____ Aug 4 1838 died in the hospital at Murfreesboro TENN
June 17 1863 while in his country service. He was in the 93rd Ohio

Regiment of Volunteers once taken prisoner and held for a short
time by Kirby Smith.

Elizabeth [twin] b: _____ Aug 4 1838 married John L Hole and lived at Hole's Creek
Ohio where she died Sept 28 1864
Mary E b: _____ Jan 22 1845

1858. George M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 160 161

Perry Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841
Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838
William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.
Capt Pease served during the late war of the Rebellion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.
Joseph b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854
He died May 14 1861
Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides
Suffield CT

Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]
George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862
Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE
Alice M May 3 1859

1859. Caroline Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 160 161

Perry Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were
BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841
Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838
William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.
Capt Pease seved during the late war of the Reblion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.
Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854
He died May 14 1861
Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides
Suffield CT
Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]
George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862
Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE
Alice M May 3 1859

1860. William Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 160 161

Perry Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]

born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822 who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841

Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838

William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.

Capt Pease seved during the late war of the Reblion in the 1st Ohio Heavy Artillery.

Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854

He died May 14 1861

Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides

Suffield CT

Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]

George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862

Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M May 3 1859

1861. Joseph Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 160 161

Perry Pease7 [Joseph6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]

born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822 who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841

Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838

William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.

Capt Pease seved during the late war of the Reblion in the 1st Ohio Heavy Artillery.

Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854

He died May 14 1861

Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides

Suffield CT

Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]

George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862

Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M

May 3 1859

1862. Julia Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 160 161

Perry Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841

Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838

William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.

Capt Pease seved during the late war of the Reblion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.

Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854

He died May 14 1861

Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides

Suffield CT

Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]

George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862

Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides

Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M

May 3 1859

1863. Elizabeth Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 160 161

Perry Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841
Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838
William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.
Capt Pease served during the late war of the Rebellion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.
Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854
He died May 14 1861
Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides
Suffield CT
Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]
George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862
Bathsheba: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M May 3 1859

1864. George M Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 160 161

Perry Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841
Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838
William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.
Capt Pease served during the late war of the Rebellion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.
Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854
He died May 14 1861
Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides
Suffield CT
Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]
George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862
Bathsheba: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M May 3 1859

1865. Bathsheba Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 160 161

Perry Pease⁷ [Joseph 6, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841

Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838

William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.

Capt Pease seved during the late war of the Reblion in the 1st Ohio
Heavy Artillery.

Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854

He died May 14 1861

Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides

Suffield CT

Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]

George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862

Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides

Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M May 3 1859

1866. Alice M Pease

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 160 161

Perry Pease⁷ [Joseph 6, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Jan 29 1797 married first to Catharine e Smith Dec 3 1822
who died Oct 4 1851; married SECOND to Mrs. Caroline M Vanburen the
daughter of Peter Groat of Chatham NY Oct 17 1856. He resided at
Carrolton Ohio where he died Sept 8 1863

His children were

BY FIRST WIFE

George M b: Dec 10 1825 died May 1 1841

Caroline b: May 13 1828 died June 18 1838

William b: Aug 1 1830 m Cornelia J Gray Aug 14 1851.

Capt Pease seved during the late war of the Reblion in the 1st Ohio

Heavy Artillery.
Jospeh b: Nov 10 1832 married Sarah C Cotterell Nov 30 1854
He died May 14 1861
Julia b: March 2 1835 m Israel L Spencer Oct 17 1854 resides
Suffield CT
Elizabeth b: Oct 5 resides at Carrolotn Ohio [1858]
George M b: Feb 25 1841 died March 29 1862
Bathshebab: May 12 1843 m Charles F Cox Dec 5 1865 resides
Saratoga NY

BY SECOND WIFE

Alice M May 3 1859

1867. Mary D Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley
Nov 16 1839 married SECOND mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrolton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832
Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834
Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late
Rebellion;three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunters
was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chicamauga, Mission Ridge
and many other sharp skirmishes.
Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839 , Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for
defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith,
afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men"
was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA
David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846
Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

1868. Mindwell Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley

Nov 16 1839 married SECOND mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrolton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832
Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834
Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late
Rebellion;three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunters
was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chicamauga, Mission Ridge
and many other sharp skirmishes.
Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839 , Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith, afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men" was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA
David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846
Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

1869. Gamaliel Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley
Nov 16 1839 married SECOND Mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrollton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832
Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834
Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late Rebellion; three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunteers was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chickamauga, Mission Ridge and many other sharp skirmishes.
Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839, Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith, afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men" was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA
David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846
Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

1870. Ellen Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley
Nov 16 1839 married SECOND Mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrollton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832
Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834
Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late Rebellion; three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunteers was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chickamauga, Mission Ridge and many other sharp skirmishes.
Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839, Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith, afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men"

was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA
David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846
Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

1871. Horace Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley
Nov 16 1839 married SECOND mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrolton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832
Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834
Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late
Rebellion; three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunteers
was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chickamauga, Mission Ridge
and many other sharp skirmishes.

Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839 , Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for

defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith,
afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men"
was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA

David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846

Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

1872. David W Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease⁷ [Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley
Nov 16 1839 married SECOND mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrolton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b: _____ June 9 1832
Mindwell b: _____ April 19 1834
Gamaliel b: _____ May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late
Rebellion; three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunteers
was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chickamauga, Mission Ridge
and many other sharp skirmishes.

Ellen b: _____ Nov 5 1839 , Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b: _____ Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for
defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith,
afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men"
was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA

David W b: _____ Sept 22 1846

Harriet b: _____ July 12 1851

1873. Harriet Pease

Seventh Generation
Pg 161 162

George Pease7 [Joseph 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
born at Suffield CT Nov 25 1798 married FIRST to Ellen Wheatley
Nov 16 1839 married SECOND mary A Lamme April 16 1841
He removed to Carrollton Ohio 1825 where it is supposed he still resides.

his children were: BY FIRST WIFE:

Mary D b:_____June 9 1832

Mindwell b:_____April 19 1834

Gamaliel b:_____May 31 1837 he served in the Union Army during the late
Rebellion;three years as a private in the 69th Ohio Regiment of Volunters

was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chicamauga, Mission Ridge
and many other sharp skirmishes.

Ellen b:_____Nov 5 1839 , Hezekiah Ulm March 15 1866

BY SECOND WIFE

Horace b:_____Sept 18 1842 he served in Ohio Regiment of Volunteers for
defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen Kirby Smith,
afterwards in the 132nd Ohio Regiment of Volunteers of "100 days men"
was stationed at Bermuda Hundred VA

David W b:_____Sept 22 1846

Harriet b:_____July 12 1851

1879. Sarah L Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162

DON Pease7 [William 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Only son of William and Zilpha Spencer Pease of Suffield CT born at
Suffield May 11 1797 he married Sarah Alden the daughter of DR. Alden of
Suffield. He settled and lived in Suffield and was by occupation a house painter.
He died November 28 1868

His children were:

Sarah L b:Suffield_____1844

Lucy G b:Suffield March 12 1847

William H b: Suffield May 9 1850

1880. Lucy G Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162

DON Pease7 [William 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Only son of William and Zilpha Spencer Pease of Suffield CT born at
Suffield May 11 1797 he married Sarah Alden the daughter of DR. Alden of
Suffield. He settled and lived in Suffield and was by occupation a house painter.
He died November 28 1868

His children were:
Sarah L b:Suffield_____1844
Lucy G b:Suffield March 12 1847
William H b: Suffield May 9 1850

1881. William H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162

DON Pease7 [William 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Only son of William and Zilpha Spencer Pease of Suffield CT born at
Suffield May 11 1797 he married Sarah Alden the daughter of DR. Alden of
Suffield. He settled and lived in Suffield and was by occupation a house painter.
He died November 28 1868

His children were:
Sarah L b:Suffield_____1844
Lucy G b:Suffield March 12 1847
William H b: Suffield May 9 1850

1886. Jared P K Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162 163

Charles Pease⁷ [Calvin⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Third son of Hon Calvin and Laura Risley Pease of Warren Ohio born at Warren
Feb 11 1811 married to Mary E daughter of Israel P Kirtland July 24 1832.
For a time he was a resident of Warren Ohio now resides in Cleveland Ohio.
He is Secretary of the Cleveland Wooster and Zensvill Railroad Company.

His children were:

Jared P K b: _____ July 18 1833 died December 17 1836
Charles b: _____ Aug 17 1835. Married Hester M. the daughter of Orvis W.
Hotchkiss of Rockport Ohio Sept 12 1859. He served one yr on the
Mississippi River during the late war, as 4th Master on the gun boat
Conestoga, was honorably discharged on account of sickness contracted
in the service. He was afterwards in the employ of the Collins Overland
Company in Russian America, in command of the first steam boat that ever
Navigated the Youcan River.
Caroline A b: _____ Sept 23 1838 married Willima L Cutter of Cleveland Ohio
Oct 5 1859
Frederick K b: _____ March 17 1843 died May 27 1854

1887. Charles Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162 163

Charles Pease⁷ [Calvin⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
Third son of Hon Calvin and Laura Risley Pease of Warren Ohio born at Warren

Feb 11 1811 married to Mary E daughter of Israel P Kirtland July 24 1832.
For a time he was a resident of Warren Ohio now resides in Cleveland Ohio.
He is Secretary of the Cleveland Wooster and Zensvill Railroad Company.

His children were:

Jared P K b: _____ July 18 1833 died December 17 1836
Charles b: _____ Aug 17 1835. Married Hester M. the daughter of Orvis W.
Hotchkiss of Rockport Ohio Sept 12 1859. He served one yr on the
Mississippi River during the late war, as 4th Master on the gun boat
Conestoga, was honorably discharged on account of sickness contracted
in the service. He was afterwards in the employ of the Collins Overland
Company in Russian America, in command of the first steam boat that ever
Navigated the Youcan River.
Caroline A b: _____ Sept 23 1838 married Willima L Cutter of Cleveland Ohio
Oct 5 1859

Frederick K b:_____March 17 1843 died May 27 1854

1888. Caroline A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162 163

Charles Pease7 [Calvin 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Third son of Hon Calvin and Laura Risley Pease of Warren Ohio born at Warren
Feb 11 1811 married to Mary E daughter of Israel P Kirtland July 24 1832.
For a time he was a resident of Warren Ohio now resides in Cleveland Ohio.
He is Secretary of the Cleveland Wooster and Zensvill Railroad Company.

His children were:

Jared P K b_____July 18 1833 died December 17 1836
Charles b:_____Aug 17 1835. Married Hester M. the daughter of Orvis W.
Hotchkiss of Rockport Ohio Sept 12 1859. He served one yr on the
Mississippi River during the late war, as 4th Master on the gun boat
Conestoga, was honorably discharged on account of sickness contracted
in the service. He was afterwards in the employ of the Collins Overland

Company in Russian America, in command of the first steam boat that ever
Navigated the Youcan River.

Caroline A b:_____Sept 23 1838 married Willima L Cutter of Cleveland Ohio
Oct 5 1859

Frederick K b:_____March 17 1843 died May 27 1854

1889. Frederick K Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 162 163

Charles Pease7 [Calvin 6,Joseph5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
Third son of Hon Calvin and Laura Risley Pease of Warren Ohio born at Warren
Feb 11 1811 married to Mary E daughter of Israel P Kirtland July 24 1832.
For a time he was a resident of Warren Ohio now resides in Cleveland Ohio.
He is Secretary of the Cleveland Wooster and Zensvill Railroad Company.

His children were:

Jared P K b _____ July 18 1833 died December 17 1836
Charles b: _____ Aug 17 1835. Married Hester M. the daughter of Orvis W.
Hotchkiss of Rockport Ohio Sept 12 1859. He served one yr on the
Mississippi River during the late war, as 4th Master on the gun boat
Conestoga, was honorably discharged on account of sickness contracted
in the service. He was afterwards in the employ of the Collins Overland
Company in Russian America, in command of the first steam boat that ever
Navigated the Youcan River.
Caroline A b: _____ Sept 23 1838 married Willima L Cutter of Cleveland Ohio
Oct 5 1859
Frederick K b: _____ March 17 1843 died May 27 1854

1892S. Charles E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers pages 158 and 159 chapter 7

Horace Pease [Joseph6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John 3, John 2, Robert1]
Eldest son of Joseph and Elizabeth Pierce Pease first of Suffield CT and last of
Carrolton Ohio, born at Suffield Ct Feb 14 1791 married first to Ann Stilts
January 1821 married second to Sarah Bellville Feb 7 1832

Lived in Cincinnati Ohio from 1818 to 1827 the next four years at Hole's Creek
Montgomery OHIO, from 1831 to 1839 at Carrolton Ohio and since then Dayton Ohio.

BY FIRST WIFE:

James b: Oct 28 1821 died in California 1850
Webster H b: Jan 20 1823 m Emma C Smith May 7 1846
resides Fulton Rock Wisconsin.
Ellen M b: Feb 2 1825
William b: April 16 1829 died May 5 1830

BY SECOND WIFE:

Walter B b: Dec 14 1832. He was among the first in Ohio to respond to
President Licoln's call for ninety days men upon the breaking out of
the Rebellion. He had under his command a Company of State Militin
called the "Dayton Light Guards". He was ordered to defense of
Washington and served under Brig Gen Robert C Sebenek. At the
expiration of his term of service he was commissioned as Captain in
the Seventeenth Regiment of United States Infantry, and served as such
through the whole of Gen McClellan's campaingns. When under
Gen. Grant he was taken prisoner at Cold Harbor VA. and first thrown
into Libby Prison, next to one in Georgia, last of Columbia S.C. where he
was paroled with greatly impaired health only a short time before the
surrender of the Southern Rebel Amry to Gen. Sherman.
In 1867 Capt Pease was ordered to Texas where he has served in
various pesponsible military capacities to the present time[Nov 28 1868]
He now holds the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel by brevet.
Francis E b: March 12 1835 died Aug 18 1835
Charles E b: Aug 20 1836 m Laura G Erwin granddaughter of the Late Jduge Calvin Pease

	of Warren Ohio, Oct 3 1865. He served as volunteer in defense of Cincinnati when threatened by the rebel Gen. Kirby Smith. He afterwards served as Quartermaster at Nashville TENN.
Mary J	b: March 15 1839 m James Stockstell Feb 5 1861
Infant	b: and died young
Harriet B	b: Sept 11 1844 married Charles B Clegg Oct 31 1865
Anna E	b: June 1 1848

1933. Lucy Ellen Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter⁶, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
 son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
 married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
 settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
 lives in Northampton
 Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
 Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
 Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
 Emerson F b: Northampton March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
 Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
 Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
 Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
 George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
 Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
 Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
 Alice Lilly b: Northampton Feb 3 1853

1934. Isadore Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter 6,Stephen⁵,Joseph⁴,John³,John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1935. Adelia D Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter 6,Stephen⁵,Joseph⁴,John³,John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1936. Amanda M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847

Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1937. Emerson F Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855

lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1938. Edward W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1939. Emerson F [2] Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter⁶, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and

settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampton March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampton Feb 3 1853

1940. Lorenzo M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter⁶, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampton March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841

Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845

George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1941. George A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1942. Amanda M [2] Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease7 [Peter 6,Stephen5,Joseph4,John3,John2, Robert1]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798

married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1943. Martha Ann Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter⁶, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton
Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837
Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampston March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampston Feb 3 1853

1944. Alice Lilly Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 165 166

Willis Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 16 1798
married Lucy Weeks Sept 10 1834 first settled in Hadley MASS removed and
settled in Northampton his present residence. His Occupation is house painter.

His children were:

Lucy Ellen b: Hadley July 8 1835 m Edwin Pelton June 2 1855
lives in Northampton

Isadore b: Hadley Aug 9 1836
Adelia D b: Hadley Oct 31 1837

Amanda Mb: Northampton Dec 27 1838 died Nov 4 1839
Emerson F b: Northampton March 21 1840 died March 2 1844
Edward W b: Northampton Dec 2 1841
Emerson F[2] b: Northampton March 24 1843
Lorenzo Mb: Northampton July 13 1845
George A b: Northampton Feb 26 1847
Amanda M [2] b: Northampton July 4 1848
Martha Ann b: Northampton Aug 3 1850
Alice Lilly b: Northampton Feb 3 1853

1945. Lucina Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 166

LORIN or Loren Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 30 1802
married first to Chloe Stark; married Second to Lucinda Griswold Dec 1841
and lives in Hadley near the foot of Mt Holyoke.

his children were: by first wife:

Lucina b: Hadley, April 1 1832 married John Barton 1851
Lorissa b: Hadley, Dec 24 1834 married Hirma Shumway 1853
Alva b: Hadley Feb 28 1836 married and lives in Hadley

by second wife:

Lucius M b: Hadley Jan 7 1842
Maria L b: Hadley Dec 8 1844 died Sept 1864

1946. Lorissa Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 166

LORIN or Loren Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 30 1802
married first to Chloe Stark; married Second to Lucinda Griswold Dec 1841
and lives in Hadley near the foot of Mt Holyoke.

his children were: by first wife:

Lucina b: Hadley, April 1 1832 married John Barton 1851
Lorissa b: Hadley, Dec 24 1834 married Hirma Shumway 1853
Alva b: Hadley Feb 28 1836 married and lives in Hadley

by second wife:

Lucius M b: Hadley Jan 7 1842
Maria L b: Hadley Dec 8 1844 died Sept 1864

1947. Alva Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 166

LORIN or Loren Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 30 1802
married first to Chloe Stark; married Second to Lucinda Griswold Dec 1841
and lives in Hadley near the foot of Mt Holyoke.

his children were: by first wife:

Lucina b: Hadley, April 1 1832 married John Barton 1851
Lorissa b: Hadley, Dec 24 1834 married Hirma Shumway 1853
Alva b: Hadley Feb 28 1836 married and lives in Hadley

by second wife:

Lucius M b: Hadley Jan 7 1842

Maria L b: Hadley Dec 8 1844 died Sept 1864

1948. Lucius M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 166

LORIN or Loren Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 30 1802
married first to Chloe Stark; married Second to Lucinda Griswold Dec 1841
and lives in Hadley near the foot of Mt Holyoke.

his children were: by first wife:

Lucina b: Hadley, April 1 1832 married John Barton 1851
Lorissa b: Hadley, Dec 24 1834 married Hirma Shumway 1853
Alva b: Hadley Feb 28 1836 married and lives in Hadley

by second wife:

Lucius M b: Hadley Jan 7 1842
Maria L b: Hadley Dec 8 1844 died Sept 1864

1949. Maria L Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 166

LORIN or Loren Pease⁷ [Peter 6, Stephen⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, John², Robert¹]
son of Peter and Desire Munsel Pease born at East Windsor April 30 1802

married first to Chloe Stark; married Second to Lucinda Griswold Dec 1841
and lives in Hadley near the foot of Mt Holyoke.

his children were: by first wife:

Lucina b: Hadley, April 1 1832 married John Barton 1851
Lorissa b: Hadley, Dec 24 1834 married Hirma Shumway 1853
Alva b: Hadley Feb 28 1836 married and lives in Hadley

by second wife:
Lucius M b: Hadley Jan 7 1842
Maria L b: Hadley Dec 8 1844 died Sept 1864

1960. Daniel C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease⁷ [Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴ Robert³ John² Robert¹]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers
July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of
his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.
He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides
in Longmeadows Mass.

Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold
April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry
Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a
Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of
the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris
Island S.C. and for a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC
general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield)
CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of
Enfield on July 21 1859

Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND
to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.

Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS
May 28 1840

Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827
Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and
settled in Somers. He has for several years held office of Sheriff of Tolland
county [1868]

1961. Robert Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease⁷ [Robert⁶, Robert 5, Robert 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers
July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of
his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

- Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.
He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides
in Longmeadows Mass.
- Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold
April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry
Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a
Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of
the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris
Island S.C. and for a a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC
general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield)
CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of
Enfield on July 21 1859
- Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND
to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.
- Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS
May 28 1840
- Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827
- Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and
settled in Somers. He has for several years held office of Sheriff of Tolland
county [1868]

1962. Oliver Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease⁷ [Robert⁶, Robert 5, Robert 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers
July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of
his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

- Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.

- He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides in Longmeadows Mass.
- Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris Island S.C. and for a a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield) CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of Enfield on July 21 1859
- Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.
- Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS May 28 1840
- Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827
Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and settled in Somers. He has for several years held office of Sheriff of Tolland county [1868]

1963. Nancy Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease⁷ [Robert⁶, Robert 5, Robert 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

- Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.
He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides in Longmeadows Mass.
- Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris Island S.C. and for a a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield) CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of Enfield on July 21 1859
- Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.

Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS
May 28 1840
Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827
Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and

settled in Somers. He has for several years held office of Sheriff of Tolland county [1868]

1964. Amos S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease⁷ [Robert⁶, Robert 5, Robert 4 Robert 3 John 2 Robert 1]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers
July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of
his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.
He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides
in Longmeadows Mass.

Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold
April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry
Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a
Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of
the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris
Island S.C. and for a a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC
general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield)
CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of
Enfield on July 21 1859

Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND
to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.

Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS
May 28 1840
Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827
Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and
settled in Somers. He has for several years held office of Sheriff of Tolland
county [1868]

1965. Amos [2] Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 168// 169

Oliver Pease⁷ [Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴ Robert³ John² Robert¹]
Eldest son of Robert and Ann Sexton Pease, of Somers CT born at Somers
July 16 1783, married Nancy Cone May 14 1803 settled upon the homstead of
his father, a farmer where he died 1864

his children were:

Daniel C b: Somers, Feb 25 1806 m Matilda Collins settled in Somers.
He has a son William C who married Cornelia Coomes, resides
in Longmeadows Mass.

Robert b: Somers march 28 1808 married FIRST to Amersba Arnold
April 7 1831, married SECOND to Mrs. Eliza B {Hall} Terry
Feb 15 1852 his occupation Farmer, and lives in Somers.
He has a son Loren H, born at Somers, July 14 1835 who was a
Surgeon in the 10th Regiment of CT Volunteers in the late war of
the Rebellion. He was on duty in the field at Hilton Head and Morris
Island S.C. and for a a time was a surgeon in charge of the Portsmouth NC
general hospital. He is a druggist and physician in Thompsonville (Enfield)
CT. He married Marcia A Pease the Daughter of R. Asham Pease of
Enfield on July 21 1859

Oliver b: Somers Jan 9 1810. Married mary Pinney 1837 married SECOND
to Mrs. Elizabeth Hill and resides in Amherst MASS.

Nancy b: Somers, Sept 23 1817 married George Baker of Amherst MASS
May 28 1840

Amos S b: Somers March 16 1824 died 1827

Amos b Somers April 16 1828 married Marietta Moore. May 24 1848 and
settled in Somers. He has for seveal years held office of Sheriff of Tolland
county [1868]

1980. Ursula S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where

He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY

Abiel H resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.

Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury

Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS

Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY

Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.

Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824

Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent

Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth

LA Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and
resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864
resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided
in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant
in Centralia ILL

1981. Polly Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856
His children were: BY FIRST WIFE
Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817

Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
 resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize

LA
 Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted
Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and
resides in California
Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL
William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864

resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centrailla ILL

1982. John W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴, Robert³, John², Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: Moses H b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824

Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA
Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted
Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.
Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 1855 and
resides in California

- Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL
- William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865
- Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

1983. Abiel H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
 born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
 married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
 He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
 He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

- Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
- Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
- John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
 resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
- Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
 Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
 held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
 Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
 Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
- Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
 reside in Simsbury
- Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
- Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
- Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
 died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

- Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
 MT Pleasant Iowa.
- Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
- Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
 Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
- Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided

several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861 as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize

LA

Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was promoted

Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorbly discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service

of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

1984. Polly A [2] Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856
His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant

Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.

Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they

reside in Simsbury
 Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS

Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
 Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
 died Oct 9 1844
 BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
 MT Pleasant Iowa.
 Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
 Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
 Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent

Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
 several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
 he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
 as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
 FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
 Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
 LA
 promoted Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
 Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and
 resides in California
 Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
 Centralia ILL
 William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
 of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
 of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
 sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
 June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
 July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
 Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864
 resigned Jan 17 1865
 Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided
 in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant
 in Centralia ILL

1986. Lucina Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease

and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
 born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
 married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821

He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA
Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted
Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 1855 and
resides in California
Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL
William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864
resigned Jan 17 1865
Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided
in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant
in Centralia ILL

1989. Cynthia A Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs

held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.

Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury

Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.

Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824

Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent

Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize

LA

Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was

promoted

Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 1855 and
resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864
resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centrailla ILL

1990. Horace C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴, Robert³, John², Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: Moses H b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861

as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA
Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted
Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.
Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and
resides in California

- Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL
- William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865
- Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

1991. Horace G Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
 born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
 married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
 He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
 He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

- Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
- Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
- John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
 resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
- Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
 Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
 held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
 Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
 Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
- Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
 reside in Simsbury
- Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
- Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
- Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
 died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

- Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
 MT Pleasant Iowa.
- Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
- Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
 Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
- Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided

several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861 as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize

LA

Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was promoted Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorbly discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron

July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

1992. Phineas Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856
His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant

Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.

Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they

reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at

MT Pleasant Iowa.

Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824

Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent

Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize

LA

Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was

promoted

Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and
resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864
resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided
in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant
in Centralia ILL

1993. Olive Z Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]

born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803

married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821

He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA
Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted
Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.
Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and
resides in California
Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL
William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864
resigned Jan 17 1865
Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided
in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant
in Centralia ILL

1994. Horatio C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by

Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they

reside in Simsbury

Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA
Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was
promoted
Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 1855 and
resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in
Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859
removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service
of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola"
of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863
She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Indianola was
sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged
June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron
July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus"
Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted to Master on Jan 5 1864
resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centrailla ILL

1995. William S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
resides in Hartford CT as a merchant
Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.
Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
reside in Simsbury
Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
MT Pleasant Iowa.
Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824
Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent
Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided
several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where
he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861
as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of
FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth
Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize
LA

promoted

Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and

- resides in California
- Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL
- William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss Squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865
- Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

1996. Charles O Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 170//171

Abiel Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
 born in Somers Feb 11 1780 married Polly Filly Jan 29 1803
 married second to Ruby Cooley Feb 26 1821
 He first settled in Simsbury CT and subsequently returned to Somers where
 He died Jan 28 1856

His children were: BY FIRST WIFE

Ursula S b: Simsbury CT Oct 27 1803 died Jan 23 1817
 Polly b: Simsbury CT Dec 15 1805 died Jan 23 1806
 John W b: Simsbury CT Dec 5 1806 married Salome A KIBBY
 resides in Hartford CT as a merchant

Abiel H b: Simsbury July 13 1809 married Celestia Moses of
 Simsbury Nov 25 1831 resides in Lee MASS. He has for several yrs
 held office of deputy sheriff in Berkshire Co. He has two sons living in
 Lee viz: MosesH b: Feb 22 1835 who married Adelaide M Griswold
 Frank M b: May 22 1839 who married Agnes A Griswold.

Polly A b: Simsbury Feb 16 1812 married Butler Andrus a farmer and they
 reside in Simsbury

Elanora b: Simsbury Sept 18 1813 resides in Wilbraham MASS
 Luciina b: Simsbury Oct 12 1815 married Bissell resides Covington KY
 Sarah S.F. b: Simsbury Dec 24 1819 married Hutchinson resides in Cleveland Ohio
 died Oct 9 1844

BY SECOND WIFE

Cynthia A b: Somers Nov 22 1821 m Henry a Babcock May 10 1848 resides at
 MT Pleasant Iowa.

Horace C b: Somers Jan 15 1823 d March 28 1824

Horace G b: Somers Feb 10 1825 married Miranda J Helyer Nov 28 1848 resides
 Des Moines Iowa, and is a railroad superintendent

Phineas b: Somers, April 16 1826 married Elizabeth M Edson June 3 1849 He resided several years in Columbus Ohio, subsequently removed to Centrailla ILL where he now resides. He entered the volunteer service of the United States Sept 27 1861 as Lieut Col of the 49th Regiment of ILL Infantry and was engaged in the battles of FT Donaldson TN , Shiloh[Pittsburgh landing] where he was wounded. Also, in Corinth Miss, Little Rock Ark, Meridian Miss, Fort De Russey LA, Pleasant Hill LA, Bayou De Glaize LA
 Cheat Lake ARK, Tupelo MISS, Tallahatchie MISS, Franklin MO, Nashville TNN, Was promoted Colonel in Dec 13 1862. Honorably discharge Jan 9 1865 at the expiration of his term.

Olive Z b: Somers, Feb 7 1828 m Gideon P Butterfield Oct 28 41855 and resides in California

Horatio C b: Somers, Feb 3 1830 He is a railroad engineer and lives in Centralia ILL

William S b: Somers, Jan 6 1832 m Margaret A Billings on July 4 1859 removed to Chinese Camp California. He entered the volunteer service of the US Navy Oct 1 1862 as Ensign of the US Iron clad "Indianola" of the Miss squadron which ran the batteries at Vicksburg MISS Feb 11 1863 She was attacked by the Rebel Fleet near Carthage LA Feb 24. The Inidanola was sunk, and her officers and crew were taken prisoner. Ensign Pease was exchanged June 6 1863 and ordered to the US Monitor ship "Osage" of the MISS Squadron July 9. He was engaged with the Rebel Steamers "Robert Fulton" and "Argus" Oct 7 1863 which resulted in the capture. Was promoted ot Master on Jan 5 1864 resigned Jan 17 1865

Charles O b: Somers Nov 14 1833 married Sarah M Bond on May 28 1855 resided in Cincinnati Ohio as a railroad conductor. Now 1866 a hardware merchant in Centralia ILL

1997. Frances W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
 Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half sibilings of precedings.
 was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
 Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
 settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
 to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
 settled in Wayne MICH

Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
 April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
 Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.

Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
 Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to

Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.

Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843

David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has been Treasurer of the County of Huron. We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and other Western States that has added much interest to this work.

Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856 and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854

Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia

Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

1998. Theodore O Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
 Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
 was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
 Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
 settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
 to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
 settled in Wayne MICH

Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
 April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
 Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.

Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
 Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
 Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.

Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843

David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
 of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
 SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
 resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has
 been Treasurer of the County of Huron. We have found him a valuable
 Western correspondent and has furnished us an amount of information
 concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and other Western States that
 has added much interest to this work.

Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
 and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C

and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854
Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia
Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

1999. Morris H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴, Robert³, John², Robert¹]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
settled in Wayne MICH
Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.
Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.
Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843
David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has
been Treasurer of the County of Huron.
We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished
us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and
other Western States that has added much interest to this work.
Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C

and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854
Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia
Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2000. Lorenzo E Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
settled in Wayne MICH
Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.
Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.
Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843
David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has
been Treasurer of the County of Huron.
We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished
us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and
other Western States that has added much interest to this work.
Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856

and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C
and X R R {1867}
Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854
Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1834 and resides in Xenia
Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2001. David H Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.

was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass, Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864 to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
settled in Wayne MICH

Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.

Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.

Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843

David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has
been Treasurer of the County of Huron.
We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished
us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and
other Western States that has added much interest to this work.

Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C
and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854

Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia

Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2002. Oscar S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
settled in Wayne MICH

Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.

Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN

Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.

Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843

David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has been Treasurer of the County of Huron.

We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and

other Western States that has added much interest to this work.

Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856 and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854

Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia

Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2003. Milo S Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record

Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.

Compiled by

Rev David Pease

and

Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor

Spring Field MASS:

Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation

Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]

Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.

was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass, Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864 to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850 settled in Wayne MICH

Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.

Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.

Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843

David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has been Treasurer of the County of Huron.

We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished

us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and other Western States that has added much interest to this work.

Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
 and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C
 and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854

Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia

Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2004. Theodore C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.
 Last of Enfield Conn.
 Compiled by
 Rev David Pease
 and
 Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
 Spring Field MASS:
 Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
 Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease7 [Stephen6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1]
 Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
 was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
 Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
 settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
 to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
 settled in Wayne MICH

Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
 April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
 Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.

Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
 Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
 Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.

Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843

David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
 of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
 SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
 resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has
 been Treasurer of the County of Huron.

We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished
 us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and
 other Western States that has added much interest to this work.

Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
 and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C
 and X R R {1867}

Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854

Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1934 and resides in Xenia

Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2005. Charlotte C Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
 Historical Record
 Descendants of John Pease Senior.

Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 171//172

Erastus Pease⁷ [Stephen⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹]
Son of Stephen and Roxana Snow Pease, half siblings of precedings.
was born at Somers, Aug 30 1789 married Clarissa Hume of Windsor Mass,
Dec 16 1816, with whom he passed his 50th wedding anniversary. He first
settled in Somers CT as a farmer in 1846 re removed to Wayne MICH in 1864
to Xenia Ohio where he now resides [1867]

his children were:

Frances W b: Somers Jan 23 1818 m John Krider a farmer April 7 1850
settled in Wayne MICH
Theodore O b: Somers Aug 26 1819 m Lydia J Russell of Ellington CT
April 26 1846 first settled in Wayne MICH subsequently removed to
Excelsior MINN where he died August 28 1855 he was a farmer.
Morris H b: Somers, Jan 4 1821 , married Mary E Jones of Excelsior MINN
Oct 10 1858. He first settled in Excelsior but subsequently removed to
Xenia Ohio where he is clerk in a railroad office.
Lorenzo E b: Somers Sept 5 1824 died Oct 6 1843
David H b: Somers November 9 1826 married FIRST to Anne M Lewis
of Sharpsburgh PA May 6 1852 who died Aug 11 1856; married
SECOND to Sarah A Burton of Cleveland Ohio Sept 1 1857 and
resides at Norwalk Huron County Ohio. He is a merchant and has

been Treasurer of the County of Huron.
We have found him a valuable Western correspondent and has furnished
us an amount of information concerning the Pease Families in Ohio and
other Western States that has added much interest to this work.
Oscar S b: Somers Jan 23 1829 married Frances J Goss of Berea Ohio Feb 14 1856
and settled in Xenia Ohio. He is assistant superintendent of L M and C
and X R R {1867}
Milo S b: Somers April 27 1831 died at Wayne MICH Jan 30 1854
Theodore C b: Somers April 19 1834 and resides in Xenia
Charlotte C b: Somers, Oct 7 1837 and resides in Xenia

2017. Franklin W Pease

ranscribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 174 175

Enos Pease⁷ [Abner⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹] Youngest

son of Abner and Chloe Viets Pease of Blandford MASS; born at Blandford
Jan 23 1793 married Cynthia White of Longmeadow MASS 12 03 1819 settled on the
homestead in Blandford. He removed to Independence IOWA in 1861 where he died
12 31 1863 in the full assurance of blessed immortality through the merits of Jesus Christ.

his children were:

Franklin W b: Blandford MASS 03 09 1822 married Alice B Dewey, July 29 1845
He was Capt of Company B 37th MASS Regiment of Volunteers died
05 12 1864 from wounds received in the battle of the Wilderness; was a
brave soldier and consistent Christian. He lived some time in Pittsfield MASS.

Mary b: Blandford lives in Independence Iowa
Delia b: Blandford, married Mr. Woodruff and lives in Independence Iowa
William E b: Blandford, He was Orderly Sergeant in Company B. 237th MASS Volunteers
died of fever at Gettysburg PA 07 04 1863 never married
Maria b: Blandford, married Mr. Wright and lives in Iowa.

2018. Mary Pease

transcribed by Claudia Groh

Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 174 175

Enos Pease7 [Abner 6,Robert5,Robert4,Robert3,John2,Robert1] Youngest
son of Abner and Chloe Viets Pease of Blandford MASS; born at Blandford
Jan 23 1793 married Cynthia White of Longmeadow MASS 12 03 1819 settled on the
homestead in Blandford. He removed to Independence IOWA in 1861 where he died
12 31 1863 in the full assurance of blessed immortality through the merits of Jesus Christ.

his children were:

Franklin W b: Blandford MASS 03 09 1822 married Alice B Dewey, July 29 1845
He was Capt of Company B 37th MASS Regiment of Volunteers died
05 12 1864 from wounds received in the battle of the Wilderness; was a
brave soldier and consistent Christian. He lived some time in Pittsfield MASS.

Mary b: Blandford lives in Independence Iowa
Delia b: Blandford, married Mr. Woodruff and lives in Independence Iowa
William E b: Blandford, He was Orderly Sergeant in Company B. 237th MASS Volunteers
died of fever at Gettysburg PA 07 04 1863 never married
Maria b: Blandford, married Mr. Wright and lives in Iowa.

2019. Delia Pease

transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.

Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 174 175

Enos Pease⁷ [Abner⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹] Youngest son of Abner and Chloe Viets Pease of Blandford MASS; born at Blandford Jan 23 1793 married Cynthia White of Longmeadow MASS 12 03 1819 settled on the homestead in Blandford. He removed to Independence IOWA in 1861 where he died 12 31 1863 in the full assurance of blessed immortality through the merits of Jesus Christ.

his children were:

Franklin W b: Blandford MASS 03 09 1822 married Alice B Dewey, July 29 1845
He was Capt of Company B 37th MASS Regiment of Volunteers died
05 12 1864 from wounds received in the battle of the Wilderness; was a
brave soldier and consistent Christian. He lived some time in Pittsfield MASS.

Mary b: Blandford lives in Independence Iowa
Delia b: Blandford, married Mr. Woodruff and lives in Independence Iowa
William E b: Blandford, He was Orderly Sergeant in Company B. 237th MASS Volunteers
died of fever at Gettysburg PA 07 04 1863 never married
Maria b: Blandford, married Mr. Wright and lives in Iowa.

2020. William E Pease

ranscribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 174 175

Enos Pease⁷ [Abner⁶,Robert⁵,Robert⁴,Robert³,John²,Robert¹] Youngest son of Abner and Chloe Viets Pease of Blandford MASS; born at Blandford Jan 23 1793 married Cynthia White of Longmeadow MASS 12 03 1819 settled on the homestead in Blandford. He removed to Independence IOWA in 1861 where he died 12 31 1863 in the full assurance of blessed immortality through the merits of Jesus Christ.

his children were:

Franklin W b: Blandford MASS 03 09 1822 married Alice B Dewey, July 29 1845
He was Capt of Company B 37th MASS Regiment of Volunteers died
05 12 1864 from wounds received in the battle of the Wilderness; was a
brave soldier and consistent Christian. He lived some time in Pittsfield MASS.

Mary b: Blandford lives in Independence Iowa

Delia b: Blandford, married Mr. Woodruff and lives in Independence Iowa
William E b: Blandford, He was Orderly Sergeant in Company B. 237th MASS Volunteers
died of fever at Gettysburg PA 07 04 1863 never married
Maria b: Blandford, married Mr. Wright and lives in Iowa.

2021. Maria Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Pg 174 175

Enos Pease⁷ [Abner⁶, Robert⁵, Robert⁴, Robert³, John², Robert¹] Youngest
son of Abner and Chloe Viets Pease of Blandford MASS; born at Blandford
Jan 23 1793 married Cynthia White of Longmeadow MASS 12 03 1819 settled on the
homestead in Blandford. He removed to Independence IOWA in 1861 where he died
12 31 1863 in the full assurance of blessed immortality through the merits of Jesus Christ.

his children were:

Franklin W b: Blandford MASS 03 09 1822 married Alice B Dewey, July 29 1845
He was Capt of Company B 37th MASS Regiment of Volunteers died
05 12 1864 from wounds received in the battle of the Wilderness; was a
brave soldier and consistent Christian. He lived some time in Pittsfield MASS.

Mary b: Blandford lives in Independence Iowa
Delia b: Blandford, married Mr. Woodruff and lives in Independence Iowa
William E b: Blandford, He was Orderly Sergeant in Company B. 237th MASS Volunteers
died of fever at Gettysburg PA 07 04 1863 never married
Maria b: Blandford, married Mr. Wright and lives in Iowa.

2148. Horace Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Compiled by
Rev David Pease

and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

7th generation page 190
Horace born Oct 1810 married Eunice Tufts of New Orleans 1842
He commanded a steamer on the Mississippi River on which he was killed by the
explosion of her boiler in 1848

2162. Mary M Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

7th generation page 192
Mary M married twice
First: Arel Utley
Second Homer Franklin.

The writer did not mention children.

2334. Charles W Pease

Transcribed by Claudia Groh
Historical Record
Descendants of John Pease Senior.
Last of Enfield Conn.
Complied by
Rev David Pease
and
Austin S Pease as: Associate Editor
Spring Field MASS:
Samuel Bowels & Company Printers

Seventh Generation
Page 218_Charles is a ship builder and is a foreman in the employment of the US Government.